



★  
No. 2333.23

v. 3



BATES FUND

BOSTON  
PUBLIC  
LIBRARY











L. Grozier, Lith. Boston.

**REV. JOHN RICHARDS, D.D.**



BY THE NAME OF RICHARDS.



Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2016

# GENEALOGICAL REGISTER

OF THE DESCENDANTS OF

## Several Ancient Puritans.

### VOLUME III.

BY REV. ABNER MORSE, A. M.,

MEM. OF N. ENG. HIS. GEN. SOC.

---

"In treasuring up the memorials of the fathers, we best manifest our regard for posterity."

---

BOSTON:

PRESS OF H. W. DUTTON & SON,

1861.

2-039

4345

Apr 10. 1861

\* 333.23

83

In writing and compiling the ensuing work, I have to acknowledge the use of Family Charts and Mss., supplied by Mrs. Sally Lockwood of New London, Ct., p. 103; Rev. Dr. James Richards of Litchfield, Ct., p. 221; Rev. William C. Richards of Lynn, p. 147; S. H. Conger, Esq., of Newark, N. J.; Dr. Lemuel Richards of Kennebunk, Me., p. 88; Mr. Samuel Richards, Jr., of S. Paris, Me., p. 194; Josiah Richards, Esq., of W. Bridgewater, p. 77; Jason Richards, Esq., of Plainfield, p. 85; Mr. George K. Richards of Elbridge, N. Y., p. 66; and others; and especially Mr. Henry W. Richards of Dedham, p. 136, who has not only supplied matter, but rendered much labor, to save the work from inaccuracies and typographical errors. Yet complete, and absolutely perfect, no such work ever is or can be in the first edition; but the tracing of the families, the most important thing, is here deemed reliable.

Every error that can be detected, subscribers and others are earnestly requested to report to the author, for errata, to be published in one year, with supplemental matter, and forwarded, to be pasted into the book, at p. 226, before graduates.

A. M.

TO THE MEMORY OF  
REV. JOHN RICHARDS, D. D.,

AN HONEST MAN AND FAITHFUL CHRISTIAN;  
A THOROUGH SCHOLAR AND SOUND DIVINE;  
AN ABLE WRITER AND EFFECTIVE PREACHER;  
AN ADVOCATE OF LEARNING, REFORMS, AND CHRISTIAN MISSIONS;  
A PEACEFUL CITIZEN AND RELIABLE FRIEND;  
A KIND HUSBAND AND TENDER FATHER;  
A BELOVED PASTOR AND DEVOTED SERVANT OF

JESUS CHRIST,

WHO IN REVERENCE FOR THE FATHERS, AND LOVE FOR HIS RACE, FIRST CONCEIVED THE  
DESIGN OF THIS WORK; BUT, ALAS! WAS TAKEN FROM US ERE HE HAD  
BUILT ITS FOUNDATION,

IS THIS COMPILATION DEDICATED,

WITH GRATEFUL ACKNOWLEDGMENTS OF THE USE OF HIS MSS., PLEASING RECOLLECTIONS  
OF HIS VIRTUES, AND PRAYERFUL DESIRES THAT ALL WHO CONSULT THESE PAGES  
MAY HEED THE COURSE TO WHICH HE STILL BECKONS THEM, AND ATTAIN  
THAT IMMORTAL REWARD TO WHICH HE HAS SO HAPPILY AND  
HONORABLY LED THE WAY.

ABNER MORSE.

BOSTON, MASS., JAN. 1, 1861.



## EXPLANATION.

In displaying the following genealogies cross references are employed. For example, on page 20, are two columns of Arabic numbers before names; the right consisting of running and the left of referring numbers. "7. 3." stand before "II. John," here a child. The 7 refers to No. 7 below in the right hand column, before the name of the same John, now a father; and the 3 now in the left hand column refers back to No. 3 in the right column, before his name where a child. Nos. 23, 27, and 36, in the left column, on the same page, before the names of John's three sons, refer onward to the same Nos. in the right-hand column, where they occur as parents, and where the Nos. 8, 9, and 10 occur in the left column, referring back to these Nos. in the right do. on p. 20, above which occur the names of their father and grandfather Thomas.<sup>1</sup> In the same manner may be found the sons of John,<sup>2</sup> p. 22, in the column of running Nos., after Nos. 63 and 67. Or by commencing with Robert Edgar, p. 65, he may be traced back by Nos. 715, 708, 699, 697, 219, 218, 102, 100, 40, 36, 10, 7, 3, to Thomas of pp. 20 and 19.

No numbers refer out of the chapter or section of chapter where found.

Names having no referring Nos. before them, are either traced no further, or they have their descendants arranged immediately below their names.

Numerical letters before the names of children denote their No., which must not be confounded with the running numbers in Arabic figures. These numerical letters are dropped when the child becomes a parent.

Small figures after names mark their generations, their Puritan ancestor being accounted the first.

? after a figure, denotes the reference not certain.

? after a name, signifies that it is inferred from circumstantial evidence or doubtful records, or that it has not been traced.

a.	stands for aged,	m.	stands for married,
ab.	" about,	N. S.	" new style,
b.	" born,	O. S.	" old style,
bap.	" baptized,	O. T.	" old tenor,
br.	" brother,	pr.	" probably,
ch.	" church,	r.	" resided at,
d.	" died,	rm.	" removed to,
dau.	" daughter,	rs.	" resides at,
f.	" father,	sis.	" sister,
fr.	" from,	red.	" received,
G. C.	" general court,	unn.	" unmarried,
G. S.	" grave stone,	w. or wf.	" wife,
gr.	" great,	yg.	" young,
grd.	" grand,	s. p.	" without off-spring.

Initial letters are put for the names of places immediately after they have been spelled.

The practice of double dating between Jan. 1st and March 25th,—thus 1675-6, until the introduction of N. S. in 1752, is retained to prevent confusion, and enable families to compare and correct their dates.

N. B. Prior to 1752, the civil year began in March, which was called the first month, April, 2d month, often expressed thus,—25 (2), i. e. 25th day, 2d month. To render O. S. into N. S., the first month must be counted the 3d, and ten days be added to all dates between 1582 and 1700, and eleven days to dates between 1700 and 1752. For the single year 1600, eleven days must be added.

# RICHARDS.

The name of Richard has been variously and fancifully derived, the noble-minded believing it the contraction of *rich heart*, while the mammonists admire it as *rich lard*; but to the correctness of each there are objections. Both seem to imply the formation of the name after that of the English tongue, but it existed long prior, and no doubt came from the continent. It first occurs in England as the name of the archbishop of Canterbury, in the reign of Henry II., 1154–89, in honor of whom, as the highest ecclesiastic and second man in the kingdom, Henry is supposed to have named his son and successor Richard I. Now this archbishop could hardly have been an Englishman, but according to the policy of the Popes, must have been appointed from a foreign country, as Germany, France, or Italy, from whence he brought the name; and considering his dignity, others besides the king might have shown their devotion and sought merit by calling their sons after him. Yet if Prince Richard was the only one and the first of the name who had a family, none who have since borne it, or either of its derivatives, as a surname, will infer a royal origin, for his children were all christened before the adoption of lower or surnames. After his coronation and especially his military achievements, the name became illustrious throughout Europe, and was doubtless given to many sons and transmitted. At first it was only a Christian name. Afterwards, as surnames were assumed, this, like Thomas, James, Daniel, and a host of other Christian names, might have been adopted as a surname, and made hereditary among distinct races in different countries. And this was no doubt the case. Hence we early find it in Spain, France, Germany, Norway, Sweden, England and Wales, with its termination varied according to national usages. Richards is a Welsh patronymic, answering exactly to Richardson in English.\* It evidently originated in the principality, and early spread in noble families, for books of heraldry give no less than seventeen distinct coats of arms by the name of Richards, enough of which point back to Wales, to justify the belief that here was an original hive from which issued dignified founders of illustrious families of the name in different counties of England. Its locality has not been ascertained. At Caerynwick, Marioneth Co., Wales, the late Lord Chief Baron of the Court of Exchequer, often President of the House of Lords, Sir Richard Richards, inherited a manor of which his ancestors, about 1550, were spoken of as “the ancient possessors.” Now the lordship of Dinwiddick, embracing no doubt the present Co. of Marioneth, the ancient stronghold of North Wales, must have been assigned by Edward I., after the conquest of 1277, to his son-in-law of high Norman extraction. His descendants continued to possess it and to marry princes, and are not found to have ever lost it. May not then the manor of Sir Richard R. be a part of it, and have descended from the original assignee, and he and his race have sprung from a princely stock?

Of any connection between the inheritors of this manor and either in the following list of emigrants, nothing has been discovered beyond the common use of the names of Edward and Richard, and their emigration from a part of England, where, probably, an offshoot of the Welsh stock had previously taken root. Of their descent from a knight there is no doubt. They claimed the privilege of bearing the identical arms of Richards of E. Bagborough in the county of Somerset, consisting of ar. four lozanges conjoined, in fesse gu. between two bars sa., or these are depicted on the tablet of the Hon. James Richards at Hartford, who

\* In Wales, where nearly every name is a patronymic, the early use of Ap before the father's name was exchanged for s final. Hence, for Ap Adam, Ap Mathew, Ap Mark, Ap John, Ap Daniel, Ap William, Ap Edward, we now have Adams, Mathews, Marks, Johns and Jones, Daniels, Williams, Edwards, &c. Many New England names, since their arrival, have been changed into Welsh, through Welsh examples and the misapprehension of their orthography, when written in the possessive case. This explains why names terminating in s are so common in Great Britain, and occur at the rate of 15 per cent. in New England.

died in 1680;\* and may be seen in an ancient MS., in the N. E. H. G. library, halved with the arms of Gov. Winthrop, whose daughter Judge Richards of Boston married in 1692.

In Europe the name of Richards has long been illustrious; but perhaps more prolific in dignity than in moral or intellectual greatness. Still in a country where the actors in great events lose their family names in their titles, it is impossible to discern at this distance what monuments of glory and renown the name has reared. These must have been numerous and perhaps lofty.

Of its literary and ecclesiastical honors I find very little. Athenæ Oxoniensis reports only one graduate, Will Richards, who was of Trinity College, 1662, and afterwards, in 1689, Archdeacon of Berkshire. There are, however, at present, many clergymen of the name in England and Wales. But it is no part of my design to import and regild the faded honors of the name. They will not pay for transportation, and may prove a cumbersome heir-loom in the family. I offer a fresher and nobler lineage, one emblazoned with the brilliant ensigns of sacrifices and sufferings, of victories and triumphs, for truth and conscience.

### ANCESTORS OF THE AMERICAN RICHARDS'S.

- I. THOMAS RICHARDS,<sup>1</sup> of Dorchester, 1630-6; of Weymouth, 1636-50.  
See Chapt. I.
- II. THOMAS RICHARDS,<sup>1</sup> 2d, of Hartford, Ct., 1636-9. (?) See Chapt. II.
- III. NATHANIEL RICHARDS,<sup>1</sup> of Cambridge, 1632-6; of Hartford, Ct., 1636-53; (?) of Norwalk, Ct., 1653-82. (?) See Chapt. III.
- IV. WILLIAM RICHARDS,<sup>1</sup> of Plymouth, 1632-6; of Scituate, 1636-45; of Weymouth, 1645-82. See Chapt. IV.
- V. JOHN RICHARDS,<sup>1</sup> of Plymouth, 1632-52; (?) of New London, Ct., 1652-87. (?) See Chapt. V.
- VI. EDWARD RICHARDS,<sup>1</sup> of Dedham, 1637-84. See Chapt. VI.
- VII. RICHARD RICHARDS,<sup>1</sup> of Lynn, 1633-78. (?) See Chapt. VII.
- VIII. PAUL RICHARDS,<sup>1</sup> of New York, 1667-80. See Chapt. VIII.
- IX. HUMPHREY RICHARDS,<sup>1</sup> of Boston, 1695-1727. See Chapt. IX.
- X. JOHN RICHARDS,<sup>1</sup> 2d, of Newbury, 1694-99; of Piscataqua, N. H., 1701. (?) See Chapt. X.
- XI. SAMUEL RICHARDS,<sup>1</sup> of Norwalk, Ct., 1714-61. See Chapt. XI.
- XII. CHARLES RICHARDS,<sup>1</sup> of Marblehead, 1728. See Chapt. XII.

\* His tabular monument, one of the largest in the ancient cemetery at Hartford, and the most splendid, consists of a mineral that does not occur in New England. It is from a quarry of the old red sandstone which underlays nearly the entire county. It is now colored dark by the oxyde of manganese which, prior to exposure, doubles as a carbonate, and gave the monument a beautiful pink appearance. Throughout the sparsely distributed segregations of another mineral, originally of a pink color but and consisting of two parts of carbonate of lime, one of silica, and one of oxyde of iron. These, having in a great degree resisted the atmosphere, now stand out in bold relief, a diameter of not over one fourth of an inch, and show that the surface of the tablet of one fourth or third of an inch has, in 180 years, been removed by atmospheric action. In about fifty years more, the arms and inscription will be obliterated. Will's hand interfere, re-chisel them and thus preserve a relic of the history and antiquity of Sandstones of apparently the same formation compose tablets in old cemeteries in England, a very limited range, and if found of the diameter described, projecting from walls and monuments at Bristol, Taunton, or Bagborough, they may guide Mr. R. America to the manor of his ancestor and the records of its history.



# CHAPTER I.

THOMAS RICHARDS,<sup>1</sup> born about 1590, and the first of the name who arrived in New England, was undoubtedly a man of standing and consideration in the mother country. He came to Dorchester, says his cotemporary Capt. Clapp, in 1630, the year when the settlement began, and no doubt came over in the ship *Mary and John*, with his wife and several children. In the colonization of New England no company, except the Pilgrims at Plymouth, were called to such severe trials as the first planters of Dorchester. In these he must have participated. They were from Dorchester, in Dorsetshire, and named the place of their settlement after their natal town. Now as Tho. Richards "was a man of note" in this company, and from the first enjoyed in a peculiar degree their confidence, he was doubtless known to them before his embarkation, and must have been from the same place, or perhaps E. Bagborough, only a few miles distant, to which his arms unmistakably point.\* He was by calling a merchant, and dignified by the title of Mr. From the company in which he appeared and the offices to which he was elected, it is inferred that he was a member of the church, but for some unknown reason did not take the freeman's oath before 13 (3) 1640. Oct. 8, 1633, Mr. Richards was chosen by the planters of Dorchester the third member of a board of twelve men "to appear every Monday before the court," or to constitute a court or board of selectmen to act in the absence of the other planters, who, when convened, were allowed "to vote with them." Feb. 1, 1634, the proprietors ordered that there be a cartway betwixt the rock and Mr. Richards's house, or else to go through his lot according to a former order. Oct. 6, 1634, the General Court appointed persons to hear and determine the several trespasses done by the swine of several persons in the corn of Thomas Richards. He continued in Dorchester until 1636; but soon after the arrival of Rev. Mr. Newman, with a company to strengthen the settlement which had been commenced at Weymouth by a company from Weymouth in Dorsetshire, he removed to W., as did his brother or nephew George and nephew William, from Scituate, some years later. This indicates that they had relatives in the latter company, and confirms the belief that they were from Dorsetshire or vicinity.

At Weymouth he and his partner, Mr. Waltham, owned a mill, and not having

\* Since writing the above, the following genealogy, rendered true by publication and transcription into the Bible, has been received:—

"The Richards families were originally from the counties of Somerset and Devon, and records are found as follows:—

1. James Richards m. 1520 Agnes Gamboy; had
2. Edward do. who m. Joan Courtney, and had
3. Anthony do. who m. Mary Mainard, and had
4. William do. who m. Jane Praiseworthy, and had
5. John do. who m. Margaret Wild, and had
6. Hiram do. who m. Eleanor Grimmond, and had
7. Thomas do. who m. Welthean"—

and became the ancestor of 8 generations more in this country, which are given. The account makes Thomas forget to name a child for either of his parents, and to be the father of his nephew William. It crowds together in 206 years fifteen generations, and makes fourteen boys in succession fathers on an average at the age of 14. No dates but the first marriage and last birth are given. More would have spoiled the marvel, and rendered the whole less credible than the inspired text. But it is as correct as many other things to be found between the Testaments, where writers, inspired by their imaginations, make strange interpolations, especially in favor of a higher although less noble than Puritan origin.

furnished it with scales and weights, they were, June 4, 1639, fined 5s. each, and Waltham £3, for "taking too much toll."

In 1640, Mr. R. seems to have been absent, leaving the care of his business with his wife. A difficulty arose between her and the partner of her husband, and the General Court so far noticed a complaint as to "order that all matters in difference between Welthean Richards, wife of Thomas R., and Henry Waltham, merchant, be referred to Mr. (Rev.) Newman, Mr. Parker and Edward Bates of Weymouth, who have power to appoint a miller to keep the mill for both parties." He became a proprietor of W., and, between 1640 and 44, had assigned him 5 acres of meadow and 18 acres of upland and four acres in the mill field. 10 (2) 1643 he was elected the first member of a board of six townsmen, and re-chosen in 1844 and '45. On the 23d of April, 1645, the inhabitants of W. were all ordered to "put their dry cattle to Mr. Richards, who is this year to keep them until after Indian harvest." Nov. 13, 1644, the G. C., in answer to some unexplained complaint or memorial, resolved very respectfully that "Tho. Richards's case is thought by this court to belong more properly to ye court of assistants, to which he is referred, unless he were denied justice in the same."

Dec. 17, 1650, he is said by the author of the history of the Artillery Company to have made his will; and James Savage, Esq., informs me that it was dated at Hull, and proved Jan. 28, 1650-1. I have been less fortunate than those gentlemen in my search for it. But this is the less regretted, inasmuch as its purport can be gathered from other documents in the Suffolk files. From these I glean that he was a merchant, engaged in trade at the time of his death, the names and general ages of his then surviving children, and that he appointed his eldest son John his executor. John was absent in England, and the court, 31 (11) 1650, appointed the widow Welthean executrix of "her late husband's will until the return of her son John in the fifth month next, or till the court shall give further order." Ephraim Hunt, her son-in-law, was bound for her in the sum of £2000. The estate, consisting of house, land, orchard and mill, at Weymouth, appraised at £200, with goods and dues, made an inventory of £1300 17 11, a large estate for the time. These she disposed of at £26 more than their appraised value, viz., goods to the amount of £142, at cost in England, to Mr. Tyng and Anthony Stoddard, merchants of Boston; ditto of £173 at an advance of 3d. per shilling, charging herself £17 10s. for goods at this price, taken as a half yearly allowance secured her by will. To Wm. Brown of Salem, Edward Tyng and Geo. Corwin, merchants, Thomas Hinckley and Ephraim Hunt, sons-in-law, and Capt. Standish of Duxbury, she sold goods to the amount of £399. For the schooling and diet of Joseph and Benj. she charged \$13, and for their clothes £8; for Samuel's clothes £1 18s., and for Hannah's do. £5. This account she presented 3 (10) 1651, in court, and resigned her trust to her son John, now returned, and was, with her bondsmen, discharged to the satisfaction of the court and her successor.

Madam Richards, having come into possession of a house and land at Weymouth, and an annuity of £35 for life secured to her by the will of her late husband, sold the same to her son John for £350, and before the close of 1651 she removed to Boston. Here she was evidently treated as one of the aristocracy, and died 1679.

#### COPY OF HER WILL.

I Weatlhean Richards of Boston in New England, widow, being sickly and weak attended with many bodily infirmities, but thro' divine grace of good and perfect memory and understanding, knowing the uncertainty of this life and the certainty of my approaching change, and being desirous to settle that portion of my temporal estate which the good God of his bounty hath made me a steward of, now before my death; do make, ordain and declare this my last Will and Tes-

tament in manner and form following. First and above all things I commend and commit my soul to Almighty God my Creator, trusting and most assuredly believing that when this earthly tabernacle shall be dissolved, my soul shall be brought into that habitation eternal in the heavens, thro' the precious death and merits of Jesus Christ my Saviour and Redeemer. My body I commit to the earth, from whence it was taken, to be buried in such decent manner as my Executors hereafter named shall see meet and convenient, hoping for and dying in the expectation of that joyful Resurrection of the great day when soul and body shall again be united and be forever with the Lord. And now for settling my temporal estate and such goods, chattels and debts as it hath pleased God far above my desert to be trust me with, I do order, give and dispose the same in manner and form as is hereafter expressed. And first I do renounce, revoke, frustrate and make void all testament or testaments, will or wills by me formerly made by word or writing, and appoint this my last will and testament and no other. Item. I will that all those just debts which I owe to any person or persons whatsoever be well and truly contented and paid in convenient time after my decease by my Executor hereafter named. Item. I give and bequeath to my eldest son John Richards all that my dwelling house and land adjoining, situate in Boston aforesaid, with the privileges and appurtenances thereunto belonging, to be to him, his heirs and assigns forever. And whereas my said son John hath formerly received of me to value of three hundred pounds in money, the profits whereof hath been to my use and is to be until my decease, as by instruments between us appears, I do give and bequeath the same after my decease to him the said John and his heirs forever. Item. Whereas my son James Richards hath formerly received of me the sum of Two Hundred and Fifty pounds in money, the profits of which hath been to my use and is to be until my decease, as by instruments between us appears, I do give and bequeath the same, after my decease, to him the said James and his heirs forever. Item. I will and bequeath unto Thomas Bradford five pounds in money. To Alice Bradford Threscore Pounds. To Hannah Bradford forty pounds. To Mercy Bradford Tenn pounds. To William Bradford Junr. Twenty pounds. To John Bradford Tenn pounds. To Samuel Bradford five pounds. To Melatiah Bradford five pounds. To Mary Bradford five pounds. To Sarah Bradford five pounds, these tenn above last named being children of William Bradford of Plimouth Colony and my daughter Alice deceased. Item. I will and bequeath to Samuel Hinckley twenty pounds. To Thomas Hinckley, Jun. Thirty pounds. To Susan Bacon ten pounds. To Hannah Glover five pounds. To Melatiah Crocker five pounds. To Bathsheba Hinckley five pounds. To Mehetable Hinckley five pounds. To Mary Wybornes five pounds. These eight last mentioned being children of Thomas Hinckley of Plymouth Colony and my daughter Mary deceased. Item. I give and bequeath unto Ephraim Hunt Jun. five pounds. To Thomas Hunt five pounds. To John Hunt five pounds, sons to Ephraim Hunt Sen. of Waymouth, and my late daughter Anne. Item. I will and bequeath unto the daughter of Mary Wiborne abovesaid five pounds, and to her son Tenn pounds. To the son of Hannah Glover five pounds. To John Bradford's two children five pounds each. To Samuel Hinckley's child five pounds. To Sarah Bacon's two children five pounds each. To my son James's six children Twenty shillings each to buy a ring apiece. To Thomas Hunt's two children five pounds each, more to Alice and Hannah Bradford five pounds each, to put them in mourning at my funeral. Item. I will and bequeath unto the poore of Boston tenn pounds, to be disposed of at the discretion of my Executor hereafter named, and to the first church in Boston five pounds. To Harvard College five pounds. Item. I give and bequeath unto Mrs. Sarah Leverett, relict of our late Honored Governor, five pounds, as an acknowledgment of her many



kindnesses. To each of my overseers hereafter named five pounds; all which legacies and bequests above my will is shall be paid by my Executor within twelve months after my decease in money, That is, to them that are of age or married, and to the rest as they may come to be of age or marry, or as they have need at the discretion of my Executor. My household stuff I dispose as followeth. To my son John I give my biggest silver tankard. To Mercy Bradford the worst of my three feather beds, one bolster, one coverlet, one pair of blankets, one pair sheets, one pillow and pillow case, the rest to Alice and Hannah Bradford, to be equally divided by my Executor. My wearing apparell to be equally divided between Alice and Hannah Bradford and Bathsheba Hinckley. It is further my will that in case my estate should fall short of what is hereby bequeathed as to the money part it shall be abated proportionably out of the bequests above, except what is given to my Overseers to the Poore and to the College, to the church and to Mary Wiborne, which is not to be lessened. It is my will and testament likewise that if Alice Bradford abovesaid do marry without my consent while I am living or without the consent of my Executor, she shall in such case lose the benefit of all the bequests above, which shall be divided among the rest of the legatees, at the discretion of my Executor hereafter named, anything in said will notwithstanding. And I do hereby make, ordain and appoint my loving son John Richards my sole Executor of this my last will and Testament, nothing doubting that he will be careful punctually to perform the same, hereby giving and bequeathing unto my Executor all the residue and remainder of my estate, personal and real, my debts and legacies above being first paid. And I do hereby appoint and ordaine Mr. Humphrey Davis and Mr. Anthony Stoddard Overseers of this my last will and testament, requesting them to accept that trouble and to inspect and direct as need may be to the true performance hereof. In witness to the premises I have to this my last will and testament set my hand and seal this third day of July, in the year of our Lord 1679.

WELTHEAN > RICHARDS,  
her mark and a seal.\*

Signed, sealed, pronounced and delivered by Welthean  
Richards, as her will and testament, in presence of us,

Henry Phillips, John Waite.

[*Suff. Prob., vol. 7, p. 314.*

Thomas and Welthean Richards had

9. 2. I. John,<sup>2</sup> Worshipful and Major, b. prob. 1615, d. April 2, 1694; m. Elizabeth (Hawkins) Winthrop.
10. 3. II. Thomas,<sup>2</sup> Esq., 1st of Dorchester and 2d of Boston, d. unm. 1648-50.
11. 4. III. Mary,<sup>2</sup> d. June 24, 1659, m. Thomas Hinkley, Gov. of Plymouth.
20. 5. IV. Alice,<sup>2</sup> d. Dec. 12, 1671, m. Maj. Wm. Bradford, Dep. Gov. of Plym.
31. 6. V. Anna,<sup>2</sup> who m. Mr. Ephraim Hunt of Weymouth.
35. 7. VI. James,<sup>2</sup> Esq., b. 1631, d. June 29 or July 11, 1680; m. Sarah Gibbons.
64. 8. VII. Benjamin,<sup>2</sup> d. about 1665, m. Oct. 10, 1661, Hannah Hudson.
- VIII. Joseph,<sup>2</sup> who was a minor at school 1651, probably d. soon after.
- IX. Hannah,<sup>2</sup> who d. at Boston unm. 10 (9) 1651.
- XI. Samuel,<sup>2</sup> who probably d. in his youth after 1651.

2. 9. John Richards, Wp. and Maj., one of the most eminent men of his time in the Colonies, is first mentioned as belonging to Dorchester, where, as a merchant, he probably remained for a few years after the removal of his father to Weymouth, for he was enrolled as a citizen of D., and in 1644 received a member of the Artillery Co. in Boston. He was the owner of lands in D. at a later period. We next hear of him on Kennebeck River, where he "of Neg-was-

\* Aged between 85 and 90 years; she was probably too infirm to write.



sey, planter," April 22, 1649, received of Robin Hood, an Indian, a deed of the island of Arrotheek, [now Georgetown, Me.], on which he then lived. Here he was no doubt engaged in ship-building with the father of Sir Wm. Phipps and his twenty sons, whose yard was either on this island or the width of a channel from it. The inhabitants of the Kennebeck country having been placed under the jurisdiction of New Plymouth, they were summoned to meet at Merry Meeting, June 23, 1654, when John Richards, with them, took the oath of fidelity to the new government. Seven weeks after, i. e., May 3, 1654, he was married at Boston to Elizabeth (Hawkins) Winthrop, widow of Adam W., and dau. of the distinguished navigator, Capt. Hawkins. She d. without issue, and he m. 2d, on the 1st of Sept. 1692, Ann Winthrop, dau. of Gov. John W. of Conn. Aug. 5, 1654, he sold to Tho. Lake, merch. of Boston, one half of the abovenamed island, with half the house, barn and orchard thereon. In the deed which he executed at Boston he then styled himself of Kennebeck River, planter, although he had no doubt taken up his permanent abode in Boston, and soon after appears as one of her most active citizens, merchants and ship-builders.

Jan. 4, 1656, he acted with Tho. Lake and others as an administrator of Major Gen. Edward Gibbins, formerly of Boston, who had died in England. May 28, 1659, Mr. John Richards, Tho. Lake and nine others received in answer to their petition to the General Court, a grant of "10<sup>ms</sup>. square [now Pittsfield] for a plantation 40 or 50 m<sup>s</sup> from Springfield to the Westward—about two thirds of the way to fort Awrania [Albany], so as they begin in 18<sup>mos</sup>.; and Oct. 18 ensuing, the G. C. ordered that a claim [be made] to our just rights upon Hudson R., and that a letter [be sent] from the Court to the Dutch Governor, desiring free liberty by their forts to or from such town as shall be erected there within our jurisdiction, and that Maj. Hawthorne and Mr. John Richards be messengers for this end from this Court and also from the Company."

Feb. 7, 1663-4, he was received a member of the 2d church, Rev. Increase Mather, Pastor, and his wife was received to the same church, 1670. He is presumed to have been previously a member of some church, and certainly a man of great excellence of character; for, as early as May 26, 1652, he then "of Boston," was, with Dudley, Stoughton, Hinkley, &c., appointed a commissioner for applying funds for the conversion of Indians. This office he held at least 34 years, for Randolph in 1686, in a letter to the Archbishop of Canterbury maligning the other commissioners, speaks of him as having "been a servant and incapable of doing any business."

April 29, 1668, he was appointed, with Mr. Anthony Stoddard, Capt. Daniel Gookin, and the Treasurer of Massachusetts, to rent "ye impost of wine and other goods." In 1667 he was Lieut. of the Artillery Co. May 31, 1671, he was appointed Ensign in another company, and May 12, 1675, Captain of a new company to be raised, and Oct. 10, 1683, Serj. Major of the Boston regiment, which, as the title was then used, meant commander-in-chief. Oct. 8, 1672, he was chosen treasurer of Harvard College, which office he held until 1685. For a series of years he was a member of the General Court, commonly representing Boston; but, as a residence in the town represented was not then a qualification, he was elected in 1672 and '73 to represent Newbury, and in '75 and '76 Hadley. Feb. 4, '79-80, he was chosen Speaker, and in May following, Assistant, and also in '81, '82, '83, '85 and '86.

In 1678, he was elected by the Gen. Court, with Anthony Checkley, a trustee to receive contributions to ransom captives taken at Hadley and carried to Canada; and soon after, when half Boston was in ashes, he was chosen the first of a "committee of safety for the prevention of fires."

The first charter being threatened, "Mr. Richards, a wealthy merchant and one

of the Assistants," was elected by the Gen. Court, with Gov. Joseph Dudley, to the momentous office of Commissioner to the royal Court; and among the able and intensely interesting instructions given them, they were directed to inform his Majesty that "we took up stamping silver merely upon necessitie, to prevent cheats by false pieces of eight." The result only delayed the fatal revocation.

From 1668 to 1686 he was placed on about seventy committees of the General Court, associated with Bradstreet, Danforth, Stoughton and Leverett in the use of public measures that mightily affected the interests and destiny of the Colonies. He seems to have been in no respect their inferior in the public confidence or esteem. He was their equal in activity, integrity, and the multitude and value of his public services; and he heeded but the one office more which they reached to have placed his portrait in the senate chamber, and secured him an equal offering of grateful remembrance.

But, as it was, he held one office too many,—one for which the common and greatest error of his age disqualified him. He accepted the appointment of one of the commissioners [judges] for the trial of persons accused of witchcraft, and remained in office, consenting to the horrible tragedy that ensued. I would that he had joined with Sewall in his confession, and gone with him a mourner to the grave. But there is no evidence that he saw his sin in season to do so, nor is there that he joined with Stoughton in his unchristian derision of their associate's repentance.

After the destruction of the first Charter of Massachusetts, Sir Edmund Andros was appointed governor, with unlimited power to make what laws he pleased. "Under his reign the burden of taxation became intolerable; marriage could be solemnized only by clergymen of the Church of England, and there was none in the Colony out of Boston. Public fasts and thanksgivings were prohibited; the people could not lawfully assemble in meetings, nor any leave the province without a passport from him. He declared existing land-titles invalid, requiring new grants from him to perfect them, and this at the charge of an exorbitant fee. He treated those around him with the greatest insolence; remarking before the Council, that if the colonists supposed the privileges of Englishmen followed them to the ends of the earth they would find themselves mistaken, and that the only difference between them and slaves was that they were not bought and sold."

In this grievous condition of the country all minds were turned upon Increase Mather, the friend and pastor of Major Richards, as the man of all others to appeal in behalf of the Colony, at the foot of the throne, for clemency and protection. To him proposals were made. But who would pay the expense of the mission? How could the consent of his loving, adoring flock be obtained? He referred it *wholly* to them. "If they said stay, he would not stir." "Major Richards," the principal man of his church, and ——— Way, at the meeting which was to decide the question, expressed their free consent. The rest were all silent, and so did unanimously consent.."—[*Mather's Journal*. Here was disinterested patriotism; here a liberal hand, a courageous heart. His voice decided the momentous question of Mather's mission; which, in the view of historians, was to determine whether the colonists should be reassured of their rights and privileges, or be subdued by the bayonet, robbed of their holy things, and subjected to military, civil, and ecclesiastical despotism. And while Mather was being fitted out at private expense, and no doubt by the liberal aid of Richards, Andros and his minions resorted to the basest stratagems to hinder his embarkation. These were defeated; and he smuggled on board a ship bound to England, after she had cleared and left the harbor. This was no doubt accomplished through the knowledge and approval, if not by the suggestion and aid of Major Richards, the neighbor and principal parishioner of Mr. Mather. While

he was on his mission, James II. was driven from the throne, and William and Mary proclaimed. Hearing the good news, the principal men of the Province, in the form of a petition, summoned Andros to abdicate, and surrender the fort; adding, that if not done it would be taken by storm. Among the subscribers was Sergeant Major Richards, commander-in-chief of the Boston Regiment. Andros saw with whom he had to deal and what to expect, and immediately complied. Richards was for the civil personal treatment of Andros, but without power to restrain the mob the next day from seizing, binding, and imprisoning him: and, as if some jealousy had arisen, the old magistrates, as soon as reinstated in authority, ordered a sergeant to bring Major Richards before them. But for whatever reason his presence was demanded, no censure was inflicted. He was spared to welcome the joyful return of Mather, and to see his country fenced with a new charter until she should ripen for independence. Under this charter he was appointed a councillor, and also a commissioner or member of the Supreme Court, and probably died in office in 1694, aged not less than 78 years.

## COPY OF HIS WILL.

In the name of God amen.

Apl. 1, A. D. 1694.

I, John Richards of Boston in the County of Suffolke in his Maj<sup>ties</sup> Province of the Massachusetts Bay in New Eng<sup>d</sup>, merchant, thro divine grace in good and perfect health and memory, yet knowing the uncertainty of this life on earth, and being desirous to settle that portion of temporal estate which God of his bounty hath made him a steward of, *Do* make, ordain and declare this my last will and testament in manner and form following; *First* and above all things I commend and commit my soul to Almighty God my Creator, most assuredly believing that when this Earthly Tabernacle shall be dissolved my soul shall be brought to that habitation which is eternal in the Heavens, thro the precious death and merits of the Lord Jesus Christ, my blessed Saviour and Redeemer. My body I commit to the earth from whence it was taken to be buried in such decent manner as my Executors hereafter named shall be thought meet and convenient, hoping for and dying in expectation of that joyful resurrection of the Great Day when soul and body shall be reunited and be forever with the Lord. *And* as for settling my temporal Estate and such Goods and Chattels and Debts which it hath pleased God far above my desert to bestow upon me, I do order give and dispose the same in manner and forme as hereafter is expressed.

*And first* I do renounce, revoke, frustrate and make void all Testament or Testaments, Will or Wills by me formerly made by word or writing and appoint this my last Will and Testament and no other. *Item* I will that those just debts which I do or shall owe to any person or persons whosoever at the time of my decease be well and truly contented, satisfied and paid within convenient time after my decease by my Executors hereafter named. *And Whereas* I did on contract of marriage with M<sup>es</sup> Ann Winthrop now my wife give as a dower my bond to her brother, Maj. Gen. Wait Winthrop of £2,000 conditioned, that in case of my decease before her, she should have and enjoy to her own proper use forever £1,000 in money of New Eng<sup>d</sup> out of my estate besides what would accrue to her by law out of my Real Estate as per my said Bond, Dated June 1692 more fully appears, I do will and order the said £1,000 to be paid to her in the first place or to her orders in convenient time after my decease.

*Item* I give and bequeath unto my said wife all that her estate that I had might or should have had with her not to be inventoried or inquired into by my Executors hereafter named.

*Item*, I give unto my said wife £100 in money more than is above expressed.

*Item* I give and bequeath unto my said wife £100 worth of my plate to be weighed to her at 6<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>d</sup> per oz.

*Item* I give and bequeath unto my said wife all my Household stuff, apparel,



arms, Books, except what is bequeathed to others hereafter in this my Will, and in lieu of her thirds of my real estate, I give unto my said wife the use of my Mansion house wherein I now live with the Land, Garden, Yards together with the Warehouse Wharffe, Ship-carpenters yard, and pasture thereunto adjoining, with outhouses, Fences, priviledges and appurtenances thereunto belonging during the time of her widowhood and no longer, she maintaining the Houses and fences in good repair. But if she see not cause to accept this proposition, she is to take her Thirds of my Real Estate according to Law and deliver the premises to whom it is bequeathed hereafter in this my Will.

*Item* I will and bequeath unto my wife's two Brothers and three Sisters £100 in money, that is to say To Maj Gen. John Winthrop £20. To Maj Gen. Wait Winthrop £20. To M<sup>es</sup> Elizabeth Endicott £20. To M<sup>es</sup> Margaret Corwin £20 and To M<sup>es</sup> Martha Wharton £20 *Item* I will and bequeath unto my Wifes kinswoman M<sup>es</sup> Elizabeth Corwin who now lives with us Three score pounds in money and £10 worth of my plate to be weighed at 6<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>d</sup> per oz. *Item* I will and bequeath to my sister M<sup>es</sup> Sarah Alline, wife to the Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr James Alline of Boston £100 in money. That is to say For herself £40 being part thereof and £60, the remaining part for her children or Grand children to be distributed by her in proportion as she shall see good.

*Item* I give and bequeath to my sister M<sup>es</sup> Abigail Foster, wife to John Foster Esq of Boston £40 in money.

*Item* I give and bequeath to Lt. Colon<sup>ll</sup> Elisha Hutchinson of Boston £20 in money, and to his son Thomas Hutchinson £50 in money and to his daughter Elizabeth Hutchinson £300 in money and to his daughter Hannah Hutchinson £20 in money. All these legacies and bequests to my brother Elisha Hutchinson and his children I give on condition that his children when they come of age shall confirm the sale of a certain parcel of land adjoining to my land which came to him in the right of his former wife, sister to my late wife deceased and was sold to me by their said father May 10, 1682. I say May the tenth one thousand six hundred and eighty two for £300 in money (much more than it is worth but for my convenience) as by bill of sale on Record appears. and that his children aforesaid do make sale and deliver sufficient conveyance thereof to me or to whom I shall bequeath the same. and that the s<sup>d</sup> Elisha Hutchinson and s<sup>d</sup> children do authentically quitclaim to the House and Land I now live in which they may make under any pretense of right from their late aunt, my former wife deceased. But in case of any trouble, disturbance or molestation given by them or any one of them or any from by or under them, or any of them to those to whom I shall bequeath the same or to their heirs or assignes, the said Hutchinson and his children above named shall forfeit the whole Legacies and Bequests above to be recovered by those to whom I shall bequeath s<sup>d</sup> Lands and Housing or by their heirs or assignes.

*Item* I give and bequeath to M<sup>r</sup> Adam Winthrop son to my Predecessor £100 in money and to his son Adam Winthrop £50 and to his daughter Mary Winthrop £50 in money.

*Item* I give and bequeath to my nephew Thomas Richards, son to my late brother, James Richards of Hartford Esq all y<sup>t</sup> my Mansion House and Land which I now live in lying at the Northerly end of the Town of Boston\* with the Lands adjacent together with the Wharffe Warehouse, Outhousing, Ship-Carpenters yarde, Pasture as well the Land which I bought of my Brother Lt. Coll. Elisha Hutchinson as what I had in right of my Wife, and what I bought of Mr. John Paine deceased, with the Gardens Yards Fences with their privileges and appurtenances, to him, his heirs and assigns forever. Reserving only the use of

\* At the corner of Foster and Ship streets.

all to my now wife during her widowhood, in case she accept of it as is above expressed. If otherwise my wife is to have her thirds according to Law.

*Item* I give and bequeath to my sister in law, M<sup>rs</sup> Sarah Davie formerly wife to my late Brother Richards £20 in money.

*Item* I give and bequeath unto the three daughters of my late Brother Richards the sum of £600 in money. That is to say, Unto Mary, now wife to M<sup>r</sup> Benj<sup>a</sup> Alford £200. To Jerusha wife to Mr. Gurdon Saltonstall of New London, £200. To Elizabeth wife to Mr John Davie of New London £200.

*Item* I give and bequeath to the children of Sarah daughter to my late Brother, late wife of Capt Benjamin Davis of Boston viz. To Wm Davis all that Wharffe piece and parcell of Land lying above, against and below the mouth and entrance of the Town Dock which I purchased of M<sup>rs</sup> Elizabeth Woodmansey, Relict of Mr John Woodmansey of Boston (and now let to Mr. John Waite at £6 per annum) with all ye privileges and appurtenances to the same belonging to the s<sup>d</sup> William Davis his heirs and assigns forever. And to the three daughters of said Benjamin and Sarah Davis, viz. To Margaret Davis all that House and Land formerly belonging to my Mother Richards lying near the Dock known by the name of Mr. Peter Oliver's Dock, to be to her, her heirs and assigns forever. And to her sisters Sarah Davis and Elizabeth Davis £100 in money to be equally divided between them. The money to be paid to their Father, Capt Benj Davis for their use within six months after my decease.

*Item* I give and bequeath to John Alford son of Mr Benj Alford, all that piece or parcell of land lying near Beacon Hill which I bought of the late Mr. Richard Knight now in the occupation of Mr. Benj Alford fore<sup>sd</sup> I having formerly given it to his s<sup>d</sup> son John but he hath no deed of it.

*Item* I give and bequeath to the children of my late sister Mary, Wife to Mr Thomas Hinckley of Barnstable £500 in money. That is to say Unto Samuel Hinckley £50. To Sarah, wife to Nathaniel Bacon of Barnstable £50. To Mary Wife to Mr John Wibourne of Boston £50. To Hannah Wife to Mr Nathaniel Glover of Dorchester £200. To Melatiah wife to Mr Josiah Crocker of Barnstable £50. To Bathshua Hall of Dorchester £50. To Mehetable Worden of Boston Widow £50.

*Item* I give and bequeath to the children of my sister Ann late Wife to Mr. Ephaim Hunt of Weymouth deceased £150 in money That is to say To Lt Tho Hunt of Boston £50. To Maj Ephaim Hunt of Weymouth £50 and To Mr John Hunt of s<sup>d</sup> Weymouth £50.

*Item.* I give and bequeath unto the children of my late sister Alice, late wife to Maj William Bradford of Plimouth the sum of £510 in money. That is to say Unto Tho Bradford of Connecticott Colony £50 To Alice, Wife to Maj James Fitch of Norwich £50. To Hannah Wife to Joshua Ripley of s<sup>d</sup> Norwich £50 To Melatiah, Wife to Mr. John Steel of s<sup>d</sup> Norwich £50 To the children of the late Wm Bradford jun of Plimouth £50 to be paid to their grandfather, Maj Wm Bradford and by him equally to be divided amongst them. To John Bradford £60. To Samuel Bradford £50. To Mary Wife to Mr. Wm Hunt of Weymouth £50. To Sarah, Wife to — Baker of Duxbury or somewhere thereabout £50.

*Item.* I will and bequeath to Elizabeth Adams, Daughter to Alice Wife of the late Rev. Mr. William Adams of Dedham £60 in money, and do also order that she be paid £20 more for money I received of Maj James Fitch afore<sup>sd</sup> in part of her portion, so that said Elizabeth Adams is to receive in all £100 out of my estate.

*Item.* I will and bequeath to Mary Wiborne jun<sup>r</sup> daughter of John and Mary Wiborne of Boston above mentioned £30 in money, and to the eldest child of Mrs Mehetable Worden afore<sup>sd</sup> for the childs proper use £30 in money. To Ann

the eldest daughter of Lt Tho Hunt afore<sup>s</sup> £30 in money, and to the Eldest child of the above said Maj. Ephaim Hunt £30 in money, and to the eldest child of Mr John Hunt aforementioned £30 in money to be paid to the parents of those that are under age.

*Item.* I will and bequeath of my Plate as followeth. To my cousin Mary Wise, to Mr. Benj Alford £10 worth of s<sup>d</sup> Plate at 6<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>d</sup> per oz. To Hannah Wise, To Nathaniel Glover aforementioned £10 worth at 6<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>d</sup> per oz. To my cousin Elizabeth Hutchinson aforementioned £10 worth at 6<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>d</sup> per oz. and To Elizabeth Adams afore<sup>s</sup> £6 worth after the same rate.

*Item* I give to Maj Genl Wait Winthrop my best silver hilted Rapier and best belt, and my Carbine with Belt. And to my Cousin Mr Benj Alford the other silver hilted rapier and next belt and my best saddle with pistols and holsters thereto belonging, *And whereas* I am still indebted to some of my Sisters grandchildren (that are yet under age) on account of bequests of my late Mother Richards as by her Will dated Jly3. 1679 That is to say Unto the son of the above named Hannah Glover of Dorchester £5. To Samuel Hinckleys child £5. To Sarah Bacon's two Eldest Children £5 each, To Lt Tho Hunt's two Eldest Children £5 each, To John Bradford's two Eldest Children £5 each, In all £40. My will is that those sums be doubled to them, and that there be paid to the above named children £80 in money proportioned as above.

*Item.* I will and bequeath to Harvard Colledge at Cambridge in New England £100 in money to be paid by my Executors hereafter named to the Treasurer of said Colledge for the time being to be improved by him and his successors with the advice of the President Fellows in the some meet way, the yearly profit to be towards maintenance of poor schollars at the discretion of the President and Fellows for the time being.

*Item* I give and bequeath to the Town of Boston £100 in money to be paid to the Treasurer of the said Town for the time being and by him improved in some meet way (or by his successors) with the advice of the Selectmen of s<sup>d</sup> Town, the yearly profit to be towards the maintenance of the Poor of the Town at the discretion of the Selectmen.

*Item* I will and bequeath to the Second Church in Boston whereof I am an unworthy member £100 in money to be paid to the teaching Officer or Officers of s<sup>d</sup> Church for the time being, to be improved by the Deacons of the s<sup>d</sup> Church (or others whom the Officer or Officers shall appoint) with the advice of said Officer or Officers, the yearly profit to be towards the maintenance of the poor belonging to said Church at the discretion of said Officer or Officers:

*Item,* I give and bequeath to my Brother Rev. Mr. James Allin, Pastor of the First Church in Boston £20 in money and unto the Rev. Mr Increase Mather of the Church to which I belong £20 in money; and to his son, The Rev. Mr Cotton Mather £20 in money, To the Rev Mr Samuel Willard of the third Church in Boston £10, To the Rev Mr Joshua Moody £10 and to Mr. Bayley, a preacher in Boston £10 in money.

*Item* I will and bequeath to the Witnesses of this my Will that shall appear at the Probate 20<sup>s</sup> a piece to bye each of them a Ring. The *Remainder* of my estate I give and bequeath to the persons and in the proportions following viz. To my beloved wife one eighth part thereof, To my Cousin [hus. of his niece] Capt Benj Davis's children one eighth part to be equally divided amongst them by their father to whom it is to be paid, One eighth part to my cousin, Lt Benj. Alford for his children to be equally divided amongst them. One eighth part to my cousin, Mr Gurdon Saltonstall for his children equally to be divided. One eighth part to my cousin Mr John Davie for his children equally divided. One eighth part to my cousin Lt Tho Hunt of Boston. One eighth part to Maj Ephaim Hunt of Weymouth and one eighth part to Mr John Hunt of Weymouth



afore mentioned. And whereas money is mentioned in all the foregoing Bequests, it is because my estate lies principally in money or obligations for money; That my Executors hereafter named may if they shall see cause, pay all such Legacies or any part of them by assigning of the Bonds, or Obligations to the several Legataries respectively which shall answer as if paid in money, anything afore<sup>ad</sup> notwithstanding to be done within six months after my decease. And in case my estate by God's Providence fall short of what is disposed and bequeathed in this my Will, my Will is that every Legatary be abated proportionably. And I do hereby appoint and ordain my beloved Wife Ann, my Brother, John Foster Esq. and my cousin Lt Benj Alford joint Executors of this my last Will and Testament, and do hereby will and bequeath unto them £150, that is £50 apiece. *In Witness* whereof I have hereunto put my hand and seal the day and year first above written. Signed, sealed, pronounced and Delivered by John Richards, "as his last Will and Testament in presence of us."

The above "will was found in his own hand writing," lying "upon his writing Desk in his Closet, immediately upon his decease," neither signed nor witnessed; yet it was set up as his will, "approved and allowed so far as it concerned the distribution of his personal estate"; and the persons named as his executors were appointed to administer.

Dame Ann, his widow, appealed from the decree of the Judge of Probate to the Governor and Council, who, May 31, 1694, ratified and affirmed the previous decree; and the *whole* estate seems to have been distributed according to the above will.

Dame Ann Richards, his widow, daughter of Governor John Winthrop, of New London, June 20, 1704, made her will, giving her estate to her "brs." Gov. Fitz John Winthrop, of New London, Maj. Wait Winthrop, of Boston; sister Elizabeth Endicott, widow of Gov. Endicott, plate and £70; to Margaret Corwin, of Boston, £210; to Martha Wharton, widow, of Boston, £180; to Elizabeth Corwin, daughter of sister Corwin, £300 in money, and all the remainder of her estate, and made her sole executrix.

3. 10. Thomas Richards,<sup>2</sup> Esq., probably the second son of Thomas, senior, is presumed to have remained in Dorchester with his brother John, as successors to their father in trade, where, as a member of some church, he was in 1645 admitted to the freeman's oath. Before 1648 he had removed to Boston, where he was styled Esq., and that year admitted a member of the Artillery Co. He is supposed to have died s. p. before the date of his father's will, in which he is not mentioned.

4. 11. Mary,<sup>2</sup> m. Dec. 7, 1641, Thomas Hinkley of Barnstable, b. 1618, d. April 25, 1706, who was deputy to the G. C. 1645, magistrate and assistant, 1658-80, and governor of Plymouth Colony, 1681-92, except during the reign of Andros. In 1652 he was appointed a commissioner for applying funds for the conversion of Indians. "It was his to fill a large space in the world's history."—*Freeman's History of Barnstable Co.* He had,

12. i. Mary,<sup>3</sup> b. Aug. 3, 1644, m. John Wyborne of Boston.

13. ii. Sarah,<sup>3</sup> Nov. 4, 1646, m. Nathaniel Bacon.

14. iii. Melatiah,<sup>3</sup> Nov. 25, 1648, m. Josiah Crocker of Barnstable.

15. iv. Hannah,<sup>3</sup> April 15, 1651, m. Nathaniel Glover.

16. v. Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Feb. 14, 1653, m. Sarah Pope, Nov. 13, 1676.

17. vi. Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Jr., Dec. 5, 1654, no further reported.

18. vii. Bathshua,<sup>3</sup> May 15, 1657, m. — Hall of Dorchester.



19. VIII. Mehetabel,<sup>3</sup> March 24, 1659, m. Samuel Worden of Boston, and 2d, William Avery of Dedham, Oct. 13, 1698.
- 
5. 20. Alice,<sup>2</sup> m. Wm. Bradford, b. June 17, 1624, the son of Gov. Wm. Bradford of Plymouth Colony, who also was afterwards deputy governor of the same colony, commander in chief of her forces in the Narraganset fight, 1676, and one of the council of Sir Edmund Andros. He d. Feb. 20, 1703, aged 79 years, after marrying a 2d and 3d wife, by each of whom he had issue. Alice (Richards) B. had,
    21. I. John,<sup>3</sup> Maj., b. Feb. 20, 1653, d. Dec. 8, 1736; m. Feb. 5, 1674, Mercy Warren.
    22. II. William,<sup>3</sup> Jr., b. March 11, 1655, d. 1687; m. Rebecca Bartlett, r. Plymouth; left children.
    23. III. Thomas,<sup>3</sup> who settled at Canterbury, Ct., and was the ancestor of the patriotic and daring Rev. Ebenezer Bradford, first of Chester, N. J., second of Bottle Hill, where he established a theological school, and last of Rowley, Mass.; also, of Hon. Nathan Morse, of Brooklyn, and late of Superior Court of New York.
    24. IV. Alice,<sup>3</sup> who m. 1st, Rev. Wm. Adams of Dedham, March 27, 1680, for 2d wife, and 2d, Maj. James Fitch of Norwich, Ct., and was the ancestor of Ebenezer Fitch, D. D., first president of Williams College.
    25. v. Hannah,<sup>3</sup> who m. Nov. 28, 1682, Joshua Ripley of Hingham, and m. to Norwich, now Windham, Ct., had, 1. *Mercy*, bap. at Boston, Sept. 2, 1660, m. Sept. 16, 1680, Samuel Steel of Hartford.
    26. VI. Mercy,<sup>3</sup> who m. — Steel of Hartford.
    27. VII. Samuel,<sup>3</sup> b. 1668, d. 1714; m. Hannah Rogers and was the ancestor of Rev. John C. Holbrook of Dubuque, Iowa.
    28. VIII. Melatiah,<sup>2</sup> who m. John Steel of Norwich, Ct.
    29. IX. Mary,<sup>3</sup> who m. Wm. Hunt of Weymouth.
    30. X. Sarah,<sup>3</sup> who m. Kenelm Baker of Duxbury.
- 
6. 31. Anna,<sup>2</sup> m. Mr. Ephraim Hunt of Weymouth, had,
    32. I. Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Lt., who settled in Boston.
    33. II. Ephraim,<sup>3</sup> Maj., who settled in Weymouth.
    34. III. John,<sup>2</sup> who remained in Weymouth.
- 
7. 35. James,<sup>2</sup> is supposed to have been in England in 1650, whither he had probably been sent for education. In 1652, May 26, he was of Boston, where he then, aged 21 years, took the freeman's oath. This proves him born as early as 1631, and at least 49 years old at death, instead of "47." Between 1652 and '62 he is presumed to have been much or all the time in England. In 1662, or early in '63, he settled in Hartford, where, before taking the oath of fidelity, he was in 1663 chosen townsman for the south side of Little River, and otherwise immediately treated as a gentleman of rank in whose virtues and ability the public reposed entire confidence. Henceforward for 17 years his commercial transactions and public services fill a large space in the records and history of Connecticut. He settled on the south side of Little River, on a lot that had been Mr. Edward Hopkins's, and received from the town a grant of the land on the north side of the same, connecting it with the river. Oct. 1664 he was admitted to the freeman's oath, and, at the same General Court, chosen an assist-

ant for the colony, took his oath and was desired to accompany Gov. Winthrop and several others to New York to congratulate his Majesty's Hon. Commissioners, Sir Robert Carr, Col. Geo. Cartwright, and Samuel Maverick, "who were to be there to adjust certain rights as to the Duke's Patent and Connecticut bounds."

In 1665 he was styled Lt., and was of the House of Magistrates. In 1672 he was chosen on the part of Connecticut, with Gov. John Winthrop, a commissioner of the United Colonies who met at Plymouth, and again in 1775, for the purpose of rendering the union of the New England Colonies permanent. In calling, he was a merchant and traded extensively in real estate. In a journal kept by Rev. Simon Bradstreet of New London the following notice is entered: "Mr. James Richards, one of ye magistrates of this Colony, died June 9, 1680, aged about 50, or something less. He was a man of good parts and a good justice, and will be much missed, especially at this time." On his monument in the old graveyard on Main street, Hartford, a different and erroneous age is given him, and he is said to have "died on the 19 of July, an assistant of Connecticut, in the firm hope of the glorious resurrection." "His grave is near those of Rev. Thomas Hooker and other worthies."

The following notice is from Royal R. Hinman, Esq., by whose indefatigable labors so much of the history of the first planters of Connecticut has been saved:—

Richards, Hon. James, died at his house in Hartford, on the 29th day of June, 1680. He married Sarah, the daughter of William Gibbons, Esq., of Hartford. He owned land in England at his decease, and was liberal to his wife in his will. She had received of her father Gibbons a handsome estate in lands before, some of which were located in England, and the rents of which her mother in some measure relied upon for support. Mr. Richards supposed it would prove inconvenient for his mother-in-law to obtain her distant rents; he therefore made an exchange with her, and took her lands in England and gave her £30, annually, for life, and £200 to dispose of as she pleased for her lands there. To his son, Thomas, he gave all his lands and buildings in England, and informed him he could call upon Ralph Ingram, a woolen draper in London, for his deeds; he also gave Thomas most of his lands in Hartford. To his daughter, Mary, he gave his farm at Habuck, east of the river in Wethersfield, to be received when married, or 18 years of age, with the buildings, and £300. To Jerusha, all his lands and buildings west of the river in Wethersfield, and £300. To Elizabeth, all his lands and buildings in and about New London, and £450. He gave to his child not then born, £700. To Thomas Bradford, (his nephew) he gave 10 acres of land and £60, if he should build upon the land.\* To his brother, John Richards, of Boston, he gave his largest silver tankard and his watch. To the church south of Little River, in Hartford, where he had attended meeting, he gave £10 in silver plate for administering the sacrament. To the Latin school in Hartford, £50. To his pastor, Rev. John Whiting, £15. To the poor of Hartford, £20. To Mercy Bradford, his kinswoman, he gave £10; and provided, like a true Puritan, that whoever thereafter should hold his lands in Hartford, should pay the

\* This bequest planted Gov. Bradford's descendants at Canterbury.

ecclesiastical taxes upon them to support the south church in Hartford. His wife Sarah and son Thomas, executors. To his brother John of Boston, and Capt. John Allen of Hartford, he gave £10 each, and made them overseers of his will. His houses and lands in Boston, he ordered to be equally divided between all his children who were then minors. Estate £7930 : 15. The child unborn, mentioned in Hon. James's will, proved to be a daughter and was named Anne—she died before 1691, and the £700 given her in the will was equally distributed to the other children in Oct. 1691. The £200 given to Ursula Gibbons by Hon. James towards her lands in England, were also divided between the children of Hon. James. Sarah, the relict of Hon. James, in 1691 signed the distribution of the personal estate of Hon. James, as Sarah Davie, with her husband John Davie, together with the children of James. In 1709 "Dame Sarah," relict of Hon. James, was the wife of Jonathan Tyng, Esq., Gent., of Dunstable, in Mass. She gave up to her son, Thomas, her right as executor of his father's will, and quit to him her dower estate in Hartford, signed by herself and Tyng her husband. Deed dated Boston, March 30, 1709.

The following record of the births and deaths of James's children is from his family bible, now in the Genealogical Library, Boston:—

41. 36. I. "Sarah,<sup>3</sup> b. Feb. 23, 1661, in Warwickshire," [Eng.]; d. Aug. 28, 1690; m. Capt. Benj. Davis of Boston.
  46. 37. II. "Mary,<sup>3</sup> b. Aug. 16, 1663, at Hartford," d. June 26, 1732; m. Mr. Benjamin Alford of Boston.
  56. 38. III. "Jerusha,<sup>3</sup> b. June 28, 1665, at Hartf<sup>d</sup>."; m. Rev. Gurdon Saltonstall of New London, afterwards Gov. of Connecticut.
    - IV. "— nl,<sup>3</sup> ? [pr. Nathaniel] b. May 19, 1667, at H., d. Feb. 19, —."
    - V. "John,<sup>3</sup> b. Dec. 18, 1668, at H., d. Aug. 11, 1670."
  51. 39. VI. "Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Capt., b. Sept. 16, 1670, at H.," d. Dec. 5, 1714, at Boston.
  40. VII. "Elizabeth,<sup>3</sup> b. Sept. 3, 1672, at H.," m. Mr. [Rev.] John Davie, alias Davis, of Groton, New London.
    - VIII. "John,<sup>3</sup> b. Sept. 4, 1674, at H., d. July 6, 1674."
    - IX. "John,<sup>3</sup> b. July 3, 1676, at Boston, at my brother [John] Richards' house, and d. June 24, 1677."
    - X. "Abigail,<sup>3</sup> b. May 22, 1678, at Hartf<sup>d</sup>., d. May 22, 1679."
    - XI. Anne,<sup>3</sup> b. Nov. 25, 1680, posthumous, d. prior to April 1, 1694.
- 
36. 41. Sarah,<sup>3</sup> m. Capt. Benjamin Davis of Boston, and there had,
    42. I. William Davis.<sup>4</sup>
    43. II. Margaret Davis,<sup>4</sup> who perhaps d. young.
    44. III. Sarah Davis,<sup>4</sup> who m. — Bill.
    45. IV. Elizabeth Davis,<sup>4</sup> who m. Rev. Sampson Stoddard of Chelmsford.
- 
37. 46. Mary,<sup>3</sup> m. Mr. Benjamin Alford, r. Boston, had,
    47. I. Benjamin Alford,<sup>4</sup> bap. Oct. 10, 168—, m. Nov. 10, 1709, Rachel Allen; had, 1. *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> Feb. 7, 1710–11; 2. *Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> Dec. 9, 1713; 3. *Mary*,<sup>5</sup> Nov. 27, 1715.
    48. II. Mary Alford,<sup>4</sup> Sept. 15, 1683, bap. Oct. 14, 1683, m. June 30, 1702, John Vryling.
    49. III. John Alford,<sup>4</sup> July 5, 1685, and bap. same day.
    50. IV. Judith,<sup>4</sup> bap. Sept. 16, 1688.

51. v. James Alford,<sup>4</sup> July 19, 1691, bap. July 26, 1691.  
 52. vi. Sarah Alford,<sup>4</sup> March 17, 1693, bap. same day.  
 53. 50. vii. Thomas Alford,<sup>4</sup> Oct. 6, 1695, bap. Oct. 13, 1695.  
 54. viii. Elizabeth Alford,<sup>4</sup> July 26, bap. July 28, 1700, m. Dec. 17, 1718, Jonathan Sewall of Boston, the father of Jonathan, b. Aug. 17, 1728, A. B. at H. C. 1748, Attorney General of Mass. and loyalist, changed the name to Sewell, and d. Sept. 26, 1796, at St. Johns, N. B.  
 55. ix. Joanna Alford,<sup>4</sup> May 24, 1702, bap. same day.
- 
38. 56. Jerusha,<sup>3</sup> d. at Boston, July 25, 1697, m. for his 1st wife, Rev. Gurdon Saltonstall of New London, afterwards Gov. of Connecticut, and had,  
 57. i. Elizabeth Saltonstall,<sup>4</sup> May 11, 1690, m. Richard Christophers, and 2d, Isaac Ledyard.  
 58. ii. Mary Saltonstall,<sup>4</sup> Feb. 15, 1691-2, m. Jeremiah Miller.  
 59. iii. Sarah Saltonstall,<sup>4</sup> April 8, 1694, m. John Gardner, 2d Samuel Davis, and 3d Thomas Davis.  
 60. iv. Jerusha Saltonstall,<sup>4</sup> July 5, 1695, died Sept. 12, 1695.  
 61. v. Gurdon Saltonstall,<sup>4</sup> July 17, 1696, died July 27, 1696.

---

39. 51. Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Capt., after the decease of his uncle, Hon. John Richards of Boston, in 1694 succeeded to the inheritance of the estate bequeathed in his will, and removed to Boston.

He m. Joanna Dodd, sister to Mr. Edward D. of Hartford, by whom he had only daughters, in whom expired the name of Richards among the descendants of Mr. Thomas R. the Puritan, the natural penalty of wealth and luxury. See their effect on Paul Richards's race and most others who attain them.

Nov. 23, 1714, Thomas made his will, which was witnessed by Samuel Greenwood, Jr., Samuel Tyler Jr., and Samuel Clark, and proved Dec. 16, 1714. In this he gave his wife Joanna, £500 of bills of credit on the Province, one third of his personal estate forever, and during her life one third of the annual income of all his real estate, naming a ship-yard and the house he lived in. To his niece, the wife of Rev. Sampson Stoddard of Chelmsford, he gave £50; to Daniel Alford, son of his nephew Benjamin Alford, merchant of Boston, £50; to his brother-in-law, Edward Dodd of Hartford, £10; to Rev. Increase and Cotton Mather of Boston, £10 apiece; to Rev. Thomas Buckingham of Hartford, £5; to Harvard College, £30; to John Arcos, formerly his servant, £10; to the poor of Boston, £20; to his sister Mary Alford, £10, and to her daughter Sarah, £5. All the residue of his estate in Great Britain, Boston, Hartford, or other parts of New England, he bequeathed to his daughters Joanna and Mary Richards, making them heirs of each other, and directing that if they died s. p. it should be enjoyed by his wife during her life time, and ultimately go, one-third part of it to her heirs, and two-thirds to the children of his sisters Sarah and Mary, viz., one-third to Benjamin Alford, Jr., and the other one-third in equal parts to Wm. Davis, Sarah Bill and Elizabeth Stoddard, and they to pay £50 to Edward Dodd his brother-in-law, £20 to Joanna Alford his niece, and £50 to the children of his niece, Mary Vryling, and £20 to each of the three children of his sister Jerusha Saltonstall. He made his wife, Joanna, sole executrix, and Paul Dudley, Esq., and Samuel Greenwood, trustees to assist her, and gave each of them £5. She sold part of his estate at Hartford to Jonathan and Isaac Sheldon of Northampton, for £1108, and March, 1720, presented an inventory of his estate, amounting to £3950, charging herself £598 sterling, for rents received from England. Her account was approved July 3, 1721.



About 1715-18 she m. 2d, Dr. John Cutler of Boston, who, Oct. 9, 1718, with her was made guardian of her daughters. He d. about 1724, but no mention is made of her in his will, or in the settlement of his estate, nor anywhere else, of either her or her children, after 1721. They either d. without issue, or she, having married unhappily, separated from her second husband and removed to England.

Capt. Thomas Richards,<sup>3</sup> by wife Joanna Dodd, had,

62. I. Joanna,<sup>4</sup> b. July 21, 1702, at Hartford, m. Aug. 23, 1720, William Brooker of Boston; m. by Samuel Miles, Episcopal minister.

63. II. Mary,<sup>4</sup> Oct. 14, 1703, at Hartford.

---

8. 64. Benjamin,<sup>2</sup> settled in Boston, and was probably engaged in trade and ship building with his brother John. He died intestate s. p. about 1666. He m. Oct. 10, 1661, Hannah Hudson, dau. of William H., who, March 26, 1667, had m. 2d, Richard Crisp of Boston, who was then appointed co-administrator with her on her former husband's estate. In an inventory of his household furniture, appraised at £80, were enumerated, carpets, curtains, 30 diaper napkins, 6 Turkey work chayers, 6 joint stools in the parlor, 6 wrought stools in the chamber, 3 looking glasses, &c.

## CHAPT. II.

## THOMAS RICHARDS.

Of this Puritan almost nothing can be gathered from records but his name. His mission seems to have been to snatch his family from oppression and set them down where the holiest influences would conspire to mould them, and their descendants, for usefulness in time and blessedness in eternity; and happy has it been for them and the world that he performed it. That he was of the same stock as other cotemporary immigrants of the name is not susceptible of proof from our records; but circumstances, often as conclusive as documentary evidence, indicate that he was, and the nephew of Thomas Richards, senior, and the cousin or brother of Nathaniel, of Hartford, of William and John, of Plymouth, and of Edward, of Dedham. Of the exact time of his birth, arrival, and death, there is uncertainty. From the ages of his children, and the "advanced age" of his widow, in 1671, he is supposed to have been born about 1600-5. His name does not occur on any record of Massachusetts or Plymouth. This, considering the state of the records, makes it certain that he did not first settle at Cambridge, but might have tarried some years at Weymouth, and have afterwards joined Mr. Hooker, some of whose flock first settled at Weymouth, and subsequently at Cambridge.\* In favor of this, there existed a tradition, which one of his descendants, born a century ago, deemed worthy of record: and if we could prove him one of the band who came out with Mr. Newman in 1635, it would be a high recommendation, and bring him from that part of the kingdom from whence came Thomas, senior. But the excellence of his character is endorsed by the sentiments he embraced, the society he loved, the sacrifices for truth and conscience he made, and the fraternization he received; while the enterprise, energy, and piety of his sons assure us of a father of stamina and worth.

He was not of the 100 original purchasers of Hartford, but one of the 62 original settlers to whom "were granted lotts to have onely at the town's courtesie with liberty to fetch woode and keep swine or coves on the Common." The vote, conferring this privilege, passed February 10, 1639, probably 1639-40, when his wife was a widow. It was, no doubt, intended as a legal security to his heirs of what had been possessed by consent in his life time; nor was it then an uncommon use of a representative name. Thomas Richards might have gone to Hartford with Mr. Hooker in 1636, subsisting by the way on the milk of the herd they drove; but I find so many modern untruths within the lids of the bible, that a good deacon's record to this effect does not prove it. He was not at Hartford to build his own house, nor until another had had time to build one to sell; and his name is the very last of the 62 who received lots at the "towns courtesie." He did not, probably, arrive before 1637, and as he seems to have made no improvements, and as no use of his name on any record implies that he was alive even in 1638, he, no doubt, died soon after his arrival, and not improbably with those who fell in 1637, in the Pequod war. But if it were not so, he did not live to become a proprietor of Hartford. He died as early as 1638 or '39, before the assignment of house-lots to the planters. For in February, 1639, probably 1639-40, "to Widow Richards the late wife of Thomas Richards, were assigned 4 acres and 1

\* Others, as names denote, from the vicinity of Weymouth, and not originally of Mr. Hooker's people, early settled at Hartford.

Rood abutting on a pathway leading from *her* house to Little River on the East, on diverse small lots on the West, on John Surles on the North, and on Robert Bartletts on the South." It was situated about a stone's cast southwest of the College grounds. This has been reckoned as the home lot of Thomas Richards, and it was, no doubt, such by agreement, as in similar cases, in the settlement of other towns before the lots could be definitely surveyed and *legally* assigned. 13 acres and 2 roods on the east side of North Hill, and 2 acres and 2 roods on the east side of the Great River were subsequently allotted to her; and to make her title *perfect* to a lot of "3 acres and 2 roods with a *tenement* thereon with other out houses yards or gardens which *she had bought* of Thomas Bull abutting on the highway leading to the South Meadow on the north"; it was *formally* assigned to her. This tenement is presumed to have been "her house" referred to in the assignment of her first lot, which was designed to enlarge the one she had purchased. Her agency in the purchase may indicate the *early* death of her husband. The first and last lots united made 7 acres 3 roods, and were, March 16, 1640, called Thos. Richards's lot of 8 acres, although he was not then alive. She died about 1671, at an advanced age, leaving effects inventoried at £24, which were then divided, by mutual agreement, between her four surviving children. Her estate seems to have been previously settled, and the homestead, upon John.<sup>2</sup> Thos. Richards left,

2. i. Mary,<sup>2</sup> who m. "Mr." Peck, of Milford, Ct.

7. 3. ii. John,<sup>2</sup> b. 1631, d. after July, 1712, at Hartford, m. Lydia Stocking.

10. 4. iii. Thomas,<sup>2</sup> Dea., b. 1634, d. April 9, 1715, s. p., at Newark, N. J.

11. 5. iv. Samuel,<sup>2</sup> who died unm., at New Haven, 1662.

12. 6. v. Obadiah,<sup>2</sup> who d. Nov. 11, 1702, at Waterbury, Ct., m. Hannah

~~Bonny~~ 2d, Rachel ———.  
*Barthol*

3. 7. John,<sup>2</sup> m. Lydia Stocking, who covenanted Feb. 23, 1695-6, and was living July 12, 1712. What relation he sustained to the church in H. cannot be ascertained, owing to the loss of records of previous date. He seems to have settled on the homestead in Hartford, where he served as collector of a tax of £10, "appointed" by the town, 1655, for Mr. [Rev.] Davis; March 12, 1695-6, he gave his sons Thomas and Samuel 1½ acres each, whereon their houses then stood, on the west side of the road to Farmington. In 1705 he gave them 30 acres in common, bounded west by Farmington line; and in 1712 he gave Samuel a lot adjoining this, on the West; and Thomas a lot, bounded west by Rocky Hill, and north by Thomas's own land; reserving, during his life and that of their mother, the improvement of these lots. He mentions no other child in the settlement of his estate; his other son having, probably, been adopted by his brother, Deacon Thomas, of Newark, and in no want of a patrimony in Hartford. He had,

23. 8. i. John,<sup>3</sup> m. ab't 1686, inherited the estate of his uncle Thos. of Newark.

27. 9. ii. Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Deacon, b. 1666, d. April 9, 1749, at Hartford; m. 1691, Mary Parsons.

36. 10. iii. Samuel<sup>3</sup>, d. at Hartford, 1732-3; m. 1697, Hannah Henbury.

4. 10. Thomas,<sup>2</sup> Deacon, appears to have been one of a company from Connecticut, who having, no doubt, previously obtained an English grant, purchased, July 11, 1667, of the Indians, a tract on Passaic River, in N. J., including the present site of Newark, and extending west to the foot of the mountain. March 13, 1668, Thomas Richards, with three others, chosen for the purpose by the planters, obtained another deed, extending their purchase to the top of the mountain. Feb. 1668, he, with 65 other persons, were organized into a Church, now the First



Presbyterian Church, of Newark. In 1676-7 and 1692-3 he was elected a Deputy to the General Assembly of N. Y., which then included N. J. Dec. 30, 1701, he, as a protestant subject, signed a complaint and petition to King William, and in 1702, an address to Lord Cornbury, Governor of N. Y. Aug. 26, 1706, he was chosen by the town to present their message to Mr. Whittlese, and treat with him relative to his settlement with them as their minister: and he is presumed to have long served the church as a deacon. He was twice married, but had no children. About 1699 he received into his house John Richards and wife, the son of his brother Obadiah, probably with the intention of making him one of his heirs. But this John, after the birth of his son Thomas, returned to the care of his infirm and afflicted father, at Waterbury. In the mean time, if not years before, another nephew of the same name, the son of his brother John, of Hartford, he evidently adopted, and made his legatee. Deacon Thomas made his will Oct. 2, "17 of" [pr. 1708] which was witnessed by Rev. John Prudden, James Nutman and Robert Young, and proved April 20, 1715. In this he bequeathed to his "wife Hannah that now is" £5, to be paid her annually; £5 to Rachel, the widow of his brother Obadiah; £5 to John Richards, the son of Obadiah, and £5 to each of his three children, John, Thomas, ["born in mine house"] and Mary. To his loving cousin [nephew] John Richards, son of his brother John, he gave his homestead, and all his lands in Newark, and made him sole executor. Deacon Richards died probably at Newark, and is interred in the profaned cemetery of that religious city. His will was proved April 20, 1715.

---

5. 11. Samuel,<sup>2</sup> with his brother Thomas, May 28, 1655, gave testimony in a court in Hartford; was admitted to the freeman's oath 1658. He afterwards established himself in New Haven, as a cordwainer, where he died, about 1662, attended, probably, by his brother Thomas, who gave away portions of his clothing. A nuncupative will was afterwards proved; and his estate, inventoried March 28, 1662, went to a stranger of his own craft at New Haven, who had probably taken care of him in his sickness.

---

6. 12. Obadiah,<sup>2</sup> was presented, May 1669, to the court for a freeman, became one of the proprietors of Farmington, 1672, where, in 1673, he drew 365 acres in the first tier of lots, and afterwards settled. In 1674 he signed an agreement for the settlement of Mattatuck, and was one of the original proprietors of the town afterwards called Waterbury. Here he had a house lot on the old town plot, but through non-compliance with the articles of agreement, adopted by the proprietors, his allotment became forfeited 1682-3, but was afterwards restored, and in 1685 more land was assigned him. March 2, 1691, he sold John Smith 12 acres in Farm., near Wethersfield. "It is safe to say," says Henry Bronson, M. D., in his able history of Waterbury, to which I am much indebted, "he was an excellent man, one of the rank and file of the young town, and a member with his wife of Mr. Hooker's Church, in Farmington." He died Nov. 11, 1702, and his widow died May, 1725. The inventory of his estate was only £138; he having the year previous to his death disposed of his lands, viz.: 15 acres north-west of Wooster swamp, in Waterbury, in equal parts to John and Obadiah, and his interest in the buildings which they had begun thereon; and to his sons Thomas and Benjamin, his three-acre lot, north of the town; and to his son John, an allotment at Bucksmeadow, in acknowledgement of him as his *eldest* son. John was to be afterwards, in other distributions, equal with the rest of his children. He and Obadiah were not to come into full possession during the lifetime of their father, and if their step-mother survived him, they were to render her a portion of the produce of the land. John was appointed his administrator, March 2,

1702-3, and April 12, 1704, reported the division of his estate. His widow had the improvement of one third of both his real and personal estate, John a double share of the remainder, and his brothers and sisters had single shares. As he was a proprietor of the *extensive* towns of Farmington and Waterbury, his heirs must have drawn much land in his rights. He married, 1st, Hannah *James*, and 2d, Esther ———, and had most or all of his children by the former.

45. 13. I. John,<sup>3</sup> b. 1667, d. 1735, m. Mary Welton.
14. II. Mary,<sup>3</sup> b. Jan. 1669, m. George Scott, and 1714, quit-claimed her father's right in the common lands of Farmington.
15. III. Hannah,<sup>3</sup> b. Nov. 1671, m. John Scovill, Jr., of W.
- ✓ 16. IV. Esther,<sup>3</sup> b. June, 1673, covenanted at Hartford, with her sisters, Hannah and Elizabeth, Feb. 23, 1695-6, and m. Ephraim Warner, of W.
17. v. Elizabeth,<sup>3</sup> b. July, 1675, m. Jan. 13, 1703, for 2d wife, John Richason, of W., had 6 ch.
18. VI. Sarah<sup>3</sup>, b. April, 1677, m. David Scott.
56. 19. VII. Obadiah,<sup>3</sup> b. Oct. 1, 1679, d. at Lyme, prior to 1720.
20. VIII. Rachel,<sup>3</sup> b. May 6, 1683, m. Jeremiah Peck, Jr., of W.
57. 21. IX. Thomas,<sup>3</sup> b. Aug. 9, 1685, d. 1726, m. Hannah Upson.
22. X. Benjamin,<sup>3</sup> b. April 5, 1691, d. unm. June 2, 1714, and his estate was divided equally to his 9 brothers and sisters, in 1716, Thomas administrator.

- 
8. 23. John,<sup>3</sup> m. as early as 1686, and settled at Newark, N. J., with his uncle, Deacon Thomas Richards, whose homestead at N. and lands in N. J., he inherited in 1715. He was, doubtless, by deed of gift, constituted the proprietor of some of these prior to 1713, when a road was laid through land belonging to him, which had been, previously, owned by his uncle Thomas. He had,
63. 24. I. John,<sup>4</sup> b. about 1687, d. "Mar. 16, 1748, aged 61 yrs.," m. Jane Crane.
25. II. Mary,<sup>4</sup> who m. — Ward, and 2d. John Mun, and had *David Ward*<sup>5</sup>; 2, *Jona. Ward*<sup>5</sup>; 3, *John Mun*,<sup>5</sup> and perhaps others.
67. 26. III. Thomas,<sup>4</sup> b. about 1692, d. "May 1, 1733, aged 41 yrs.," m. Mary ———.

- 
9. 27. Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Deacon, settled on the old homestead, in Hartford, was styled Mr. 1701, and in 1693-4 was, by a vote of the town, allowed to set a shop, which he was building, 3 feet in the highway. In 1701 he was chosen lister and ratemaker, and chimney viewer, for the south side of Little River, and in 1713, grand jurymen. May 25, 1703, he bought 1½ acres of Jos. Carter, in South Meadow; united with Samuel in exchanging the land given to them in common by their father; and, in 1716-17, sold Samuel 13 acres near Farmington. He m. Oct. 1, 1691, Mary Parsons, daughter of Deacon Benj. Parsons, of Springfield, and Nov. 10, 1695-6, was with her received to full communion in the church, at Hartford. He d. at Hartford, and was interred near the renowned ancients, in the old cemetery, where his monument, of new red sandstone, says, "Here lies Interr'd ye Body of Dea<sup>n</sup> Thomas Richards who departed this Life April ye 9<sup>th</sup> 1649 in ye 83<sup>rd</sup> year of his age." But his inventory, or last inventory, was not taken before Sept. 3, 1750. No will or administrator is named. His widow, Mary, "very aged and weak," made her will, July 2, 1756, which was

proved Dec. 25, 1758, Jedediah being executor. In this, she names no other legatees except Jedediah, dau. Abigail Turner, and daughter-in-law Abigail Richards, probably the widow of her son Benjamin. They had,

71. 28. I. Thomas,<sup>4</sup> Jr., April 3, 1694, m. Abigail Turner.
  29. II. Sarah,<sup>4</sup> baptized June 14, 1696.
  76. 30. III. Ebenezer,<sup>4</sup> b. May 4, and baptized May 5, 1698, d. 1775, m. Mary —.
  78. 31. IV. Jedediah,<sup>4</sup> b. July 8, baptized July 21, 1700, d. 1784, m. Amey Thrall.
  32. V. Abigail,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 11, 1702, m. — Turner.
  33. VI. Mary,<sup>4</sup> June 25, 1705.
  89. 34. VII. Benjamin,<sup>4</sup> Nov. 22, 1707, d. Dec. 15, 1754, m. Abigail —.
  94. 35. VIII. Joseph,<sup>4</sup> April 21, 1710, d. 1771, m. Anna Williams; 2d, Lydia —.
- 
10. 36. Samuel,<sup>3</sup> subscribed the church covenant, at Hartford, Feb. 23, 1695–6, settled in the west part of the town, and was chosen grand-juryman, Dec. 17, 1724. He m. June 14, 1697, Hannah Henbury, dau. of Arthur Henbury, by wife Lydia Hill, of Hartford and Simbs. He d. in Hartford, and his sons James and Daniel, Feb. 6, 1732–3, were appointed his administrators, and their uncle, Dea. Thomas, was bound for them in the sum of £300. His estate, in which are enumerated trowels, turning tools, 8 cattle, 3 horses, house, barn, and 23 acres adjoining, “for his right in the Western land” in Hartford, was appraised at £483. He had bought of Thomas Hancock, of Farmington, Dec. 18, 1719, and March 1, 1719–20, 90 acres for £30, bounded east by the west line of Hartford, of which there is no mention in his inventory.
37. I. Hannah,<sup>4</sup> bap. June 23, 1700.
  38. II. Mary,<sup>4</sup> bap. July 1, 1705.
  98. 39. III. James,<sup>4</sup> bap. Feb. 3, 1706–7.
  100. 40. IV. Daniel,<sup>4</sup> d. at Goshen, Ct., about 1750, m. Dec. 26, 1734, Jane Buckland.
  41. V. Jonah,<sup>4</sup> d. at New Hartford, 1746, perhaps (?) s. p.
  42. VI. Esther,<sup>4</sup> bap. June 21, 1712.
  43. VII. Hezekiah,<sup>4</sup> who bought land at New Hartford, 1765.
  44. VIII. Josiah,<sup>4</sup> of whom no further trace has been found.
- 
13. 45. John,<sup>3</sup> m. Aug. 17, 1692, Mary Welton, daughter of John W. of Waterbury, but did not become an original proprietor of that town, with his brothers; yet, having returned from Newark after Oct. 17, 1699, where he is supposed to have first settled, he bought, Jan. 15, 1700–1, a £100 right in Waterbury of Robert Porter. In 1698–9, he was in W. when he exchanged a lot which had been granted him Jan. 21, 1689, containing a house, for the place of Thomas Warner. The latter he sold for £100, to John Prindle, Sept. 28, 1727. He served Waterbury repeatedly as collector of ministerial rates, school committee-man, grand-juror, and as selectman, 1701, '12, '13, '20. In May, 1723, he was elected a deputy to the General Court. He made his will June 7, 1733, which was proved April 22, 1735, and his estate was inventoried at £1,605. His wife d. July 21, 1733. They had,
107. 46. I. John,<sup>4</sup> July 29, 1694, d. Nov. 29, 1719, unm.
  47. II. Mary,<sup>4</sup> March 22, 1696–7, d. Sept. 5, 1776, m. Jan. 13, 1725 Samuel Scott, r. Waterbury; had 9 children.<sup>5</sup>

108. 48. III. Thomas,<sup>4</sup> Lt., Oct. 17, 1699, at Dea. Thomas Richards' house, in Newark, d. at Waterbury, July 23, 1760.
49. IV. Hannah,<sup>4</sup> Jan. 26, 1702, d. April 1, 1741, m. Capt. Wm. Scoville, of Waterbury; had 4 children.<sup>5</sup>
116. 50. V. Obadiah,<sup>4</sup> April 20, 1705, d. July 19, 1775, m. Hannah Hickox.
51. VI. Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Jan. 31, 1708, d. April 18, 1735, m. April 18, 1734, Miriam Hawkins, daughter of Joseph H. of Derby; had *Miriam*,<sup>5</sup> April 12, 1735.
52. VII. Lois,<sup>4</sup> Nov. 16, 1710, d. Dec. 23, 1718.
121. 53. VIII. Ebenezer,<sup>4</sup> Lt., May 12, 1713, d. Oct. 20, 1758, m. Elizabeth Saymore.
127. 54. IX. Benjamin,<sup>4</sup> Oct. 15, 1717, d. Nov. 22, 1736, m. Mary Pritchard, July 29, 1736, daughter of Jos. Pritchard, of Milford, Ct.; had
55. *Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> May 23, 1737, posthumous.

19. 56. Obadiah,<sup>3</sup> removed from Waterbury, in a time of great mortality, to Lyme, where Royal R. Hinman, Esq., says he d. 1707; but I find him named as one of the heirs of his brother Benjamin's estate, in 1714. In 1700 he was admitted a £40 proprietor of Waterbury, and fulfilled the conditions. In 1703 he was placed on a committee to settle with Derby the bounds of W. Jabez and Sarah Watrous, as his executors in 1720 sold his own town right in Waterbury, and such share of his father Obadiah's as he was heir to. He probably m. Hannah ———, who returned and d. at W. where, Aug. 2, 1714, Thomas Judd was appointed to administer on her estate. He probably left no son.

21. 57. Thomas<sup>3</sup> settled in Waterbury, where, in 1712, he fulfilled the conditions, and became a proprietor of the common or undivided lands of that then vast township. His will, rendered Oct. 26, 1726, mentions his wife Hannah and 5 children. He m. Dec. 24, 1714, Hannah Upson, daughter of Stephen Upson, Sen., who m. 2d, John Bronson. Thomas<sup>3</sup> had,
58. I. Eunice,<sup>4</sup> May 7, 1716, m. Isaac Bronson.
129. 59. II. Abijah,<sup>4</sup> Jan. 26, 1717–18, d. Oct. 4, 1773, at Waterbury; m. Huldah Hopkins.
60. III. Lois,<sup>4</sup> Nov. 1, 1719, m. Benjamin Bronson, 2d, Silas Hotchkiss.
61. IV. Joseph,<sup>4</sup> April 6, 1722, had Isaac Bronson for his guardian.
62. V. Benjamin,<sup>4</sup> July 16, 1724, and not reported after the date of his father's will.

24. 63. John,<sup>4</sup> inherited a part of the original homestead of his grand-uncle, Deacon Thomas; m. Jane Crane, dau. of Dea. Azariah Crane, of N., who d. Sept. 12, 1741, aged 55 years, and 2d, ———, who figured in the administration of his estate, renouncing the highly respectable son, Aaron, named as executor, and procuring the appointment of herself in his stead. John had, at Newark,
64. I. Moses,<sup>5</sup> (pr. a twin,) b. 1718, died s. p. March 14, 1745, aged 27 years.
136. 65. II. Aaron,<sup>5</sup> Rev. A. M., b. 1718, d. May 1793, m. Susan Smith.
154. 66. III. David,<sup>5</sup> b. about 1720, d. 1773 or 4, m. Edus Crane.



26. 67. Thomas,<sup>4</sup> says the Newark record, 1726, "is a person of good repute and credit in our neighborhood." He inherited a part of his grand-uncle, Dea. Thomas's estate, which he left to be inherited by his son Thomas. His will was proved May 14, 1733. In this he named only 3 children, and his widow Mary, who d. June, 1742. He had,
162. 68. I. Thomas,<sup>5</sup> a minor in 1733; m. Mehetabel Crane.
69. II. Daniel,<sup>5</sup> b. about 1722, had, 1726, at the age of 4 years, an ear bitten off by a horse, probably died young.
70. III. Nathaniel,<sup>5</sup> b. about 1730, d. Oct. 2, 1736, aged 6 years.
- 
28. 71. Thomas,<sup>4</sup> m. June 16, 1717, Abigail Turner, of Hartford, and, Oct. 17, 1722, bought 4 acres in the South Meadow, in H. May 6, 1727, he purchased of Samuel Warner, for £200, 100 acres, with a house thereon, in the "Southard Division" of Farmington, now Southington; 70 acres of this land, with the house, he sold to Thomas Barnes, for £100 and a lot of 82 acres. This lot, with a mansion house on it, he sold, April 7, 1741, to Elisha Lewis, for £42. Nov. 4, 1742, he sold a tract in Kensington, Farmington, to Ezekiel Smith, for £50, and a lot of 80 acres in F.; and March 24, 1746, he sold to Abraham Clark, 64 acres in the south division of F. March 20, 1749, he and his son Samuel, (Doct.) for £750, sold to Jacob Carter, 70 acres in Southington, with a house, and timber prepared for another house, standing and lying thereon. He resided in Southington, but pr. d. east of the line in Wethersfield. He had,
72. I. Susannah,<sup>5</sup> b. May 12, 1718, at Hartford.
- II. Abigail,<sup>5</sup> baptized May 4, "1718," probably 1719, d. young.
73. III. Abigail,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 2, 1721-2, at Hartford.
- IV. John,<sup>5</sup> baptized Aug. 20, 1724, at Hartford.
166. 74. V. Samuel,<sup>5</sup> M. D., b. Oct. 22, baptized Oct. 23, 1726, at Hartford, d. Nov. 10, 1793, m. Lydia Buck.
175. 75. VI. John,<sup>5</sup> Deacon, b. Dec. 1730, at S. or W., d. Aug. 12, 1825; m. 2d, Elizabeth Dickenson.
- 
30. 76. Ebenezer,<sup>4</sup> owned the covenant at Hartford, Feb. 15, 1723; m. Mary ———, settled in Farmington, now Southington, where he d. 1755; the proprietor of a farm of 79 acres, a house and orchard, appraised at £82. Oct. 3, 1755, his will was proved, giving half of his estate to his wife, Mary, and the other half to their only child,
77. I. Mary.<sup>5</sup>
- 
31. 78. Jedediah,<sup>4</sup> settled in Hartford, as a cordwainer. About 1750 he removed to Tolland, and soon after, to Norfolk, Ct., where he was present Dec. 2, 1758, at the first town meeting after the incorporation of the place, and became a member of the church at its organization, Dec. 24, 1760. Here he opened a farm, and continued his labors, until, as recorded by his pastor, Rev. Mr. Robbins, he actually was seen reaping in the same field with his son Jedediah, and grandson Jedediah, and great-grandson Jedediah. He m. Aug. 20, 1725, Amey Thrall, from Windsor, who was born Jan. 8, 1708, and d. Oct. 19, 1784. He d. Oct. 1, of the same year, aged 84 years. They had,
79. I. Amey,<sup>5</sup> b. June 22, 1725-6, baptized June 27, 1725, at Hartford, d. March 29, 1759.
80. II. Sarah,<sup>5</sup> July 7, 1726.

181. 81. III. Jedediah,<sup>5</sup> Jan. 8, 1728, d. Jan. 14, 1812, m. Damaris Mills.  
 82. IV. Jerusha,<sup>5</sup> May 30, 1731, d. April 24, 1778.  
 83. V. Mary,<sup>5</sup> Jan. 25, 1733-4.  
 185. 84. VI. Elisha,<sup>5</sup> July 18, 1735, d. July 6, 1778; slain in battle, at White Plains.  
 85. VII. Thankful,<sup>5</sup> b. May 18, 1739, d. Nov. 17, 1754.  
 86. VIII. Anne,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 19, baptized Feb. 22, 1740-1, m. Charles Pardee, slain at White Plains.  
 87. IX. Ruth,<sup>5</sup> b. March 9, baptized March 11, 1743-4, d. Aug. 24, 1777.  
 88. X. Martha,<sup>5</sup> b. March 21, 1748-9. All at Hartford.

34. 89. Benjamin,<sup>4</sup> settled on the homestead in Hartford, where he owned the covenant, 1722, and was hayward, 1731, and d. Dec. 15, 1754, leaving estate inventoried at \$109. Wid. Abigail, admx., whose bondsmen were Joseph Holton and Daniel Hindsdell. He had,  
 90. I. Abigail,<sup>5</sup> bap. Feb. 23, 1734-5.  
 91. II. Jonathan,<sup>5</sup> bap. Aug. 1736.  
 92. III. Jemima,<sup>5</sup> bap. Oct. 1738.  
 93. IV. Benjamin,<sup>5</sup> bap. March 23, 1739-40, and pr. others.

These were the last generation b. in Hartford, and if they removed, the old homestead passed out of the name, which with them became extinct in Hartford.

35. 94. Joseph,<sup>4</sup> m. Anna Williams, and 2d, Lydia —; settled in Newington, Wethersfield; made his will Feb. 26, 1771, which was proved April 2, 1771. In this he gave to his wife Lydia, the improvement of one-third of his real estate, a horse, a cow, one-third of his sheep, all his provisions in his house, his crop of wheat then growing, his store, swine, and all his household goods and moveables not otherwise given, while she remained his widow, but if she married again she was to have only one-third of his moveables, and the remainder were to be equally divided to his sons, Joseph, Simeon, and Eli. To Joseph he gave the north half of his lot at Rimmon in Newington, 2 acres of meadow in S. Wethersfield, 36 acres in New Hartford and a yoke of oxen then in his possession. To Simeon and Eli he gave equally the south half of his lot at Rimmon, 14 acres lately laid out to him of the common lands of Wethersfield, and his homestead of 34 acres. To his grandson, Charles Dix, he gave £10, to be paid him when of age by Simeon and Eli. He named as executors, his wife Lydia and son Simeon, who, July 2, 1771, exhibited the inventory of his estate. He had,  
 189. 95. I. Joseph,<sup>5</sup> who m. Jan. 26, 1765, Mary Kelsey.  
 199. 96. II. Simeon,<sup>5</sup> who m. Feb. 6, 1772, Anna Wright.  
 209. 97. III. Eli,<sup>5</sup> who m. Amanda Filley, 1783.

39. 98. James<sup>4</sup> received at Farmington, June 29, 1739, of John Watson, a deed of land in New Hartford, where he no doubt settled. April 26, 1742, he took deeds of John Merrill, and Jan. 14, 1742-3, and March 16, 1761, of Zebulon Merrill, and about the same time of Hezekiah Richards, of other lots in the same town. In 1763, '67, &c., he there sold real estate to Abial Tyler, Samuel Richards, [No. 74] Samuel Mills, &c., and was concerned, 1749, in the transfer of 228 acres in Farmington, bought of Rev. Thomas Clapp, and in the sale of lands in other places. He had no family recorded at New Hartford.

99. James Richards,<sup>5</sup> Jr., of N. Hartford, who m. in 1769, Sarah Whitney, who d. 1771, is supposed (?) to have been his son.

- 
40. 100. Daniel,<sup>4</sup> m. Dec. 6, 1734, Jane Buckland of New Hartford, where, March 9, 1738, he bid off a town right in Goshen and immediately settled there on the southeast side of Narshapogge pond. Dec. 6, 1739, he was chosen fence-viewer. He d. there about 1750, and his wife d. of old age, 1777. They had,
215. 101. I. Samuel,<sup>5</sup> Sept. 17, 1735, m. Mary Brown.
218. 102. II. Daniel,<sup>5</sup> June 20, 1738, d. May 19, 1819, m. Anna Richards.
226. 103. III. Charles,<sup>5</sup> b. 1742, d. July 1, 1817, m. Comfort Curtis.
104. IV. Abijah,<sup>5</sup> July 7, 1746, probably d. young.
105. V. Hannah,<sup>5</sup> b. also, July 7, 1746.
232. 106. VI. John,<sup>5</sup> who r. at Torrington and was twice married.
- 
46. 107. John,<sup>4</sup> d. unm. and intestate, seized of a £40 town right at Waterbury. This was taken and disposed of by his father; and such of his brothers and sisters as were of age, July 20, 1728, bound themselves to acquiesce in the disposition made of his right.
- 
48. 108. Thomas,<sup>4</sup> Lt., of Waterbury, m. Susanna (Turner) Reynolds, Nov. 19, 1723, dau. of John T. of Hartford, and had made good his bachelor town right in 1721. May 16, 1744, he obtained judgment by confession against Mathew Gridley of Farmington, for £6. 5s. His will was proved Aug. 3, 1760, and estate inventoried at £2,034. 1s. 8d. He owned Jack, a slave. Had,
109. I. John,<sup>5</sup> July 26, 1724, d. July 28, 1724.
110. II. John,<sup>5</sup> June 23, 1726, settled at Guilford, Ct.
111. III. Thomas,<sup>5</sup> Sept. 18, 1727.
112. IV. Susanna,<sup>5</sup> July 3, 1729, m. — Nettleton; had slave Jack.
113. V. Ebenezer,<sup>5</sup> March 16, 1731.
- VI. Lois,<sup>5</sup> March 4, 1734, d. Aug. 25, 1734.
114. VII. Lois,<sup>5</sup> May 31, 1735, m. — Hickox.
115. VIII. Benjamin,<sup>5</sup> Aug. 3, 1737.
- IX. Sarah,<sup>5</sup> Aug. 28, 1739. All at W.
- 
50. 116. Obadiah,<sup>4</sup> Lt., settled in Waterbury, became a large proprietor of her common lands; m. March 22, 1732, Hannah Hickox, born 1706, and d. June 27, 1739, dau. of Benj. H. of Woodbury; and 2d, Mrs. Hannah Hawkins, from Derby, Nov. 8, 1739, who d. Nov. 17, 1751; and 3d, Sarah Ashby, from Hartford, July 23, 1752; and died, Dec. 21, 1774, in a fit on Wolcott mountain in Waterbury. He had,
117. I. Mary,<sup>5</sup> July 6, 1733.
118. II. Hannah,<sup>5</sup> April 30, 1736.
- III. Lois,<sup>5</sup> June 15, 1739, d. the same day.
- IV. Daughter,<sup>5</sup> Aug. 7, 1740, by 2d wife.
119. V. Sarah,<sup>5</sup> Sept. 3, 1742, d. Sept. 19, 1749.
- VI. Mary,<sup>5</sup> March 29, 1744, d. Aug. 30, 1749.
- VII. Obadiah,<sup>5</sup> March 27, 1746, d. Aug. 24, 1749.
238. 120. VIII. Elijah,<sup>5</sup> April 9, 1748, d. 1826.
- IX. Sarah,<sup>5</sup> May 9, 1750, d. July 12, 1751.
-



53. 121. Ebenezer<sup>4</sup> was the owner of ratable estate in W. 1737, and probably of a town right; m. Feb. 28, 1734-5, Elizabeth Saymore, dau. of Ebenezer S. of Kensington, and had, at W.,
122. I. Elizabeth,<sup>5</sup> May 25, 1734.  
 II. Samuel,<sup>5</sup> April 14, 1736, d. Aug. 28, 1758.  
 III. Abigail,<sup>5</sup> Sept. 21, 1738, d. Oct. 27, 1741.  
 IV. Gideon,<sup>5</sup> Oct. 10, 1740, d. Oct. 22, 1741.  
 V. Gideon,<sup>5</sup> Nov. 21, 1742, d. Feb. 21, 1771.
123. VI. Noah,<sup>5</sup> Sept. 14, 1745.  
 124. VII. Timothy,<sup>5</sup> Dec. 27, 1747.  
 VIII. Asa,<sup>5</sup> April 21, 1750, d. Feb. 20, 1758.
125. IX. Obadiah,<sup>5</sup> May 18, 1752.  
 126. X. Abraham,<sup>5</sup> Aug. 5, 1754.
- 
54. 127. Benjamin,<sup>4</sup> m. July 29, 1736, Mary Pritchard, dau. of Joseph P. of Milford, Ct., and d. at W. four months after the birth of
242. 128. I. Benjamin,<sup>5</sup> b. May 23, 1737, m. Sarah Judd.
- 
59. 129. Abijah,<sup>4</sup> m. Dec. 15, 1749, Huldah Hopkins, dau. of Capt. Timothy Hopkins of Waterbury, r. W. and had,
247. 130. I. Street,<sup>5</sup> Col., Dec. 12, 1750, m. Eunice Culver.  
 254. 131. II. Giles,<sup>5</sup> Feb. 17, 1754, d. at Dedham, Ms., 182-, m. Sarah Adams.  
 261. 132. III. Achsah,<sup>5</sup> Jan. 22, 1756, d. 1813, m. Luther Hyde.  
 IV. Hannah,<sup>5</sup> May 9, 1758, d. June 30, 1760.  
 266. 133. V. Mark,<sup>5</sup> Hon., July 15, 1760, d. 1844, m. Ann (Ruggles) Dor.  
 269. 134. VI. Huldah,<sup>5</sup> Sept. 16, 1762, m. Abel Sherman.  
 VII. Hannah,<sup>5</sup> May 5, 1765, d. Sept. 17, 1769.
135. VIII. Sarah,<sup>5</sup> May 8, 1767, d. Aug. 9, 1832, at Westminster, Vt., s. p.; m. Isaac Baldwin, M. D., Feb. 18, 1795, of Great Barrington.
- 
65. 136. Aaron,<sup>5</sup> Rev., A. M., grad. at Yale College, 1743, studied theology and settled as pastor of the Presbyterian Church, at Rahway, N. J., with whom he spent most of his ministerial life. He seems to have been a man of excellent character and sincere devotion to the duties of his profession. The following testimony to his worth is found on his monument, in the graveyard at Rahway:—"Sacred to the memory of the Rev. Aaron Richards of Rahway, who deceased May 16th, 1793, aged 75 years, and in the 45th year of his ministry.
- All who knew the man will join  
 Their friendly sighs and tears to mine;  
 For all who knew his merits must confess  
 In grief for him there can be no excess.  
 His soul was formed to act each glorious part  
 Of life unstained with vanity or art.  
 No thought within his generous mind had birth  
 But what he might have owned in heaven and earth.
- He m. Susan Smith, from England, by whom he had,
136. I. Smith,<sup>6</sup> m. and settled in New York; had,  
 137. 1. Jackson,<sup>7</sup> m. and one son.  
 138. 2. Lockey,<sup>7</sup> who m. — Gesner of New York.  
 139. 3. Susan,<sup>7</sup> who m. — Durand of New York.  
 140. 4. Margaret.<sup>7</sup>
141. II. Alexander,<sup>6</sup> who m. Rhoda Hall, and 2d, Nancy Cooper, r. Rahway; had,

142. 1. *Aaron*<sup>7</sup>; 2. *Ralph*<sup>7</sup>; and 3. —, *M. D.*<sup>7</sup> who rm. to the western country.
145. III. William,<sup>6</sup> of whose history nothing is ascertained.
146. IV. Samuel Vroom,<sup>6</sup> who m. Susan Brant of R., r. R., had,
147. 1. *Lewis*,<sup>7</sup> who died unm., aged about 30.
148. 2. *Susanna*,<sup>7</sup> who m. Thompson Bell of R.
149. 3. *Nancy*,<sup>7</sup> who m. Cornelius Storms of Elizabethtown.
150. 4. *Polly*,<sup>7</sup> who m. Wm. Edgar Decamp, and rm. West.
151. v. Susan,<sup>6</sup> who m. Peter Smith of Flanders, N. J.
152. VI. Mary,<sup>6</sup> who m. Joseph Barnett of Rahway.
153. VII. Betsey,<sup>6</sup> who m. James Brown of Woodbridge, N. J.
- 
66. 154. David<sup>5</sup> m. Edus Crane of Bloomfield, N. J., and continued to reside for several years in Newark, but at length purchased a farm in Columbia, Morris, Co., on which he spent the remainder of his days. He d. in the winter of 1773-4, and she d. in 1781. They had,
155. I. John,<sup>6</sup> who d. Aug. 20, 1752, at Newark, aged 13 mos.
156. III. Samuel,<sup>6</sup> who was killed in the battle at Springfield, June 23, 1780, aged about 25 years.
157. IV. Abigail,<sup>6</sup> who m. Abram Corey of E. Madison.
158. v. Hannah,<sup>6</sup> who m. June 22, 1780, Col. Daniel Corey of Columbia, who commanded a company of cavalry in the revolutionary war.
159. VI. Jemima,<sup>6</sup> who m. Reuben Chadwick of New York.
277. 160. VII. Nancy,<sup>6</sup> who died unm. Nov. 21, 1826, in her 61st year.
460. 161. VIII. Thomas,<sup>6</sup> b. 1769, at Columbia, d. Nov. 3, 1816, m. Sarah Sayre.
460. 161. IX. Jonathan,<sup>6</sup> b. Oct. 5, 1771, d. June 21, 1859, m. Eliza Ward.
- 
68. 162. Thomas<sup>5</sup> inherited the homestead of his father and the rest of his estate, made his will Jan. 19, 1748-9, which was proved April 18, 1758, bequeathing his entire estate to his three children, conditioned that if they died without issue, it should be divided between Aaron Richards, the son of his only uncle John, and the children of his only aunt, Mary, by her first and second husbands. He m. Mehetabel, pr. Crane, as he speaks of William C. as his brother-in-law. He had,
289. 163. I. Thomas,<sup>6</sup> b. 1741, d. at N., April 14, 1788, aged 47 years.
164. II. Nathaniel,<sup>6</sup> who became a loyalist, and his estate of £482 2s. was confiscated in N. J.
165. III. Mary,<sup>6</sup> of whom no further mention is made.
- 
74. 166. Samuel,<sup>5</sup> M. D., at the age of one year, removed from Hartford, with his parents, to that part of Farmington which is now Southington, where he was brought up on a farm with only the most scanty opportunities for education. At the age of 18 years he joined the expedition to Cape Breton, where, as a servant to a physician in the hospital established for New England troops, he had free access to medical books and witnessed many operations and modes of treating disease. After his return he continued his medical studies and observations, made some prescriptions, and eventually devoted himself to practice and rose to eminence in the profession, especially in the treatment of certain classes of disease. In 1747-8, he was largely engaged in the transfer of real estate, selling many lots in the south division of Farm-

ington, i. e. Southington, and purchasing two lots near Wethersfield. Dec. 1747 he m. Lydia Buck, whose parents were from Scotland, and who both died of the small pox at Newington a parish of Wethersfield. Here Dr. R. first settled and remained five years. In 1752 he removed to Canaan, where he continued three years; returned to Newington, lived about half a mile northwest of the church, until 1778. During this time he was repeatedly chosen grand jurymen by the citizens of Wethersfield. He next removed to New Hartford, where he remained about three years, when he returned and settled at Plainville, Farmington, about half of a mile south of the bridge over the Pequabuck, near the old schoolhouse, where he d. At Plainville is his monument with this inscription:—

IN MEMORY OF  
SAMUEL RICHARDS  
PHYSICIAN,  
WHO DIED NOV. 10, A. D. 1793,  
AGED 66 YEARS.

His wid. survived him 13 years and was interred near him. In her Dr. R. and his children were most happy. She had an active and heroic mind and vigorous constitution, was a superior woman for her age, and would have been such in our own, qualified by nature and grace to conform to her circumstances and fill her place. Fresh from Europe and from Scotland too, she imparted to her children what I have often noticed in similar cases, a physical superiority, evinced by their tenacity of life, if not by their ordinary health and power of endurance. While in their minority, Dr. R., whose practice extended over a wide field was nearly always absent, so that the entire care and training of 8 sons devolved upon her. And the system, energy, and religious fidelity with which she performed the task, were no doubt the secret of their respectability and success in after life, and, under God, of the eminent piety of several, if not of the honorable standing of her race to this day. Long may her memory be cherished. She was born in Scotland, April, 1725, brought up in Hartford (?) or Wethersfield, m. Dec., 1747, and died March 25, 1807, at Bristol. Dr. R. had by her,

293. 167. I. Aaron,<sup>6</sup> b. May 20, 1749, o. s. at Newington, d. Jan. 29, 1831, m. Polly Dickenson.  
302. 168. II. Eliphalet,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 28, 1751, at N., d. Oct. 20, 1791, m. — Steel, resided in Natches.  
310. 169. III. Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Deacon, Sept. 17, 1753, at Canaan, d. Dec. 31, 1841, at Wilkesbarre, Pa.  
313. 170. IV. William,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 9, 1755, d. Oct. 28, 1825, m. Sarah Shepherd.  
v. Pelatiah,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 9, 1758, d. Nov. 23, 1758.  
321. 171. VI. Pelatiah,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 3 or 5, 1759, d. Feb. 1827, m. Abigail Parker.  
172. VII. Lueretia,<sup>6</sup> June 4, 1762, d. June 10, 1829. m. Dea, "John" or "Elijah" Barnes, r. Ohio.  
339. 173. VIII. Seth,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 5, 1764, d. May 3, 1852, m. Salome Carrington.  
343. 174. IX. Selah,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 17, 1767, d. Feb. 19, 1857, m. Esther Cowles.

75. 175. John,<sup>5</sup> m. —, 2d, Elizabeth Dickenson, and 3d, Hannah Bear, Jan. 31, 1802, who d. Oct. 1821, in her 90th year. In early life "he resided in Wethersfield Ct." but about 1775 he removed to Piermont, N. H., where he buried his 2d wife, about 1800. Two years after, he, aged 72, but "as spry as a lad of 16," became a Cœlebs. He heard of Miss

Bear, at Hopk., as being not like every other old maid, one of the *best* creatures that *ever* was, but a good woman of his own century, taste and sentiments; and having knowledge of the height and width of his doors, the capacity of his rooms, the strength of his sleepers, chairs, &c., he spread his sails. She had in her youth been engaged to a widower, with a family of young children, who d. very suddenly, after receiving her promise to enter his family as though they had been married, and bring up his children. This trust she had faithfully performed, and seen them all married; after which, "she being a young flirting girl" as she said, "had nothing to do but to get married" herself. So, as quick as the smart old Deacon hove in sight, she struck her colors, and the prize proved a live Bear, 6 feet in stature, and of 70 years' growth. The Deacon took her into port alive, where she lived 20 years longer, to bless him and all around her. Dea. John was by trade a blacksmith, and the proprietor of a splendid farm, near Connecticut River. He had,

348. 176. I. Amos,<sup>6</sup> who m. —, had a *family*, and d. abroad.  
 350. 177. II. Lydia,<sup>6</sup> d. Aug. 30, 1841, aged 87 years, m. Seth Judd.  
 364. 178. III. Esther,<sup>6</sup> (by 1st marriage,) m. Dea. Joseph Foord.  
 373. 179. IV. Elijah,<sup>6</sup> (by 2d wife,) graduated at Dart. Col., 1779, d. 1814.  
 374. 180. V. John,<sup>6</sup> d. July 5, 1855, m. Polly Burton.  
 VI. Lucy,<sup>6</sup> who died young.

81. 181. Jedediah,<sup>5</sup> settled, when a young man, at Canaan, Ct., then regarded as so remote "that the good people of Hartford held a meeting on the day previous to his departure to bid him farewell, little expecting ever to see him again. His father accompanied him 5 miles on his way. He lived to return, and by his unexpected appearance, induced his mother to faint away, and his father to demand of him whether he was his son. He continued, for a time, at C., and removed to Norfolk. He became a soldier in the French war. He m. March 12, 1756, Damaris Mills, b. at Simsbury, Oct. 8, 1731, who joined the church, at N., Aug. 20, 1769; 2d, Mrs. — Price, of Tyringham, who d. about 1803. He had,

182. I. Martha,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 14, 1757.

384. 183. II. Jedediah,<sup>6</sup> May 1, 1759, at Canaan, d. Jan. 30, 1831, at Wadsworth, Ohio.

394. 184. III. Roswell,<sup>6</sup> April 24, 1761, at Norfolk, d. 1807, at Tyringham, Ms.

IV. Ezekiel,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 6, 1764, at N., d. May 19, 1776.

V. Amey,<sup>6</sup> July 23, 1768, at N., d. June 19, 1776.

84. 185. Elisha,<sup>5</sup> m. —, and probably settled at Westmoreland, N. H.; enlisted in the army of the revolution, and fell in battle at White Plains, July 6, 1778, leaving three children and a widow, who, on learning his death, came on foot to his friends in Norfolk, "a distance of 200 miles," bringing her children with her, viz.:—

186. I. Elisha,<sup>6</sup> who "had a large family" not recorded at Norfolk.

187. II. Solomon,<sup>6</sup> probably father of George, and grandfather of Lucas, of Unionville, Farmington, Ct. (?)

188. III. Rhoda,<sup>6</sup>

95. 189. Joseph,<sup>5</sup> m. Jan. 26, 1765, Mary Kelsey, resided at Newington, Wethersfield, until after Dec., 1769, when he was chosen surveyor.



He is said to have removed to Berlin or Harwinton, Ct. He had,

190. I. Thomas,<sup>6</sup> April 16, 1765.  
 191. II. Joseph,<sup>6</sup> June 14, 1767.  
 405. 192. III. Oliver,<sup>6</sup> July 8, 1769, m. Lydia —.  
 193. IV. Eli.<sup>6</sup>  
 194. V. Lydia,<sup>6</sup> who m. Benajah Deane.  
 195. VI. Polly,<sup>6</sup> who m. Elias Dilling.  
 196. VII. Betsey.<sup>6</sup> VIII. Sally.<sup>6</sup> IX. Olive.<sup>6</sup>
- 
96. 199. Simeon<sup>5</sup> m. Anna Wright, Feb. 6, 1772; resided at Newington. Had,  
 409. 200. I. Simeon,<sup>6</sup> m. Persis Savage Dowd, of Wethersfield.  
 II. Moses,<sup>6</sup> who m. —, had 4 *children*,<sup>7</sup> and rem. to Penn.  
 III. Charles.<sup>6</sup>  
 IV. Lois,<sup>6</sup> who m. Rensselaer Coe.  
 V. Anna,<sup>6</sup> who m. — Kimberly.  
 VI. Eunice,<sup>6</sup> m. — Walker.  
 VII. Sally,<sup>6</sup> m. Hinsdale Foster; r. Siloam Hollow, N. Y.  
 VIII. Lydia,<sup>6</sup> m. — Dix, 2d, John E. Waterman; r. Ottawa, Ill.  
 IX. Orphia,<sup>6</sup> m. — Marshall; r. N. Y.
- 
97. 209. Eli,<sup>5</sup> m. Amanda Filley, 1783, d. March, 1849, dau. of Elnathan; r. Wethersfield. Had,  
 210. I. Agnes,<sup>6</sup> b. 1785, rs. unm., at Wethersfield, Ct., or Vt.  
 II. Nathan,<sup>6</sup> b. 1786, d. young.  
 III. Nathaniel,<sup>6</sup> b. 1788, d. young.  
 211. IV. Charles,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 29, 1792.  
 212. V. Nathaniel,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 13, 1795, d. unm. at W., 1846.  
 213. VI. Austin,<sup>6</sup> b. 1799; a Rev. Austin grad. at Amherst Col. 1824.  
 214. VII. Henry,<sup>6</sup> b. 1802; and two others, some of whom pr. rm. to Vt.
- 
101. 215. Samuel,<sup>5</sup> m. Mary Brown, and d. in middle life; r. Goshen, Ct. Had,  
 I. Clarinda,<sup>6</sup> d. April 17, 1755, in infancy.  
 216. II. Charity,<sup>6</sup> b. June 3, 1757, m. Stephen North.  
 217. III. Abijah.<sup>6</sup>
- 
102. 218. Daniel,<sup>5</sup> m. at Norfolk, Ct., June 2, 1763, Ann Richards, his cousin; settled in Lenox, Mass., from whence he removed to Richfield, Ots. Co., N. Y., where he d. May 19, 1819, aged 79 years, 11 mos. He served as a soldier in Canada, 1760, under Col. Montgomery. His wife, Ann, b. April 16, 1743, d. March 26, 1809, in her 66th year. They had,  
 697. 219. I. Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 12, 1765, at Lenox, d. April 2, 1813, at Columbia or Warren, N. Y., m. Hannah Kennedy.  
 416. 220. II. Daniel,<sup>6</sup> who d. at Richfield, N. Y.  
 221. III. Ann,<sup>6</sup> who d. at Lowville, N. Y., m. — Waterman.  
 222. IV. Polly,<sup>6</sup> who d. at Lysander, N. Y., m. — Wilson.  
 223. V. Joseph,<sup>6</sup> who d. at Lysander, N. Y.  
 224. VI. Lydia,<sup>6</sup> who d. at Mexico, N. Y., m. — Stowell.  
 225. VII. Sarah,<sup>6</sup> who d. in Onond. Co., N. Y., m. — Dunham.
- 
103. 226. Charles,<sup>5</sup> settled on the west side of the pond in Goshen, by the homestead of his father; was regarded as an upright and conscientious man, but entertained absurd notions of the meaning of the Sacred

Writings, and of the laws and commercial usages of the country. He was of no particular sect, as his published interpretations show, and could not have been entirely sane on different subjects. He would never receive or use money, not even to pay toll or taxes. He m. Comfort Curtis, dau. of Enos C., who d. April 10, 1825, aged 83 years. They had,

227. I. Chester,<sup>6</sup> b. 1770, at Lenox, Mass., m. Bernice Fargo, of Goshen; r. N. Y.
423. 228. II. Russell,<sup>6</sup> March 30, 1773, d. July 10, 1853, m. Nancy Smith.  
 III. Mary.<sup>6</sup> IV. Mary.<sup>6</sup> V. Enos.<sup>6</sup> All of whom d. young.
229. VI. Mary,<sup>6</sup> b. 1780, m. Wm. Francis.
230. VII. Esther,<sup>6</sup> b. about 1782, m. Benj. True, r. Rochester, N. Y.
430. 231. VIII. Enos,<sup>6</sup> b. about 1785, d. 1815, m. Ruth Dear.
- 
106. 232. John.<sup>5</sup> r. Torrington. Had,  
 233. I. John,<sup>6</sup> who m. — Beckwith.
234. II. Daniel,<sup>6</sup> who settled in western part of N. Y.; a blacksmith; had a large family.
235. III. Samuel,<sup>6</sup> who d. unm. at Albany; a clerk at Canandaigua.
236. IV. Alpheus,<sup>6</sup> r. at Canandaigua.
237. V. Electa,<sup>6</sup> r. west. VI. Maria,<sup>6</sup> rm. west.
- 
120. 238. Elijah,<sup>5</sup> m. April 28, 1774, Philene Prichard, b. May 18, 1741, d. Jan. 15, 1823, dau. of Roger P. of Waterbury; settled first in W., and removed to Blandford, Mass. Had,  
 I. Sarah,<sup>6</sup> April 11, 1775, d. Jan. 15, 1779.  
 II. Anna,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 1, 1776, d. June 6, 1795.
433. 239. III. Obadiah,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 11, 1778, d. July 2, 1805, m. Chloe Merrill, Aug. 1, 1795.  
 IV. Sarah Ann,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 12, 1781, d. Sept., 1851, unm.
438. 240. V. Elijah Davis,<sup>6</sup> April 5, 1784, m. — Osborn.
241. VI. Roger Hawkins,<sup>6</sup> April 14, 1786, d. June 3, 1810.
- 
128. 242. Benjamin,<sup>5</sup> m. Sarah Judd, dau. of Capt. Wm. J.; r. Waterb. Had,  
 243. I. Luther,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 2, 1759, d. Aug. 16, 1759.  
 II. Mercy,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 25, 1761.
244. III. Luther,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 23, 1764.
245. IV. William,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 13, 1766.  
 V. Sarah,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 12, 1772. VI. Silence,<sup>6</sup> June 9, 1775.
- 
130. 247. Street,<sup>5</sup> Col. m. Dec. 28, 1776, Eunice Culver; and settled at Waterbury, in a part of the town now Wolcott; rm. 1815, to Westminster, Vt., where he d. July, 1835. He had,  
 248. I. Polly,<sup>6</sup> b. June 29, 1778, d. March, 1780.
249. II. Miles Hopkins,<sup>6</sup> b. June 1, 1780, d. unm., 1834, in W.
250. III. Achsah,<sup>6</sup> May 30, 1783, d. 1847, m. Nath'l Lewis, of Wolcott.
444. 251. IV. Luther Abijah,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 25, 1785, d. Jan. 29, 1840, m. Mary Page.
252. V. Sally,<sup>6</sup> b. 1789, d. Feb. 1, 1853, at Waukegan, Ill., m. 1813, Dan'l Steel, of W.
253. VI. Amanda,<sup>6</sup> April 10, 1792, m. 1813, Jasper Johnson, and 2d, in 1854, Daniel Steel, of Waukegan, rs. W.

131. 254. Giles,<sup>5</sup> Esq., early established, and long successfully carried on, the manufacture of cards and buttons; resided at Dedham, Mass.; was advantageously known and highly respected. He m. Oct. 6, 1789, Sarah Adams, dau. of Rev. Amos and Elizabeth (Prentice) Adams, of Roxbury, and grand-daughter of Henry and Jemima (Morse) Adams, of Medfield, and gr. grd. daughter of Henry and Prudence (Frary) A. of do., and gr. gr. grd. dau. of Lt. Henry and Elizabeth (Paine) Adams of do., (both of whom perished when Medfield was burnt, 1676.) and gr. gr. gr. grd. dau. of Henry Adams, who sleeps among his honored descendants at Quincy. They had,  
 I. Sarah,<sup>6</sup> July 25, 1790, d. Jan. 15, 1819, m. June 6, 1811, Amos Lawrence, of Boston.
255. II. Giles,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 6, 1792; rm. to Ohio; m. Nov. 1, 1820, Eleanor H. Lloyd.
256. III. Amos Adams,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 6, 1794, rm. to Ohio.  
 IV. Henry,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 15, 1795, d. Oct. 6, 1812.  
 V. Mary,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 22, 1798, d. July 26, 1799.
257. VI. Charles,<sup>6</sup> July 3, 1802, rm. to Ohio.
258. VII. George,<sup>6</sup> May 3, 1804, d. Aug. 18, 1805.
259. VIII. George Thomas,<sup>6</sup> April 28, 1806, rs. an eminent banker at Paris, France.  
 IX. John,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 7, 1809, d. May 27, 1813.
260. X. Mary Elizabeth,<sup>6</sup> April 7, 1811, d. in childbed, m. John R. Adan, A. M., Esq., of Boston.
- 
132. 261. Achsah,<sup>5</sup> m. Dec. 21, 1774, Luther Hyde; r. Newburn, N. C. Had,  
 I. Anna,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 22, 1775. II. Henry<sup>6</sup>, Oct. 8, 1778.  
 III. Rhoda,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 24, 1781. IV. Sarah,<sup>6</sup> May 18, 1788.
- 
133. 266. "Mark,<sup>5</sup> Hon., r. on the west side of Cook street, where Noah Bronson resides, in Waterbury, Ct. His mother was Huldah Hopkins, dau. of Timothy H., and sister of Samuel, Daniel, and Mark H., who possessed the strength of mind that belonged to her family, and attended personally to the proper training of her son. He was not 13 years old at the death of his father. When the Revolution broke out, he was too young to enter the army; but he caught the spirit of the times. When he became 16, an age which entitled him to shoulder a musket, he determined to join the army. That his design might not be defeated by the interference of friends, he left his bed in the night, passed out of the window, and repaired to the camp of Gen. Wooster, and enlisted. In the morning the family was, of course, much alarmed. At last, information was received where the truant boy could be found, and his eldest brother, Street, was sent to bring him back, without fail. On application to Gen. W., and after a statement had been made of the circumstances of the case, permission was obtained for the young recruit to return. He declined doing so, however, most peremptorily; and declared, that as he had made an engagement with his country, he would fulfil it, and see the game played out. As he was of a determined and persevering disposition, importunity was seen to be useless, and the disappointed brother returned reluctantly to his sorrowing friends. The soldier boy remained with the army through the war. Was with the suffering troops at Valley

Forge, in the winter 1777-8, was present in many battles, and died a pensioner.

After the war he went to Boston, and became the partner of his brother Giles, a man of enterprise and mechanical skill, who carried on the business of making wool and cotton cards by hand. Amos Whittemore, the inventor of the card-making machine, was also a partner. In 1796, on account of his wife's health, Mr. R. removed to Westminster, Vt., where he became a tradesman. He was soon chosen to represent the town in the legislature of Vermont, and was 8 years a member of that body, between 1801 and 1834 inclusive. In 1806-9, he was high sheriff of Windsor County; in 1812 and 1824, one of the electors of President and Vice President of U. S.; in 1813 and 1815, a member of the State Council. He served 4 years as representative in Congress, being elected in 1816 and re-elected in 1818. In 1830 he was chosen Lt. Governor of Vermont. Mr. R. was distinguished for good sense and great industry, method in business and punctuality in all his engagements. Till the close of his life in 1844, he retained the high respect and the entire confidence of his friends and fellow citizens. Soon after he went to Boston, he m. Ann (Ruggles) Dor, widow of Jos. D. of B. and dau. of Jos. Ruggles of Roxbury, a woman of good family, by whom he had several children. Two only daughters survived him, viz.:

267. I. The wife of Wm. C. Bradley, formerly M. C. from Vt.  
 268. II. The wife of Hon. Samuel W. Porter, of Springfield, Vt.”  
*Bronson's History of Waterbury*, p. 427.

- 
134. 269. Huldah,<sup>5</sup> m. 1786, Abel Sherman, and r. in Ohio, and had,  
 270. I. William,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 16, 1784.  
 271. II. Henry,<sup>6</sup> June 14, 1788.  
 272. III. John,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 22, 1790.  
 273. IV. Abel,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 6, 1792.  
 274. V. Sarah Richards,<sup>6</sup> June 7, 1797.  
 275. VI. Isaac Baldwin,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 16, 1800.  
 276. VII. George Street,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 25, 1806.
- 
160. 277. Thomas,<sup>6</sup> m. Jan., 1792, Sarah Sayre, b. April 1, 1773, oldest child of Dea. Ephaim S. of Columbia, a faithful defender of his country in the war of the revolution, who still survives as his widow. He resided at his birth place in Columbia, N. J., until his death, Nov. 3, 1816. They had,  
 455. 278. I. Cyrus George,<sup>7</sup> April 8, 1794, d. Sept. 1, 1851, m. Hannah S. Force.  
 279. II. Harriet L.,<sup>7</sup> July 13, 1796, at C., m. Nov. 7, 1818, Timothy Hedges; rs. New Orleans.  
 280. III. George,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 1799, d. about 1848, m. Margaret Gabriel, of Troy, N. Y.; r. at Sand Lake, N. Y.; had *Alexander*,<sup>8</sup> who rm. to the west.  
 281. IV. Alexander Caldwell,<sup>7</sup> M. D., b. Nov. 1801, d. about 1843, m. a Spanish lady, and settled in Sonora, Mexico.  
 282. V. Samuel Edward,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 25, 1803, d. Oct., 1822, at Lexington, Ky., while preparing for the Christian ministry.  
 283. VI. Hannah S.,<sup>7</sup> July 17, 1805, m. Jas. B. I. Hilton, rs. C. W.



284. VII. Mary,<sup>7</sup> June 27, 1807, m. Harvey Dennis; rs. Madison, N. J.  
 285. VIII. Thomas Albert,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 26, 1809, m. April 27, 1839, Sarah Ann Larue; rs. Newark.
286. IX. David S.,<sup>7</sup> April 7, 1811, d. '52, near St. Louis, m. Diadema Perry, of Troy, N. Y.; r. 1834-52, at St. L.; had *Theresa Elizabeth*.<sup>8</sup>
287. X. Sarah Adeline,<sup>7</sup> May 12, 1813, m. Oct. 9, 1833, Rev. Ebenezer McDowell, and rs. Royal Oak, Mich.
288. XI. Susan Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> March 12, 1815, m. June 2, 1836, Samuel Miller, of St. Louis; rs. Water Proof, La.
- 
163. 289. Thomas,<sup>6</sup> resided and died on the original homestead of Dea. Thomas, which, after his decease in 1788, was divided between Thomas and Sarah, and passed out of the name, after having been enjoyed by five successive generations. He had,
466. 290. I. Thomas,<sup>7</sup> b. 1769, d. April, 1853, m. Elizabeth Miller.  
 291. II. Samuel,<sup>7</sup> who left home for a journey and was never heard from.  
 292. III. Sarah,<sup>7</sup> who m. George Price, of Elizabethtown.
- 
167. 293. Aaron,<sup>6</sup> Capt., is represented as a man of great energy and decision, and a highly valued citizen. To what offices of trust and honor he was called I have not inquired. In 1779 he purchased land in New Hartford, Ct., of Pelatiah Allen, in 1781 of Isaac Messinger, in 1782 of Justus and Mary Lewis, and at different dates, of Mary Burt and others. He resided in the northeast part of that town, where he early settled and spent his days. He m. 1778, Dorcas Adams, who d. Oct. 5, 1794; and 2d, Polly Dickenson. He, and both of his wives, were members of the 1st Congl. Church in N. Hartford, but, at the organization of the North Church in that town, Dec. 25, 1828, he and his 2d wife took letters and united in forming it. He d. Jan. 29, 1831, and she Sept. 9, 1840. He had,
488. 294. I. Charles Buck,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 6, 1780, m. Lucy Marsh.  
 295. II. Lucy,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 6, 1781, d. Aug. 13, 1857, m. Jasper Bidwell; had, 1, *Edmund*,<sup>8</sup> rs. New Britain, Ct.; 2, *Sherman*,<sup>8</sup>; 3, *Minerva*, A.<sup>8</sup>; 4, *Laura*, L.<sup>8</sup>; and rs. his widow at Canton, Ct.
497. 296. III. Chauncey,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 24, 1784, m. Susan Root.  
 297. IV. Chloe,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 6, 1786; who resides, unm., at New H.  
 298. V. Cynthia,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 19, 1789; resides do. do.
507. 299. VI. Miles,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 15, 1791, m. Sally Ensign.
509. 300. VII. Marquis,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 19, 1793, m. Polly Carpenter.  
 301. VIII. Sarah,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 2, 1798, by 2d wife, d. July 20, 1837, unm.
- 
168. 302. Eliphalet,<sup>6</sup> m. — Steel, and first settled in New H., where he sold land to his brother Pelatiah, 1782, and not long after removed to Natchez, where he died, leaving two young daughters, viz.:
- I. Roxana,<sup>7</sup> who d. unm. and
303. II. Betsey,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 16, 1776, d. Aug. 11, 1854, at Payson, Ill., m. Rufus F. Hawley, son of Rev. Rufus H., of the 2d Congl. Church in Farmington, now in Avon, Ct.; had pr. there,
304. 1. *Calista*,<sup>8</sup> b. 1798, m. Joel Catlin, Esq., rs. Jacksonville, Ill., has had 7 children.<sup>9</sup>
305. 2. *William Richards*,<sup>8</sup> M. D., b. Dec. 1799, d. April 7, 1822, unm. r. Ashtabula, Co., O.  
 3. *Edwin Eliphalet*,<sup>8</sup> b. April, 1802, d. unm. Sept., 1823, at Abbeville Dis., S. C.

4. *Maria*,<sup>s</sup> b. 1804, and d. 1808.
306. 5. *Zerah Kent*,<sup>s</sup> Rev., A. M., July 16, 1806; grad. at Y. C., '33, studied Theology at the Theo. Sems. in New Haven and Cincinnati; m. Emily Preston Price, dau. of Rev. Ebenr. P. of Boscawen, N. H., has had 4 children, and rs. pastor of 1st Congl. Church, Macomb, Ill.
307. 6. *Evelina Maria*,<sup>s</sup> June 7, 1809, m. Wm. D. Abernethy, Esq., of Augusta, Ill.; has 2 children.
308. 7. *A son*,<sup>s</sup> who died in infancy.
8. *James Augustus*,<sup>s</sup> Rev., June 1, 1813, grad. at Y. C., 1837, and at Theo. Sem. in New Haven; m. Mary Ann Trowbridge, of do.; and 2d, Mrs. Ellen —, has 2 children, and rs. as stated supply to a Pres. Church in Racine, Wis.
9. *A son*,<sup>s</sup> who died in infancy.
309. 10. *Orestes K*,<sup>s</sup> July 25, 1819, m. Jane Bartlett, dau. of Rev. John B. of Avon, Ct.; and 2d, Jane Reynolds, of N. Y., has 2 sons<sup>s</sup>; rs. Augusta, Ill.

169. 310. Samuel,<sup>s</sup> Dea., merits an extended notice in this compilation, and it is deeply regretted that no one of his acquaintance has supplied it, or furnished materials for the construction of his character. All that can be done in the emergency is to give a few items, and echo the public voice relative to his memory. Of his youthful history nothing is remembered, but he is presumed by some means to have obtained uncommon advantages for education. In the war of 1776-82, he served in the army as an ensign, was in several battles, and at West Point at the capture and execution of Andre. Before the close of the war he retired on half pay, and afterwards received a pension and was a member of the Cincinnati. He settled in Farmington, as a merchant, where he held the office of P. M. 31 years, and did business as a merchant until near the time of his death, at the age of 88 years. He often served in town offices, and repeatedly represented Farmington in the legislature of the State; and was highly respected for his discernment, sound judgment, probity, and responsibility. "He was a man of good sense, extensive information, and extraordinary culture for one in active business and ordinary advantages." But it was especially as a consistent and devoted member of the church, which he joined in 1795, watching and laboring for her peace and prosperity, that he won the affections and confidence of good men, and secured posthumous reverence. He served her as Deacon, 1808-27. He would seem to have been in life and manners an age or two nearer the Puritan standard than other equally devoted men of his own generation. He is remembered for his public spirit and benevolence. Among his other acts of beneficence was the gift of the choice and spacious lot for the new cemetery in Farmington. He m. April 22, 1782, Sarah Gridley, b. 1757, d. March 17, 1795; and 2d, on the 27th of April, 1796, Sarah Wells, b. Aug. 24, 1765, d. Sept. 14, 1842, the dau. of Jonathan Wells, Esq., of Glastenbury, Ct., by wife Catherine Saltonstall, and the grand dau. of Thomas Wells, and gr. grd. dau. of Samuel W., and gr. gr. grd. dau. of Thos. Wells, the emigrant. Mrs. Richards's mother was the dau. of Roswell Saltonstall, of Branford, by his wife Mary (Haynes) Lord, the dau. of John Haynes, Esq., A. M., of Hart., and grand dau. of Rev. Joseph H., A. M., of Hartford, and gr. grd. dau. of John Haynes, Gov. of Mass., 1635; and the first Gov. of Ct..

1639. Roswell Saltonstall was the son of Gov. Gurdon S. of New London, who was the son of Col. Nath'l S. of Haverhill, and grandson of Richard S. of Ipswich, and gr. grandson of Sir Richard S., ambassador from England to Holland, and gr. gr. gr. grandson of Samuel S., and gr. gr. gr. gr. d. s. of Gilbert S. of Halifax, in Yorkshire. Dea. R. had,

I. James,<sup>7</sup> b. May 24, 1783, d. April 9, 1799, a youth of great promise, in Rev. Timothy Dwight's school, preparing for Col.

II. Sarah,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 6, 1789, d. Oct., 1796, aged 7 years.

516. 311. III. John,<sup>7</sup> D. D., b. March 14, 1797, by 2d wife, d. March 29, 1859, m. Emily Cowles.

521. 312. IV. Cornelia,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 20, 1801, m. Nov. 9, 1826, John Lord Butler, of Wilkesbarre, Pa., grandson of Col. Zebulon B. of Wyoming Valley celebrity.

170. 313. William,<sup>6</sup> settled in Hartford, as a merchant, was unfortunate in business and failed. In 1808 he removed to Deerfield, and the next year to Gill, Mass., where he d. 1825. He m. Sarah Shepherd, of Barkhamstead; a woman remarkable for resolute energy, industry, and piety. She is said to have spun the yarn for the coat in which Washington first took his seat as President of the U. S. She d. Oct. 3, 1827. They had,

526. 314. I. Bela,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1778, at Burlington, Ct., d. Oct. 14, 1834, "ag<sup>d</sup> 55," m. Mabel Hotchkiss.

315. II. Alma,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept., 1780, m. John Fuller, of Burlington, Ct., had, 1, *Julia Ann*.<sup>s</sup> 2, *Ruel*.<sup>s</sup> 3, *Matilda*.<sup>s</sup> 4, *Betsey*.<sup>s</sup> 5, *Marcia*.<sup>s</sup> 6, *Ava*.<sup>s</sup> or *Orra*.<sup>s</sup>

529½. 316. III. Lyman,<sup>7</sup> July 8, 1782, at Farmington, m. Lucretia Barnes.

530. 317. IV. Russell,<sup>7</sup> May 6, 1786, d. April 20, 1859, m. Sarah Olmstead.

536. 318. V. Seth,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 10, "1791" or "93, d. Feb. 12, 1855," aged 62, m. Elizabeth Van Steenburg.

545. 319. VI. William Mason,<sup>7</sup> Rev. A. M., July 11, 1805, m. Caroline Daugherty.

320. VII. Betsey,<sup>7</sup> who d. 1813, m. Dennis Arms; had, *Shepherd*.<sup>s</sup> and *Wm*.<sup>s</sup>

171. 321. Pelatiah,<sup>6</sup> m. in 1779, Abigail Barber, b. Aug. 1758 or '9, d. Jan. 6, 1814; and a 2d wife. He first settled in New Hartford, where he purchased of Samuel Deming, of Farmington, a fulling-mill, from which it is inferred that he was by trade a clothier. About 1800, he sold this mill and lands in New H., which had been conveyed to him in 5 distinct deeds; and, shortly after, removed to Schroon Lake, Essex Co., N. Y., where he is supposed to have died. He had,

322. I. Nancy,<sup>7</sup> May 7, 1780.

323. II. George,<sup>7</sup> April 12, 1782, d. May 1, 1825.

547. 324. III. Edmund B.,<sup>7</sup> March 2, 1784, m. Maria Martin.

556. 325. IV. Pelatiah,<sup>7</sup> Esq., Feb. 19, 1786, m. Sally Wheeler.

326. V. Mercy,<sup>7</sup> March 19, 1789.

327. VI. Salmon,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 5, 1791.

328. VII. Percis,<sup>7</sup> April 1, 1793, m. — Chafa; and 2d, Ezra Gray; had 1, *Julia*.<sup>s</sup> 2, *Norman*.<sup>s</sup> 3, *Abigail*.<sup>s</sup> 4, *Harriet*.<sup>s</sup> 5, *Sally*.<sup>s</sup> 6, *Ezra Gray*.<sup>s</sup> Sept. 3, 1831. 7, *Catherine*.<sup>s</sup> April 1, 1838. 8, *Minerva*.<sup>s</sup> May 12, "1841." (?)

336. VIII. Sally,<sup>7</sup> June 5; 1795, at New Hartford.



337. ix. Samuel<sup>7</sup> b. pr. at Schroon Lake, and no further reported.

338. x. Betsey,<sup>7</sup> b. probably at do., do., do.

173. 339. Seth,<sup>6</sup> m. Salome Carrington, r. in Farmington, d. in Bristol, Ct. Had,  
564. 340. i. Bryan,<sup>7</sup> March 4, 1790, m. Jan. 29, 1816, Hannah —, who d.  
Aug. 27, 1831, aged 43 years.

341. ii. Romanta,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1792, d. June 10, 1810.

342. iii. Alanson,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 13, 1799, m. Charlotte Andrus, rs. Bristol; had,  
1, *Jane E.*,<sup>8</sup> May 18, 1829, m. Daniel S. Lardner. 2, *Sarah, A.*,<sup>8</sup>  
Dec. 31, 1831 or '33, m. Hiram C. Thompson. 3, *Charlotte*,<sup>8</sup>  
Sept. 19, 1835. 4, *Ellen, M.*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 26, 1842.

174. 343. Selah,<sup>6</sup> Dea., removed, with his father's family, from Newington to New Hartford in 1779, and from thence to Plainville, Farmington, in 1782; became hopefully pious at the age of 17; and in 1785 was received into the church in Farmington, with which he walked 72 years. The following sketch of his character is from the venerable Noah Porter, D. D., 54 years pastor of that ancient and often favored church.

In 1783, a woman at the Great Plains, in Farmington, became mentally deranged, and the horrors of despair filled her imagination and dwelt upon her lips. A godly man of Bristol, Dea. Monross, came stately to pray with her. Curiosity drew the thoughtless youth of the neighborhood to the house to listen to what was said, and this was succeeded by a solemn concern for themselves. So He who employed a pythoness to introduce Paul and Silas to the notice of the Phillippians for their conversion, made use of this unhappy woman to awaken a company of thoughtless young men to the concerns of their salvation. A memorable revival of religion ensued. In this was laid the foundation of that excellence of character and fruitfulness of life in Dea. Richards, for which so many have cause of abounding thankfulness. In his early days Selah Richards had almost no advantages for education, except those of the family, and these at a time when their means of support were limited, and they subjected to frequent removals, and the exactions and other evils of an impoverishing war. The consequence was, according to his account, that he grew up ignorant, awkward, and bashful; shy of intelligent society, and backward to avail himself of any profitable social intercourse. But he was a chosen vessel. God had given him mental powers of no inferior order, and in his own time and way provided for their development and culture. By his conversion to Christ they were roused to the consideration of subjects adapted, above all others, to elevate, expand, refine, and ennoble them; and from that time he set himself in earnest to the acquisition of knowledge, and the work of self culture. He borrowed books, not merely for reading, but for study; and of his brother Samuel, Guthrie's Geography and Martin's Philosophy. These, in his recesses from labor, and long winter evenings, he in a measure mastered. He was also improved continually by his study of the Scriptures, and attendance upon the institutions of the Gospel. For almost 70 years he was, from a distance of 4 miles, a constant and earnest hearer of the word, which he made a subject of solemn reflection; and searched the Scriptures as his rule of faith. He also cultivated a free social intercourse with intelligent Christians on the great things of religion.

His habit of writing, as well as thoughtful reading and hearing, was a principal means of his improvement. This he seems to have early commenced, not only in recording his thoughts, but in epistolary correspondence. This exercise, perhaps, more than any other, gave precision, clearness, and permanency to his thoughts, soundness to his judgment, and readiness and pertinency to his language. Some



valuable pieces, designed for his own use, he left behind; also a multitude of his letters to persons of all ages, characters, and conditions, for instruction, comfort, encouragement, and admonition. Some of his productions found a place in the journals of the day. I never knew another person in common life who wrote so much and so well. His correctness, considering his early opportunities, was most wonderful; and his force and breadth of thought, and his fitness, clearness, and compactness of style, were scarcely less so; and all these, quite up to his 90th year, when he was still able to command the pen. His conversation, like his letters, was serious and suggestive—often startling, and sometimes, to those unacquainted with him, offensively abrupt. He did not always seek out acceptable words. But the design, and often the effect, was to rouse reflection and fasten thought.

In prayer, also, how serious, how thoughtful, how simple, how pertinent and weighty his utterances were before God, those who were used to hear him remember. He spoke as he felt, in language that a child could understand, and yet always reverent. He had strong confidence in the efficacy of prayer, not merely as a useful exercise, but a condition of promise. He was accustomed to engage Christian friends to unite with him in asking particular blessings, and from prayer meetings, when few attended, he was not willingly absent.

In 1822 he was chosen Deacon, and he discharged the duties of the office until 1845, when, at his request, he was excused. He was superintendent of the "noon branch of the Sunday school," was loved and useful in that important sphere of Christian labor, from which, at a very advanced age, he with difficulty obtained a release; and never, while he could come to the house of God, did he cease to be an earnest and desired teacher. The Christian instruction and training of the young he had deeply at heart; and the more so, it was presumed, in consequence of the early death of his first, and at the time, only son, in circumstances of most painful interest. The father, though quietly submissive when the lad was no more, was afterwards oppressed with the conviction that he had not done all that he might and ought to have done for his salvation. From that time there was manifested in him that earnest desire for the spiritual instruction and care of the young, which more perhaps, than anything else, characterized his latter years. Nor was it in vain; for he had the joy of seeing all his other children, and very many others under his instruction, gathered into the fold of the great Shepherd.

Dea. Richards was very early an advocate of the temperance reformation; having, before it began, been induced to discontinue the use of spirituous liquors, which he had, for a few years only of his life, used in measured quantities, particularly in seasons of hard labor and exposure, and then under the conviction of danger.

The character of Dea. Richards was of the Puritan stamp. He was philanthropic, but he was more decidedly religious. Born in the spirit and rocked in the cradle of the American Independence, he was an open and strenuous advocate of human rights. Still religion rather than philanthropy gave the cast to his character, pervading his feelings, his conversation, and his every day life.

The tone of his religious feelings was rather severe. This resulted partly perhaps from constitutional temperament; but probably much more from early impressions. He grew up in stern and rugged times; and the religious doctrines and spiritual exercises of his youthful days partook of the terrible and awful, rather than of the gentle and winning influences of the gospel. He used in his latter days to speak of this and to lament it.

His spiritual habits were also self-reflective, and such as led him often to question his interest in the promises of the gospel. These indeed were all his foundation, and he rested on them with great peace; and yet, such was his sense of the

awful realities of eternity, and of the sinfulness of his heart and life, that he was apt to be jealous of himself, lest he should not be found a partaker of what he saw was the sinner's only hope. In his latter years his hopes grew brighter and stronger, and yet even to the last there was a tendency in his mind to distrust and fear.

In the former part of his life there was also in his religious sentiments a tendency to asceticism; so much so, that he used to feel as if it was sinful to enjoy the bounties of Providence for the sake of the pleasure to be derived from them. He had indeed no such theory, but such were his practical impressions. I have no doubt that his natural taste as well as intellect was superior; and that with proper culture he would have been a man of refined sensibilities; and, in fact, he became much more so than most men in his sphere. Hence, in latter years, he exceedingly lamented his early disregard of the beautiful; urged the cultivation of the taste as an important part of Christian education; and insisted much on the duty of holding communion with God in the beauties of creation, and the ever varying beauties of Providence.

Dea. Richards having, from his youth, been a man of severe and constant toil, the consequence was, his limbs became stiffened, and for the last three years of his life he was unable to meet with the church, or, without help, to rise from his bed or chair. Yet this period was not composed of months of vanity, in respect either to enjoyment or usefulness. His senses and mental faculties were scarcely impaired; his power of reading, writing, and conversing, was remarkably sustained; his faith and patience were undisturbed; his hope brightened, his conversation with friends full of instruction, and redolent with christian affection; and his letters went abroad from his little sanctuary into the wide world, as he had a word in season for child or friend, or wanderer from the ways of God.

Nor were these years of seclusion and trial lost to himself. They afforded him the closing discipline for maturing his preparation for heaven. He turned his thoughts from the business and cares of life more steadily, than he had before done, to the glorious objects of faith; and the result was a more perfect peace than he had been accustomed to enjoy, a clearer light shining on the road, leading him to the Lamb.

Nothing was more apparent than the truth of a remark, made by one who had grown up in his neighborhood, that Dea. Richards improved as long as he lived. His last week was a painful one; his mind became wandering, his language incoherent; but the thoughts which had so long been familiar to him, were still uppermost in the last lingering moments of the departing spirit.

He died Feb. 19, 1857, in his 90th year. At the age of 25 he married Esther Cowles, with whom he lived in the tenderest and happiest union 2 years, when she died. s. p. For her he entertained a high admiration as well as tender love; and seems to have been, in the ruggedness of his earlier years, much indebted to her gentle and subduing influence. He m. 2d, about 2 years after, Helen Lewis, who d. 1811, aged 40; and 3d, Candice Winchell, in 1812, who d. Oct. 3, 1857. Dea. Richards was accustomed, often and earnestly, to express his high regard of the sanctity, purity, and benign influence of the conjugal relation, especially in his latter years, when his age allowed him to speak of it with the more freedom. He sought to shield it from the low ribaldry and corrupting habits of conversation by which it is so often desecrated; and he was led to this, it is believed, by his own experience of its softening and sanctifying power.

He spent most of his days on a farm in the east part of Bristol, 4 miles from Farmington Centre, and there had,

568. 344. 1. Esther Cowles,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 13, 1798, bap. April, '98, d. July 4, 1858, at Bristol, m. Oct. 3, 1817, Dana D. Beckwith.

345. <sup>II.</sup> Eli Lewis,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 2, 1799, bap. Dec. 29, d. April 15, 1808.  
<sup>III.</sup> Sylvia,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 3, 1803, bap. Dec. 3, 1803, d. 1824, m. 1821, Edward Lewis; r. Austinbury, Ohio.  
 571. 346. <sup>IV.</sup> Lydia,<sup>7</sup> Mar. 1, 1808, m. '30, Daniel Merrill; rs. Westfield, Mass.  
 577. 347. <sup>V.</sup> Charles,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 1, 1813, by 3d wife, bap. Feb., 1813, m. Martha Hawley.
- 
176. 348. Amos,<sup>6</sup> m. —, r. N. H., and perished abroad. Had,  
 349. <sup>I.</sup> John.<sup>7</sup> <sup>II.</sup> Mary.<sup>7</sup> <sup>III.</sup> Adny.<sup>7</sup>
- 
177. 350. Lydia,<sup>6</sup> m. Seth Judd, who was accidentally killed by a musket, leaving her an estate, which she entirely lost by continental money. She m. 2d, Samuel Huggins, who r. and d. at Piermont, N. H., Aug. 21, 1837, aged 84 years. By her 1st husband she had 2 children, who d. young; and by her 2d husband,  
 351. <sup>I.</sup> Wm. Huggins,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1783, d. 1858, m. Comfort More; r. at Fairfax, Vt.; had,  
     1. *James M. Huggins*,<sup>8</sup> rs. Boston.  
     2. *A son*,<sup>8</sup> who resides in Georgia.  
     3. *Mary*,<sup>8</sup> who m. Wm. Grosvenor; rs. Fairfax, Vt.  
     4. *Eliza*,<sup>8</sup> who m. Martin Roberts, rs. do.  
 356. <sup>II.</sup> Anna Huggins,<sup>7</sup> who m. Joseph Sweet; and 2d, Dea. John H. Cotton, 17 years Warden of the State Prison at Windsor, Vt., who d. 1850. She rs. with her daughter Mrs. Urias E. Damon, pr. at Windsor; had,  
     1. *Joseph A. Sweet*,<sup>8</sup> a lawyer, d. unm. at San Francisco.  
     2. *John P. Sweet*,<sup>8</sup> m. Mary Martin; rs. New York.  
     3. *Wm. Cotton*,<sup>8</sup> m. Hannah Owen; rs. a merchant in New York; and has, William<sup>9</sup> and Charles.<sup>9</sup>  
     4. *Daughter*,<sup>8</sup> m. Urias E. Damon; rs. pr. Windsor; takes care of her mother.  
     5. *Jane E. Cotton*,<sup>8</sup> m. Fred'k Morey; rs. Hartford, Ct., or Vt.  
 362. <sup>III.</sup> Seth I. Huggins,<sup>7</sup> was shot in sport by a playmate.  
 363. <sup>IV.</sup> Lydia,<sup>7</sup> devoted herself to the care of her long infirm parents, and rs. a maiden lady, at Piermont.
- 
178. 364. Esther,<sup>6</sup> m. Joseph Ford, Dea., (d.) and d. at her son Arad's, Ill., r. Piermont. Had,  
 365. <sup>I.</sup> John,<sup>7</sup> Rev. A. M., went to Scotland to complete his education, returned married to a lady unused to American society; which, as invariably happens, was the occasion of embarrassment in his professional calling. He settled in Lebanon, N. H., where he was esteemed as a minister, but soon took a dismission, removed to Pennsylvania, where he d. leaving 3 children, viz.: *John*,<sup>8</sup> *Ann*,<sup>8</sup> and *Caroline*.<sup>8</sup>  
 366. <sup>II.</sup> Arad,<sup>7</sup> rs. at Farm Ridge, Ill.; took care of his mother.  
 367. <sup>III.</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> M. D., d. at Farm Ridge, leaving a widow and 3 children.<sup>8</sup>  
 368. <sup>IV.</sup> Alvin,<sup>7</sup> M. D., rs. at Cazenovia, N. Y.  
 369. <sup>V.</sup> Sylvester,<sup>7</sup> M. D., rs. Potsdam, N. Y.  
 370. <sup>VI.</sup> Anna,<sup>7</sup> d. in Boston, 1856, in her 2d widowhood, m. Robert Morrison, M. D. of Compton; and 2d, — Savage, of Bath, Me., had, only *Wellman Morrison*,<sup>8</sup> who d. in Boston, 1857.



371. VII. Mary,<sup>7</sup> m. Ashbel Chandler, (d.) had a family, and d. on her way to Illinois, and was buried by the grave of her mother, at Farm Ridge.  
 372. VIII. Elijah.<sup>7</sup> IX. Hezekiah.<sup>7</sup> X. William.<sup>7</sup>

179. 373. Elijah,<sup>6</sup> after his graduation, took charge of the academy at Orford; engaged himself to Ruth Carr, a handsome young lady of the place; took her to spend a season at an uncle's house in Vermont, after which it was arranged for him to come for her, and be joined in wedlock. In the meantime, her marriage to her wealthy cousin Carr was announced, and she forbidden her father's house, and saw her parents no more. For a few months she rolled in splendor, but at the end of the honeymoon her husband failed for a greater amount than he was worth; domestic misery ensued; and in 3 years after her act of perfidy, a consumption had sent her childless to the grave. The effect upon Mr. Richards is unknown. He subsequently closed his school, and removed to South Carolina, where he died, 1814, unm.
- 
180. 374. John,<sup>6</sup> settled first with his father, after whose decease he sold the homestead, and purchased in the village of Piermont, where he carried on blacksmithing, until a few weeks before he d. He m. Dec. 9, 1805, Polly Burton, who d. Aug. 14, 1855, he d. July 5, 1855, a. 67 yrs. Had,  
 375. I. William,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 15, 1806, d. April 16, 1822.  
 376. II. Mary B.,<sup>7</sup> May 21, 1810, m. Sept. 29, 1830, David Hayes, r. Stafford; had,  
     1. *Mary Jane*,<sup>8</sup> May 18, 1832, d. Jan. 9, 1848.  
     2. *William R.*,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 30, '33, m. Feb. 5, '56, Phidelia H. Quimby.  
     3. *Lucy H.*,<sup>8</sup> June 24, '37, m. Jan. 5, '58, John C. Lynd.  
     4. *Martha A.*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 9, '43. 5. *Chauncey E.*,<sup>8</sup> July 23, '47.  
 381. III. Lucy,<sup>7</sup> July 26, 1812, m. Oct. 11, 1835, Ellis Bliss, r. Bradford, Vt.; had,  
     1. *Lucy Ann Bliss*,<sup>8</sup> June 27, '36, m. Aug. 23, '56, Charles F. Harding.  
     2. *Mary E. Bliss*,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 29, '37, d. Nov. 22, '41.  
 383. IV. John P.,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 7, 1827, m. Sarah Crook of Piermont; rs. N. York.
- 
183. 384. Jedediah,<sup>6</sup> 3d, became a soldier at 16, was in the battle at White Plains, and afterwards stationed at West Point, where he witnessed the execution of Maj. Andre. He resided at Norfolk, Ct., until 1819, when he removed to Wadsworth, Ohio, where he and his wife died. He m. Oct. 19, 1780, Sarah Stewart, b. at Hartford, Aug. 13, 1759, and became a member of the church in Norfolk, by whom he had the following children, distinguished for genius and great physical power, viz.:  
 385. I. Jedediah,<sup>7</sup> 4th, b. Feb. 28, 1781, d. Oct. 4, 1844, m. Polly or Patty Chamberlain; r. W. and invented a sash machine, now in use.  
 386. II. Robert U.,<sup>7</sup> May 16, 1783, d. Feb. 5, 1830, m. Jerusha Rockwell; r. W.; invented a rotary steam engine, and machines for turning pails, stitching harness, &c., &c.  
 387. III. Mills,<sup>7</sup> April 9, 1785, d. April 2, 1840, at Norton, Sum. Co. Ohio, m.  
 388. IV. Ezekiel,<sup>7</sup> April 5, 1787, d. a merchant, unm., Aug. 20, 1850, at Princeton, Ill.  
 581. 389. v. William S.,<sup>7</sup> May 16, 1789, m. Almira Lucas.  
 390. VI. Henry,<sup>7</sup> March 4, 1792, m. Lowly Hickock, settled on a farm in W., 1818, and removed 1839 to Princeton, Ill.; was in his youth ever the hero of the ring.



391. VII. William C.,<sup>7</sup> May 27, 1794; rs. a farmer, at Norton, Ohio.

392. VIII. Julius,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 22, 1796, d. unm. July 4, 1836, at W.; had a mechanical genius.

393. IX. George W.,<sup>7</sup> M. D., July 4, 1799, d. at Dubuque; was Professor of Anatomy and Physiology at the Medical Colleges at Laporte, Iowa, and Keokuck, Iowa.

x. Sally,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 17, 1802, d. Dec. 22, 1803.

The above 9 brothers were most or all musicians, could play on a variety of instruments, and formed a band, whose nocturnal performances among their mountains might have added inspiration to a Horace. Their strength was proverbial. One of them, having prepared the massive frame of a good sized house, invited his neighbors to the raising, and on their arrival, excused them from everything but supper, requesting them to occupy the seats of spectators, while he and his brothers put up the frame. In their day the idolatry of pugilism had not been introduced from the "Auld Country," but the rude sport of wrestling prevailed, especially among the mountains, attended with much rivalry: and so long as they inhabited their native town, the bordering mountaineers of Massachusetts dared neither give nor accept a second challenge from Connecticut. Of the brothers, Ezekiel could shoulder a barrel of cider as easy as a bar tender lifts a demijohn; and William S. is affirmed to have once raised a forge hammer of 700 lbs. weight.

184. 394. Roswell,<sup>6</sup> was a man of genius and wit. At the age of 14 years he was allowed to take his brother's place temporarily in the army. During the time, he wrote his brother to hasten back and relieve him, for the soldiers had nothing to eat but cornstalks ground in a sawmill, and sifted through a ladder. At the age of 16 years he enlisted in the Continental army, and was in several of the hardest fought battles of the revolution. He settled in Norfolk, Ct., where he held a commission in the militia; but in 1796 he removed to Tyringham, Mass. Here he composed an ode on the opening of the 19th century, which he was invited publicly to deliver; and, if he could not be called a poet, he was a skilful and prompt rhymester. An instance of his talent is given. One evening, entering the house of his brother, whose wife not having received her furniture, and being in want of a candlestand, had contrived a substitute in a block, suspended by a strap from the ceiling, he exclaimed,

"Wood and leather put together  
To make a candle-stand;  
A droll affair, I do declare,  
As ever woman planned."

He m. Dec. 11, 1783, Betsey Austin, b. at Sheffield, Mass., April 17, 1762, and d. June 1841, or 2. They had,

395. I. Roswell,<sup>7</sup> b. 1784, m. Miriam Hobbs; r. Pendleton or Lockport, N. Y.; had, 1. *William*. 2. *Louisa*. 3. *Jane*. 4. *Gilbert*, &c.

II. Amey,<sup>7</sup> July 1, 1786, m. Davis Baldwin; r. Tyringham; had,

1. *Algernon Sidney*.<sup>8</sup>

2. *Irwin, D. W.*,<sup>8</sup> m. Clarissa Booth; has Sidney,<sup>9</sup> and Charles.<sup>9</sup>

3. *Edmund*.<sup>8</sup> 4. *Orrin*,<sup>8</sup> rs. unm. at Egremont.

591. 397. III. Austin,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 25, 1789, m. Sally Chadwick.

IV. Betsey,<sup>7</sup> March 9, 1791, d. 1856, m. Nathan Hale, r. Chautauque County, N. Y.

V. Belinda,<sup>7</sup> also March 9, 1791, m. Chas. Orton, of T., r. N. York; had, 1. *Abigail*.<sup>8</sup> (d.) 2. *Elizabeth*.<sup>8</sup> 3. *Sophia*.<sup>8</sup> 4. *Julia*.<sup>8</sup> 5. *Charles*.<sup>8</sup> (d.) 6. *George*.<sup>8</sup> (d.)

613. 400. VI. Salmon,<sup>7</sup> March 3, 1793, m. Elizabeth Day; 2d, Jerusha Loring.  
 617. 401. VII. Daniel,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 16, 1795, m. Harriet Gilmore.  
 VIII. Patty,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1799, d. about 1823, m. Wm. Gilmore; rs. Otis, Mass.; had, *Jane*,<sup>8</sup> m. Henry Gains; rs. Berlin, Wis.; has 2 chd.<sup>9</sup>  
 IX. Roxey,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 14, 1802, d. 1831, s. p., m. John Brookins, of T.  
 404. X. Milo,<sup>7</sup> July 3, 1803, m. Polly Sirdam; and 2d, Mrs. Rhodes; is distinguished as a musician and artist; rs. Cuyahoga Rapids, O.
- 
192. 405. Oliver,<sup>6</sup> m. Lydia —; r. at Newington; had,  
 I. Oliver,<sup>7</sup> who m. March 23, 1807, Mary Kilbourn; r. Richards's Hill, in N.; had,  
 1. *Amon*.<sup>8</sup> 2. *Marilla*,<sup>8</sup> who m. Ebenezer Steel.  
 3. *Samuel*.<sup>8</sup> 4. *Oliver*,<sup>8</sup> who m. Oct. 7, 1830; rs. N.; had, Abigail, July 10, 1848; and has represented Wethersfield in the legislature of Connecticut.
- 
200. 409. Simeon,<sup>6</sup> spent a large portion of his younger and middle life in foreign ports, as a commercial agent; settled in Westfield, a part of Middletown, Ct.; traded in horses, was well acquainted with veterinary science, and a very reliable man. He m. Persis Savage Doud, who was received a member of the church in Westfield, Aug. 1, 1824, where, Aug. 22, they had bap.,  
 632. 410. I. Francis George,<sup>7</sup> m. Priscilla Dunn.  
 II. Percyette,<sup>7</sup> d. unm. aged 20 years.  
 411. III. Julia Ann,<sup>7</sup> m. Eliphalet Richards, (No. 437,) rs. Hartford.  
 412. IV. Susan,<sup>7</sup> m. James Huntington; rs. Rome, N. Y., s. p.  
 v. Eliza,<sup>7</sup> m. Charles Bloss, and d. s. p.  
 645. 413. VI. Frederick,<sup>7</sup> m. Ann Eliza Walker.  
 414. VII. Sarah Wilcox,<sup>7</sup> m. Francis Wariner; rs. Rome; has, *Frederick*,<sup>8</sup> rs. Troy, N. Y.  
 415. VIII. Edward Augustus,<sup>7</sup> bap. Oct. 28, 1827; rs. Hartford; has been 6 years purser to the steamship Marion, between N. Y. and Charlestown.
- 
220. 416. Daniel,<sup>6</sup> m. —; r. Fundersbush, Montgomery Co., N. Y., and removed to Richfield, Ots. Co., N. Y.; had,  
 417. I. Aaron,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 2, 1788, at F., m. Selinda Richardson, Oswego County, N. Y.  
 651. 418. II. Hiel,<sup>7</sup> April 1, 1790, at F., m. Olive Holmes; rs. Oswego Co., N. Y.  
 656. 419. III. Daniel,<sup>7</sup> Col., March 5, 1792, at F., m. Betsey Green.  
 420. IV. Sally,<sup>7</sup> b. 1794, at Richfield, m. Isaiah Holmes.  
 421. v. Truman,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 15, 1800, m. Caroline Lynd; rs. Brooklyn, N. Y.  
 422. VI. Elvira,<sup>7</sup> b. 1802, m. J. N. Dewey.
- 
228. 423. Russell,<sup>6</sup> m. Nancy Smith; r. Goshen, Ct. Had,  
 I. Laura, who pr. died young.  
 424. II. Lyman,<sup>7</sup> who m. Ruth Gardner, of Goshen; 2d, Sept. 14, 1848, Ann Bartholomew; rs. G.; had, 1. *Elbert S.*,<sup>8</sup> rs. G. 2. *Charles A.*,<sup>8</sup> rs. G.  
 425. III. Enos F.,<sup>7</sup> who m. Sarah Roberts, of Torrington.  
 426. IV. Caroline,<sup>7</sup> who m. Nov. 25, 1830, George Beach, of Litchfield; rs. Wisconsin; had, 1, *Homer*.<sup>8</sup> 2, *Dorus C.*<sup>8</sup>  
 427. v. Erastus Lewis,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 19, 1814, who m. Lois Beach, of Goshen; rs. Footville, Wis.

660. 428. VI. Homer B.,<sup>7</sup> July 11, 1819, m. Sally Ann Phelps, from Litchfield.  
429. VII. Emilie N.,<sup>7</sup> who m. John Robinson, of Hatland, Ct.
- 
231. 430. Enos,<sup>6</sup> m. Ruth Dear, of Winchester, Ct.; r. Goshen. Had,  
431. I. Lucretia,<sup>7</sup> who m. Preserved Cooper; rs. Cornwall, Ct.  
432. II. Lois,<sup>7</sup> who m. Benjamin Cooper; r. Ellsworth, Ct.
- 
239. 433. Obadiah,<sup>6</sup> m. Chloe Merrill; who m. 2d, Joseph Chambers; and 3d, James Wells, of Newington, and d. April 24, 1854, aged 72. Obadiah resided at Blandford, Mass., and at Newington. Had,  
434. I. John,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1797, at Waterbury, m. Relief Merritt; had,  
435. *Franklin*,<sup>8</sup> Esq., rs. an attorney, at Chester Factory, Mass.  
436. II. Honour,<sup>7</sup> b. ab. 1801, at Waterbury, m. Henry Goodnow; rs. N.Y.  
437. III. Eliphalet,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 8, 1803, at Blandford, Mass., m. at Middletown, Aug. 30, 1838, Maria Pratt, who d. Sept. 18, '43; and 2d, Julia Ann Richards, (No. 411); rs. Hartford; had, Mary,<sup>8</sup> June 23, '39.
- 
240. 438. Elijah Davis,<sup>6</sup> m. — Osborn; and 2d, Betsey Leman; rs. Blandford, Mass. Had,  
I. Elman,<sup>7</sup> who resides at Blandford.  
II. Bennett,<sup>7</sup> who died 1859.  
III. Isaac,<sup>7</sup> who rs. at Blandford.  
IV. Elizur,<sup>7</sup> who rs. at Blandford.  
V. Charles<sup>7</sup> who died 1859.
- 
251. 444. Luther Abijah,<sup>6</sup> in 1807 or 8, removed to Westminster, Vt., where, in 1813, he m. Mary Page, who d. Sept. 1, '40, after a widowhood of 7 mo. They had,  
I. Mary Adeline,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 1, 1814, m. Robert V. Welton, Oct. 28, '34; r. Waterbury, Ct.; had, 1. *Edwin D.*,<sup>8</sup> April 4, '36, m. Frances H. Prichard, April 26, '59. 2. *Sarah C.*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 10, '39. 3. *Harriet A.*,<sup>8</sup> May 4, '50. 4. *Hobart L.*,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 28, 1858.  
II. Roderick Street,<sup>7</sup> June 22, 1815, m. Almira White, who d. at Groton, N. Y., Sept. 6, 1841; and 2d, Mary Ann White; rs. Galesburg, Ill.  
III. Abijah,<sup>7</sup> April 10, 1817, d. April, 1817.  
IV. Luther Abijah,<sup>7</sup> April 12, 1818; r. years in California, and now rs. at Woodhull, Ill., m. Nov., 1859, Mary E. Davis, from Middletown, Ct.  
V. Sarah Ann,<sup>7</sup> June 15, 1820, m. Warren E. Russell; rs. Brooklyn, N. Y., formerly kept the Pavilion Hotel, in Boston.  
VI. Amanda,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 7, 1822, m. Nov. 11, '40, Fenelon Arnold; rs. W.  
VII. Harriet,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 1, 1824, m. Rufus Pierpont of North Haven, Ct., Sept. 14, 1847, who d. '55; she rs. at North Haven.  
VIII. Huldah Hopkins,<sup>7</sup> April 13, 1827, d. 1828.  
IX. Mark,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 24, 1828, d. Feb. 1854, at Westminster.  
X. Henry Giles,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 10, 1830, m. Mary L. Phelon, of W. Suffield, Ct., rs. Galesburg, Ill.  
XI. George Augustus,<sup>7</sup> March 10, 1833, m. Feb. 8, 1860; m. Martha Clark; rs. G.  
XII. Frances Ellen,<sup>7</sup> July 1, 1835, m. Nov. 22, 1854, Charles Meecum, rs. Woodhull, Ill.  
XIII. William Edgar,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 1, 1838; rs. Ill.
-

278. 455. Cyrus George,<sup>7</sup> m. Nov. 5, 1818, Hannah S. Force, dau. of Dea. Tho. F. of Livingston, Essex Co., N. J., a patriot of the revolution, who was in active service during the whole of the war, and twice taken prisoner. Mr. Richards remained at his natal place in Columbia until 1851, when he removed to Newark, where he d. Sept. 1 of that year. His widow, Mrs. Hannah S. (Force) R., b. Oct. 1, 1793, rs. in N. Had,
456. I. Charles F.<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 22, 1819, rs. Newark.
457. II. Hannah Maria,<sup>8</sup> b. Jan. 10, 1823, rs. Newark.
458. III. Theodore F.<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 29, 1828; m., Mar. '51, Julia A. Tuttle, dau. of Silas T. of Hanover, N. J., rs. Grand Rapids, since '54; had,
1. *Lizzie T.*<sup>9</sup>, Feb. 29, 1852, at Columbia.
  2. *George W.*<sup>9</sup>, April 15, '56, at Grand Rapids, d. Jan. 27, '57, at Hanover, N. J.
  3. *Charles Francis*<sup>9</sup>, July 23, '58, at Grand Rapids, Mich.
459. IV. George Washington,<sup>8</sup> M. D., b. at Columbia, Morris Co., N. J., Nov. 28, 1829, resides in Orange, Essex Co., N. J., as a practicing physician.

---

161. 460. Jonathan,<sup>6</sup> m., March, 1805, Eliza Ward, dau. of Joseph W. of Livingston, N. J., who d. April 30, 1838, and 2d, in 1841, Susan Ritchell of Hanover, who survives. He resided in Columbia until his death, June 21, 1857. He had,

461. I. William A.<sup>7</sup>, Rev., A. M., b. Dec. 29, 1805, d. unm. May 2, 1835. The following tribute to his memory is from the pen of his classmate and intimate friend, Rev. David R. Downer, formerly of Carmine Street Church, New York:—

“Seldom has the church been called to mourn a greater loss. He was preëminently her property. In infancy devoted to her glory in baptism, and educated by parental piety in her holy principles, he early became a child of interest and promise. Through his childhood he was remarkably tender on the subject of religion, exemplary in all his deportment, and evinced a peculiar attachment to that profession to which he in subsequent life devoted himself, and in which he so excelled.

“He graduated at Nassau Hall, Princeton, N. J., in the year 1824, at the age of 19. On account of his youth, natural diffidence, and a want of confidence in his own abilities, (a peculiar feature of his character), he delayed entering upon any profession till the year 1829, when he connected himself with the Theological Seminary at Auburn, N. Y. During this period of delay his time did not pass unimproved. He became deeply convicted of his guilt as a sinner, and wholly yielded his heart and life to the claims of his Redeemer. His principles of character became fixed, his judgment matured, and his mind deeply stored with useful knowledge. Besides reviewing his collegiate studies—reading very extensively the Greek and Latin classics, ancient and modern history, a large portion of the Hebrew Bible—he became very familiar with the geography and antiquities of the Bible, and wrote largely on all its great and fundamental doctrines. With such advantages, he entered upon his theological course at the Seminary, through the whole of which he was most distinguished, and secured the esteem and love of all his instructors and associates. The name of *Richards* will never be swept from the memory of those who knew him at Auburn Seminary. At the close of his theological course, he was licensed to preach the gospel by the Onondaga Presbytery, April 13, 1831. Having received a pressing invitation from the Presbyterian Church at Lansing, N. Y., to become their spiritual instructor, with the



advice of his friends he consented, and remained with them one year and a half, when he was attacked with inflammation of the lungs which terminated in consumption and his death. The separation from his little flock was to him, as them, truly painful. He seldom reverted to it in thought or word but the tear would start from his eye. His last dying words, though partially bereft of his reason, were in reference to them. Said he—I have endeavored, my dear people, to be faithful to you. ‘Fear not, little flock, for it is your Father’s good pleasure to give you the kingdom.’

“After leaving his people, he spent the subsequent winter at the South, without receiving any essential benefit to his health. Since that period he has been rapidly declining. For a long time previous to his decease, though he had a great desire and hope to recover, not a doubt disturbed his mind. His faith was strong in his Redeemer. When he was first told, by a near friend, that his recovery was doubtful, and asked whether he was prepared to meet death, he replied, ‘I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that He is able to keep that which I have committed to Him against that day.’ Though he was free from doubts until the last moment, still he felt the conflict of sin. An hour previous to his death, he said to his weeping mother at his bedside, ‘My sins! Oh! my sins appear black as jet.’ She remarked, we have an Advocate. ‘O yes,’ he exclaimed, ‘that is it, an Advocate—Jesus the precious Advocate.’ As he looked around the room and saw his friends weeping, he said, ‘O why will you, by weeping, grieve me so in my last moments? Weep not for me—I shall certainly land safe—it will be well with me.’ After this, apparently deprived of his reason, he most solemnly addressed the people of his former charge, and then commenced speaking, as if his spirit were in intimate communion with his God, most rapidly and earnestly in the Latin, Greek and Hebrew languages. Thus he continued in an animated strain, until nature became exhausted, and sweetly he fell asleep in Jesus.

“Those that knew him cannot forget him. As a scholar, he was distinguished; and among those of his age, seldom was his superior to be found. In biblical literature he particularly excelled. As an associate, he was ever agreeable and instructive. As a friend, he was true.

“He loved but once, and loved forever. As a son, he was kind and dutiful. In him the parent found not only a son, but a spiritual counsellor and guide. As a Christian, he walked with God. His piety, like his natural disposition, was mild and unobtrusive. It was uniformly progressive, and most conspicuously developed in his unaffected humility and attachment to divine truth. He sought not the great things of this world. He courted no man’s applause. He retired from notoriety. When opportunities for distinguishing himself were presented him, he shrunk from them as uncongenial to his feelings, oftentimes to the disappointment and grief of his friends. Had we one fault to record, we would say, he was too suspicious of himself. He loved the Bible. It was his constant study. To its investigation, especially in the original languages, for the last few years of his life, he directed nearly all his reading and his efforts. Though he admired and studied much the critics of Germany, he avoided their neology. To the supremacy of divine truth he ever cheerfully brought his own reason and philosophy to bow. As a preacher, he was uniformly interesting, instructive and impressive. His style was chaste, classical, and oftentimes uncommonly beautiful, though never was it employed to conceal the sword of the Spirit. As a Pastor, he was successful, and universally esteemed and beloved. He died everywhere lamented. The providence is mysterious, but, as he remarked on his dying bed, ‘it will be revealed at the judgment.’ Then, without a murmur, it is our duty to leave the event, and prepare, as he entreated in his last moments, to follow him.”

462. II. Sarah,<sup>7</sup> the next child of Jona. Richards of Columbia, was born April 5, 1807; m. in 1831 Daniel Meeker, formerly of N. York, and rs. at the homestead of her father.
- III. Joseph W.,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 22, 1809, d. Dec. 5, 1835.
- IV. Eliza,<sup>7</sup> b. March 2, 1813, d. April 5, 1838.
463. V. John,<sup>7</sup> b. April 5, 1839.
- VI. Caroline,<sup>7</sup> b. June 1, 1819, d. Nov. 17, 1837.
- VII. Edith,<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 23, 1823, d. Sept. 27, 1850.
- VIII. Gertrude,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 2, 1825, (d.)
464. IX. Samuel Edward,<sup>7</sup> b. also Jan. 2, 1825, rs. at the homestead.
465. X. Jonathan Davis,<sup>7</sup> b. July 22, 1827, d. March 30, 1849, at do.; grad. at Nassau Hall, Princeton, 1848.
- 
290. 466. Thomas<sup>7</sup> resided in Newark, where he served as an elder in the third Presbyterian Chh. during the last 18 years of his long life. He m. Elizabeth Miller, dau. of Capt. Andrew M. of Warwick, N. Y., who d. Feb. 1851, aged 76, and had,
467. I. Thomas,<sup>8</sup> b. 1798, d. 1858, m. Harriet Pierson, dau. of Abel P. of Newark, and had, 1. *Thomas H.*<sup>9</sup>; 2. *Harriet E.*<sup>9</sup>; 3. *Wm. M.*<sup>9</sup>
468. II. Nathaniel,<sup>8</sup> b. 1800, remains unm.
469. III. Mary,<sup>8</sup> b. 1804, m. Nathan Crowell of Rahway, had no ch.
470. IV. James,<sup>8</sup> b. 1806; d. unm. 1836, while proceeding from one port to another in South America with a cargo, having been robbed and murdered.
471. V. John,<sup>8</sup> b. 1808, m. Hannah Bigelow, dau. of Timothy B. of Lyons Farms, N. J.; r. Newark; had,
472. 1. *Augusta A.*<sup>9</sup> m. Rev. Daniel Higbie of Long Isl.; no chil.; 2. *Julia F.*<sup>9</sup>; 3. *Horatio B.*<sup>9</sup>; 4. *Frank N.*<sup>9</sup>; 5. *Ella E.*<sup>9</sup>; 6. *Clara C.*<sup>9</sup>
478. VI. Joseph,<sup>8</sup> b. 1810, died 1838.
479. VII. Elizabeth,<sup>8</sup> b. "1812" (?) remains unm.
480. VIII. William,<sup>8</sup> b. "1815," m. Abbie Wagoner, dau. of Mr. W. from Germany; has, 1. *Helena M.*<sup>9</sup>; 2. *Eva L.*<sup>9</sup>
481. IX. Samuel,<sup>8</sup> b. "1812" (?) m. Lucy Ann Bigelow, dau. of Timothy B., and sister of Maj. B. of Newark, rs. N., has served 6 years in the common council of the city; had,
482. 1. *Thomas E.*<sup>9</sup> m. Rebecca I. Brown, dau. of Noah B. of N. York; has Wm. F.<sup>10</sup> and Harry H.<sup>10</sup>
483. 2. *Marcus S.*<sup>9</sup> m. Jane L. Vincent, has Fred. L.<sup>10</sup> and Jennie A.<sup>10</sup>
484. 3. *Julia A.*<sup>9</sup>; 4. *Emma L.*<sup>9</sup>; 5. *Gustavus A.*<sup>9</sup>; 6. *Samuel O.*<sup>9</sup>
- 
294. 488. Charles Buck,<sup>7</sup> Deacon, m. Feb. 23, 1807, Lucy Marsh, settled at the homestead in New Hartford, united with the 1st Cong. Chh. in 1802, and his wife in 1805, and changed their relation to the 2d or North do. Dec. 25, 1828, of which they continue members. They had,
489. I. Cornelia,<sup>8</sup> April 25, 1808; admitted a member of the church, 1831.
490. II. Lucy Adams,<sup>8</sup> May 2, 1810; m. Oct. 19, '31, Wilson B. Sprague, who d. April 5, '51; had 1. *Frederic C.*<sup>9</sup> Sept. 7, 1836; 2. *Jane E.*<sup>9</sup> Oct. 1, 1838; 3. *Mary A.*<sup>9</sup> June 3, '48, d. June 24, '48; rs. New Hartford.
663. 491. III. Frederic,<sup>8</sup> June 16, 1812, m. Jane A. Hills.
- IV. James,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 26, 1815, d. Jan. 5, 1816.
492. V. Electa,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 6, 1817, m. Sanford Olmstead, rs. Georgetown, O.

493. VI. James Marsh,<sup>8</sup> May 11, 1819, m. Elizabeth —, and 2d, N. S. Alcott, rs. a farmer at Sandisfield, Mass.  
 494. VII. John,<sup>8</sup> July 5, 1822, rs. New H., formerly of Springfield, Mass.  
 495. VIII. Mary Elizabeth,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 14, 1825, m. Rev. Isaac Devoe of Mechanicville, N. Y.  
 IX. Selah,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 9, 1827, d. March 20, 1827.  
 496. X. Julia,<sup>8</sup> May 2, 1830. Chh. records show all these to be members.

- 
296. 497. Chauncey,<sup>7</sup> m. Susan Root. Had, I. —. II. George.<sup>8</sup>  
 III. Wm.<sup>8</sup> IV. Justin Root.<sup>8</sup> V. Charles Rollins.<sup>8</sup>  
 VI. Edmund,<sup>9</sup> rs. Rock Island, Ill., b. June 11, 1826, at Lenox, N. Y.  
 VII. Aaron.<sup>8</sup> VIII. Chloe.<sup>8</sup> IX. Orpha.<sup>8</sup> X. Susan.<sup>8</sup>

- 
299. 507. Miles,<sup>7</sup> m. Dec. 18, 1828, Sally Ensign, rs. northeast part of N. Hart.  
 I. Laura,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 1, 1830, m. Wm. Perry, March 23, 1848, and occupies the homestead of her grandfather, Capt. Aaron R.; had, 1. *John Hawley*,<sup>9</sup> Feb. 2, 1849; 2. *Mary Ann*,<sup>9</sup> June 5, 1855; 3. *Ellen L.*,<sup>9</sup> July 1, 1858.  
 II. Mary Ann,<sup>8</sup> June 10, 1832, d. March 25, 1833.

- 
300. 509. Marquis,<sup>7</sup> m. Feb. 5, 1822, Polly Carpenter, rs. northeast part of New Hartford, Ct. Had,  
 510. I. Solon,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 7, 1822, m. Sept. 1847, Emily Church, rs. New H.; had, 1. *Elsie D.*,<sup>9</sup> June 21, 1850; 2. *Florence E.*,<sup>9</sup> Nov. 28, '54.  
 511. II. Henry,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 13, 1824, m. Oct. '47, Maria Whiting, rs. New H., drives a knitting machine; had, 1. *Francis H.*,<sup>9</sup> Oct. 20, '50, 2. *Hubert*,<sup>9</sup> Sept. 2, '52; 3. *Rosa*,<sup>9</sup> Aug. 2, '54.  
 III. Louisa,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 2, 1826, d. Sept. 17, '26.  
 IV. Elizabeth R.,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 1, 1827, d. May 5, '50, at New H.  
 V. Jane L.,<sup>8</sup> May 9, 1830, d. April 9, '53, at New H.  
 512. VI. Caroline E.,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 13, 1832, rs. M. D. unm. with her parents.  
 VII. Annie,<sup>8</sup> July 18, 1835, d. Nov. 28, '57, at Rock Island, Ill.  
 513. VIII. Abbie,<sup>8</sup> July 10, 1837, m. '59, rs. New York.  
 514. IX. George C.,<sup>8</sup> May 17, 1839, rs. New H.  
 515. X. Wm. D.,<sup>8</sup> June 21, 1844, rs. with his father.

- 
311. 516. John,<sup>7</sup> D. D. Pres. Lord, in a discourse at his funeral, says:—

“At the age of 17, being then a clerk in the neighboring city of Hartford, and intended for mercantile pursuits, came under the ministry of the venerable Dr. Strong. He was greatly instructed and moved by the preaching of that distinguished man. His mind became profoundly engaged upon the great doctrines of the gospel, and after many spiritual conflicts his heart was bowed to Christ.

Then he returned to Farmington, resolved upon a different pursuit of life, and said, with his characteristic abrupt and unstudied air: “Father, I want to study, and to preach the gospel.” ’Twas said and done. He became in due time, a student at Yale. During his junior year, being then more quickened in his religious feelings, he made profession of his faith. He graduated with honor, in 1821; at the Theological Seminary, Andover, Mass., in 1824; was then, for one year, an agent of the A. B. of C. for F. M.; from 1827 to 1831, an honored pastor at Woodstock, Vt.; then, till 1837, an associate editor of the Vermont Chronicle; and in 1841 was installed as pastor of the church at Dartmouth College.

In all these relations Dr. Richards was true to his heavenly calling; always an active student, a comprehensive scholar, ranging widely in the fields of knowledge;



thoroughly versed in the subjects of his profession, faithful to Christ, and heartily devoted to the best interests of mankind. No man ever questioned his learning, intelligence, integrity, or piety. He was never known to sacrifice a righteous principle, to balk an honorable purpose, to shrink from a necessary sacrifice, to betray a trust, to speak evil of his neighbor, to renounce a friend or hate an enemy, to his dying day. I know not that a greater pattern of simplicity, guilelessness, and sincerity could be found on earth, among men practically conversant as he had been, for so long a time, with the bewildering and tempting world.

Here, indeed, was the beautiful element of his character, the solvent of his other qualities, which were fused and compounded by it, and took their spirit and direction from it. I have thought that if Jesus could have met him, as he met Nathaniel, he would have said of him, and with equal pertinence: "Behold an Israelite indeed, in whom there is no guile." He knew not how to be insincere. His brusk and untrained manner, which was his æsthetical defect, was yet an evidence of the unaffected simplicity of his heart. It was not that he undervalued the forms and courtesies of society, or was pharisaically contemptuous of the selfish etiquette of artificial life. He did not think of them. He had not the power of conceiving the states of a fashionable mind. He knew not how to act but according to the unconstrained working of an unsuspecting, uncalculating, generous spirit, that meant and imagined no evil; that asked not for compliments, nor supposed that others wanted them. The idea of saying or doing anything, in public or private, for effect, never occurred to him. According to his actual states of mind he wrote, talked, and preached, sometimes depressed and languid by reason of the painful vicissitudes of life; again, self-distrustful and anxious through fear that his labors might not find acceptance, though never without knowledge; never without a scholarly apprehension of his subjects; never without generous sentiments and affections; and often, forgetful of self and of the world, rising to a fervid and commanding eloquence, producing the natural effect of words fitly spoken—"apples of gold in pictures of silver." Nothing that was not real could ever find an avenue to his mind; or, if aught insinuated itself, by accident, it found no lodgment. I have marked this peculiarity for nearly twenty years, so as I never saw it in any other man, in his theology, ethics and practical life. It was a nature in him, an instinct rather than a judgment, by which he repelled, without any conscious effort, as by a necessary law, all pretence, artifice, sham, or what was merely incidental and collateral, and entered not essentially into the simplicities of things. Through this very quality of mind he would sometimes, indeed, be attracted by specious reasonings proceeding from those whom he had trusted as Christian teachers, for he thought no evil of good men; but when the concealed sophistry would not digest and assimilate, as it could not in his sincere spirit, it was insensibly thrown off, and a sanctified nature gently resumed its courses. Two or three such occasions I have known in respect to his theological opinions, which had been settled, from his youth, agreeably to the primitive standards of New England. When captivated, for a time, by some projected speculative improvements in the range of his profession, yet presently conscious that they could not be made to harmonize, as their advocates pretended, with his fixed ideas, he let them drop off from him, unconcernedly, as matters that could do no good, but evil, to himself or to the world. They did not fret him. Nothing fretted him. He was never provoked by them to merely partisan controversy or ill-natured personalities. He opposed them, not by contrary speculations, in which a more ingenious sophist might have foiled him, but stuck more closely and fondly to the unsophisticated gospel. He would say, "in another generation these new lights will have vanished, and more flashy meteors will appear. But the gospel ever lives." That was his touchstone for all the ambitious and pretending novelties of the times.



Christ was his only master. What was not of Christ, but of this or that asserted Paul, or Apollos, or Cephas, he let alone; and the old truths which had grown experimentally into his conscious soul, and had become a part of his inmost life, just grew on and brought forth fruit a hundred fold. Yet these old truths he would nourish by whatever new studies were fitted to open them more clearly or impressively to his active and reaching mind. In all his professional researches, which were constant, various, and comprehensive, whatever was morally congenial was, as if spontaneously, taken up, and contributed to his enlargement, while whatever was really incongruous would just as naturally fall off, thenceforth discarded and forgotten. He would never trouble himself about it. He would shout as one philosopher drove another off the stage, or as God's Spirit occasionally rebuked them all, and then turn away with new eagerness, and a keener relish to the sincere milk of the word.

Hence it was that all Divine truths lay in his mind, not as dogmas for the intellect, and not as themes of curious speculation, passports to popular renown, or the favor of great men, but as simple realities for the guidance of his personal and official life. He thought of them as realities, he discoursed of them as realities, and seemed not to imagine that other men would not so regard them, or that any studied rhetoric were needful to enforce them. No one could doubt that he believed everything he said, and as he said it, or that he believed and said it, not because it so stood in reason, but because it was so written, and that to say otherwise would be to set forth himself and not Jesus Christ. We often wished that he would say it with a livelier air, and a quicker sense of different or peculiar states of mind in the social circle, or popular assembly, and of what pertained to incidents or occasions of private or public moment. But, even then, sometimes, the quivering lip and faltering tongue would indicate emotions that he had not used himself to utter like other men, and that fell short of their effect only from the want of a more studied medium, such as we make more and, possibly, too much account of. Sometimes the hidden fire would burn through the crust of an indifferent manner, and make us desire that it would burn forever,—as if a volcano could be in perpetual action. But, however, we were sure that he never spoke ought but the convictions of an honest mind, and that he would die sooner than renounce them. Some of his convictions he was almost afraid to utter, lest he should unduly stir a prejudice, or wound a sensitive conscience. But they were strong within him when most reserved. In what seemed his greatest mental restraint, or nervous languor, it has been well observed, that when his train of thought led him to speak of Christ, of his dying love, his renewing grace, his glorious reign, of the state of the risen saints and the joys of heaven, these themes would covertly agitate and heave him, as if nothing but our more responsive sympathy were wanting to draw out his sacred passion till we should all melt together in a common love. Certain it was that the great truths which he had so carefully studied, and was so well able to defend, were as sure to him, and as living as his own soul. They were a part of himself. He no more doubted them than that he had a conscious spirit to know and feel them. Or, if any were yet measurably obscure to him, he believed as surely that they would, at length, be cleared, as that they were now obscure. At his family devotions he would sometimes say, especially when reading Paul's Epistles: "I wonder what the apostle means in that passage. I should like to know just how that lay in Paul's mind. Well, well, I shall know when I get to heaven. We shall all know, if we are so happy as to meet there; and then how we will talk about these things together!" Some passages of Scripture were so dear to him that he committed them to memory, to have them always ready for recall. Such were the 14th, 15th, 16th, and 17th chapters of John's Gospel, Christ's memorable discourse to his disciples, and his prayer for them, and yet more, the 15th chapter of the

First Epistle to the Corinthians, containing his favorite doctrine of the resurrection. And he would have his family commit them: "for we may be sick," he said, "and unable to read our Bibles, and then we should have such rich matter to think upon." There was reality in that. Under the surface which he took so little pains to cultivate, there was a well of water springing up unto everlasting life.

Our pastor was a faithful student of the Bible. He went to it with greater zeal and confidence than ever a devout pagan to his oracle. He took it in his hand as if God had sent it down to himself particularly from heaven. He gathered from it as the old church gathered its manna in the desert, and never questioned what was written. He did not study scripture after the fashion so common at the present time, but with the lexicon and concordance. He made the Bible its own interpreter. His principle was the analogy of faith. He applied it wisely, disdaining no collateral helps that were really such, but judging that God best knew his own mind, and in what language to express it. Good criticism he liked; but denied that fancy and speculation should ever be brought to elucidate the words of the Holy Ghost. He expounded according to the letter, when the word was literal. When it was figurative, he explained the figure according to the approved laws of rhetoric, not to mystify, annul or conceal, but to intensify the letter. When it was symbolic, he let the symbol speak as God himself has so largely interpreted this peculiar vehicle of truth. As one of his friends commended him, at his funeral, he had largely the confidence of his brethren as a sound theologian, and a liberal scholar. They honored his character, and respected his opinions. He comprehended, in his measure, as few are privileged to do, God's revealed plan of government by Jesus Christ, for he never asked what man imagines, but what God says about it, and that led him meekly and soberly into a wide compass of inquiry. When the mind of God, on any subject, was made plain to him, as it usually was, for he searched in the day-light, then he rested, laid up his gains, and went on to larger studies. His atmosphere was luminous. He would often say: "I never take up my Bible, but I find something new, something I had not thought of, or that now appears in a new and more engaging light." I had great intimacy with him when our theological studies happened to lie in the same direction. I well remember a particular period when he was reconsidering some of his old opinions concerning the kingdom of God and the last times, formed after the received popular ideas. He thought he saw their fallacy. Gradually a more excellent way appeared. He opened his mind to receive whatever light the Scripture should shed upon him. It was delightful then to observe the working of his sincere, unaffected, and untrammelled spirit. He was meek, quiet, patient, docile, and submissive as a little child. "Speak, Lord," he would say, "and let thy servant hear." When one dark thing after another opened itself to his eager view, he would come over immediately to my room, that we might rejoice together. In that way I learned more of his peculiar excellence than I had done before; and I am free to say that, on such occasions, I derived more benefit from his simple, child-like, candid, reverential, yet searching, careful, and learned methods, than from all the other helps I used outside of Scripture.

Dr. Richards was a loving, genial man in his household and in his social relations, unselfish, unworldly, and unappropriating, almost to a fault. He was never ill-humored, petulant, morose, vindictive. The buoyancy, playfulness, and versatility, which are said to have been remarkably characteristic of his youth, remained to three score years, though chastened by the fatigues and adversities of professional life. Yet he did not show these qualities like other men. He made no professions. He seemed to be indifferent. His affectionate, sympathizing, and generous spirit was learned only afterwards by some monument or story. A published tribute to some men, places, or institutions; an enlargement or adornment of the village cemetery; a

headstone at the grave of an unfortunate lone woman, crazed and friendless, or of the colored widow of his flock—the nurse of all;—a frequent new comfort for the demented old man,—the well known houseless Nazarite of the place;—these and similar charities, which others might not have thought of, were proofs of the considerate and persistent kindness of his heart. He loved his place of residence, and was ever quiet and content. He loved his church and people. I bear record that he loved the college. One would hardly have thought it, except when, occasionally, in discourse or prayer, his tremulous voice gave sign of the desire he felt for its prosperity. He loved every student in it, every brick and timber in its walls. He loved it better than his own *Alma Mater*. It would have broken his heart to leave it, which, however, was not to be broken, but transferred whole to heaven. I know not but his zeal for it hastened his death; for though, as I have learned, his disease was hereditary, his mother and another member of the family having been similarly cut off, yet he had labored, day and night, for a long time, under many disadvantages, to hasten an important volume illustrative of its history,\* and that fatigue probably quickened the predisposing causes of his fatal malady. I know not but he would have died for it, as he would for anything that he thought material to the public good. In his long ministry he was never known, in his pulpit, or elsewhere, to speak of it invidiously, or any member of it. He felt it keenly when any thoughtless young men were heedless of instruction, or behaved indecorously in the house of God, or turned irreverently from it. But he never spoke of it, or seemed to know it. And so in general: his desk was never made a place for the utterance of private feeling, or any service that would not become a minister of the meek and lowly Jesus. Whatever personal views he had of men or things, in college, church or state; whatever independent, fearless course he followed in ecclesiastical, political, or social life, we knew that we should never be wounded in the house of God by invidious personalities, sectarian jealousies, or partisan appeals. He cared for no man's opinions, but for every man's soul. He had his honest preferences for particular men and measures, and acted them out, with perfect unconcern, on fit occasions; but his Christian love was general, and flowed out here, where it should flow out, over all. He never lisped a shibboleth.

On the whole, a minister of Jesus Christ, whom all men feel it their privilege to criticise and carp at; whose infirmities and defects we are prone to make an apology for our own short comings; the theme of every week's, and almost every day's discussion; going in and out among men of all varieties of tastes, tempers, and pursuits; without the advantages of manner, wealth, address; reduced by inadequate support; sometimes plagued with poverty; compelled to a frequent change of house and home, and sometimes hardly having where to lay his head; yet, though weary, never fainting; though cast down, not destroyed; without complainings, murmurings, or disputings; kindly interpreting all adversities; never refusing to bear his burdens; never seeming to feel that any serious burdens were laid upon him; holding fast to righteous principle; meekly testifying the Gospel of the grace of God; doing all this, for nearly twenty years, in a peculiarly delicate and difficult position, and then dying, as it were, with his last sermon in his pocket; must be a man of God. As such we lament and honor him; and we heartily rejoice, not that he is dead, but that, being dead, he has entered into his rest."—*Rev. Dr. Lord's Sermon.*

\* This work, which he had nearly or quite completed, is about to be published. The next kindred labor of love which his loving soul designed to render, was the preparation of this Genealogy, which he had partly commenced, and, as he wrote me a few days before his death, "blocked out a circular to the race" upon the subject.



Rev. Dr. John<sup>7</sup> m., June, 1828, Emily Cowles,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 9, 1796, the sister of Hon. Thomas Cowles,<sup>6</sup> Esq., A. M., of Farmington, and of the amiable and devoted Mrs. Julia C.,<sup>6</sup> the late widow of Rev. Stephen Crosby, formerly of Spencer, Mass. She was the dau. of Zenas C.,<sup>5</sup> a merchant of F., b. Feb. 16, 1762, who was the son of Solomon,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 12, 1719, d. Aug. 6, 1774, who was the son of Isaac,<sup>3</sup> who was the son of Samuel,<sup>2</sup> b. 1639, d. April 17, 1691, who was the son of John Coles,<sup>1</sup> one of the seven original members of the church of F. at its formation, Oct. 13, 1652. After the decease of Rev. Dr. R. she removed with her daughters from Hanover to Pittstown, Pa., where their son had become established in the practice of the law, and where she now resides. They had,

517. I. John,<sup>8</sup> b. Aug. 16, 1830, A. B. Dart. Col. 1851, rs. Pittstown, Pa.
518. II. Elizabeth,<sup>8</sup> b. Oct. 1, 1832.
519. III. Julia Ann,<sup>8</sup> b. Dec. 18, 1834.
520. IV. Emily,<sup>8</sup> b. Feb. 10, 1838, d. March 16, 1850.

312. 521. Cornelia,<sup>7</sup> m. Nov. 9, 1826, John Lord Butler, Esq., of Wilkesbarre, Pa., who d. 1857. On her devolved the privilege of administering, with filial tenderness, to her aged father, Dea. Samuel Richards, who deceased at her house, in W., where she still resides. She had,
  - I. Frank Lord,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 15, 1827. II. Sylvia M.,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 6, 1831.
  - III. Sarah Richards,<sup>8</sup> March 3, 1833, m. June, 1857, Stanley Woodward; had, 1. *Ellen Mary*,<sup>9</sup> May, 1858.
  - IV. Chester,<sup>8</sup> b. March 25, 1837, d. July, '55, a member of Will. Col., and of great promise. V. Emily,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 9, 1841.

314. 526. Bela,<sup>7</sup> learned the trade of a goldsmith, but at the age of 22 years entered into the employment of Connecticut, and was engaged two years in the survey of her Western Reserve. In 1812, he settled at Preston, Chenango Co., N. Y., where he underwent the privations of pioneer life until 1820, when he returned to Burlington, Ct., where he d. Oct. 14, 1834, aged 55 years. He m. Mabel Hotchkiss of B., who d. Feb. 27, 1832, aged 48 years. They had,

667. 527. I. James,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 8, 1805, at B.; m. Parthenia Shepard.
671. 528. II. Mary H.,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 25, 1807, at Deerfield, Mass.; m. Ezra Baldwin.
- III. Rosey S.,<sup>8</sup> b. 1813, at Preston, N. Y., d. unm. Feb. 26, '39, a. 26.
529. IV. Wm. Rush,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 6, 1816, at P.; m. Sept. 24, 1840, Sarah C. Champion, b. Nov. 17, 1817, at Winstead, Ct.; had, 1. *William Champion*,<sup>9</sup> Aug. 3, '45, at Bristol, and rs. at B., a manufacturer.

316. 529½. Lyman,<sup>7</sup> m. Nov. 25, 1807, at Whately, Mass., Lucretia C. Barnes, b. at Southington, Ct., April 12, 1780, r. Gill, Mass., and Ohio; had,
  - I. Lucretia,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 16, 1809, d. Nov. 5, 1809.
  - II. Mary Shepherd,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 9, 1810, d. Nov. 25, 1810.
  - III. Wm. Barnes,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 27, 1811, m. June 7, '42, Susan Bartholomew, rs. Farm.; has, 1. *Jane C.*<sup>9</sup>; 2. *Charles E.*<sup>9</sup>
  - IV. Phila Sophia Barnes,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 23, 1812, m. May 23, '41, Wm. Cline, rs. Bristol, O.; has, 1. *Lyman*<sup>9</sup>; 2. *Mary Ann*<sup>9</sup>; 3. *David*.<sup>9</sup>
  - V. John Lyman,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 5, 1813, d. Nov. 21, 1835.
  - VI. Infant daughter,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 25, 1818, and d. the same day.
  - VII. Frances,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 27, 1819, m. Oct. 27, 1848, C. M. Churchill.
  - VIII. Samuel Newton,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 21, 1821, m. May 2, '44, Mary J. Hart, rs. Hamilton, N. Y.



- ix. Levi,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 1824, died May, 1825.  
 x. Alfin,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 3, 1829, died Oct. 13, '29.

317. 530. Russell,<sup>7</sup> d. April 20, 1859, aged 73 years; m. Sarah Olmstead, who d. Dec. 19, 1856, aged 66 years; had,  
 i. Wm.,<sup>8</sup> April 4, 1816. ii. Sarah Thankful,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 11, 1818.  
 iii. Delia,<sup>8</sup> May 13, 1821; m. May 6, 1853, Archibald or Alexander Marsh, rs. New Hartford, Ct.  
 iv. Emeline,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 19, 1826, d. May 28, '54; m. Oct. 18, '53, Horace Bartlett.  
 v. Harriet Olmstead,<sup>8</sup> June 22, 1830, d. Sept. 2, '52.

318. 536. Seth,<sup>7</sup> m. Elizabeth Van Steenburg, b. Dec. 19, 1794, d. Dec. 6, 1857.  
 i. Wm. Tiler<sup>8</sup> or Filer, r. Boston, of Union Telegraph Of.  
 ii. E. Maria,<sup>8</sup> iii. Charles,<sup>8</sup> iv. Edward,<sup>8</sup> v. Joanna,<sup>8</sup>  
 vi. Caroline,<sup>8</sup> vii. Franklin M.,<sup>8</sup>  
 viii. Charles R.,<sup>8</sup> b. May 26, 1830, rs. Troy, N. Y.

319. 545. Wm. Mason, A. M., Rev., embraced the gospel 1825, prepared for Col. at Hadley Academy, grad. at Wms. Col. 1832, at Theo. Sem. Auburn, N. Y. 1835; was ord. at S. Deerfield, Mass., Nov. 25, 1835; m. Dec. 9, 1835, Caroline Daugherty, b. Sept. 13, 1809, dau. of Samuel D. of Pewaukee, Wis., formerly of Belchertown. He is esteemed a genius, and is the author of poetical and other articles of merit. He rs. as pastor of a Cong. Ch. at Berlin, Green Lake Co., Wis. Had,  
 546. i. Frances Ann,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 2, 1841, rs. Providence, R. I.  
 ii. Thomas,<sup>8</sup> July 29, 1845, d. July 25, '48.

324. 547. Edmund B.,<sup>7</sup> m. 1808, Maria Martin, b. Sept. 11, "1792," or "1791," rs. Glens Falls, N. Y.; had,  
 677. 548. i. Jacob M.,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 2, 1809, m. 1835, Maria Lewis.  
 549. ii. Anna Maria,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 10 or Feb. 11, 1811, rs. unnm. a milliner at Glens Falls.  
 550. iii. Sally,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 11, 1814, m. 1837, Horace Crawfoot, rs. N. C.; had,  
 1. Ann Maria,<sup>9</sup> 1839, (d.); 2. Charles,<sup>9</sup> 1841; 3. Horace,<sup>9</sup> 1844.  
 551. iv. Catherine,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 10, 1817, m. 1838, I. S. B. Traphagan, rs. a harness-maker at Glens Falls; had, 1. Edmund R.,<sup>9</sup> May 17, 1850; 2. Mary,<sup>9</sup> Sept. 10, 1856.  
 686. 552. v. Marquis D.,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 27, 1820, m. Mariette Wing, 1852.  
 553. vi. Solomon,<sup>8</sup> Doct., March 16, 1823, d. Dec. 5, 1852, unnm.  
 554. vii. Mary Jane,<sup>8</sup> June 24, 1829, m. 1855, Tho. Brydon, wagon-maker, rs. Glens Falls; had Agnes Maria,<sup>9</sup> July 27, '57, (d.)  
 555. viii. Edmund B.,<sup>8</sup> Jr., Jan. 15, 1836, unnm., rs. Glens Falls.

325. 556. Pelatiah,<sup>7</sup> Esq., must have been a legitimate grandson of Dr. Samuel Richards. By some misdirected confidence of his father, and uncle Samuel, he was in his youth committed to the guardianship and care of one from whom the best attention to his education might well have been expected; but it was totally neglected, until his removal with his father to New York, where there was no school within reach from his father's house. But, at the age of 21, he set about educating himself, and his self-denial, perseverance, and success may well encourage others who find themselves in a similar situation. He settled on a

farm in Warrensburg, N. Y., on which he has prospered and still resides. At the invasion of Plattsburgh, in the war of 1812, he served as ensign in Col. Wm. Cook's regiment; for which he drew 160 acres, near Fort Dodge, Ia.; it being the northwest quarter of section 20, in T. No. 92, of R. 28. From the records at Albany, it appears that, in 1819, he was appointed sheriff of Warren Co., and in 1843, was a member of the Legislative Assembly. He m. Sept. 1, 1811, Sally Wheeler, who was b. March, 1791, and d. March 20, 1829; and 2d, Nov. 20, 1831, Polly Benedict, b. Aug. 16, 1792; rs. Warrensburg, N. Y.

- i. Aurelia,<sup>8</sup> July 5, 1812, m. Dec. 1834, Wm. E. Dodge; rs. Belvidere, Ill.; had, 1. *Clara A.*,<sup>9</sup> Dec. 25, 1836, m. Walter R. Cornell; had Herbert W.,<sup>10</sup> Nov. 20, 1858. 2. *William A.*<sup>9</sup>
  - ii. Abigail Jane,<sup>8</sup> April 10, 1815, d. Feb. 5, 1851, m. Nov. 20, 1845, Alexander Robertson; rs. Glens Falls, N. Y.; had, *Sarah*,<sup>9</sup> July 5, 1849.
  - iii. Minerva,<sup>8</sup> April 5, 1817, m. Aug. 23, 1843, Hesden King; rs. Oak Dale, Green County, Wis.; had, 1. *George*.<sup>9</sup> 2. *Pelatihah*.<sup>9</sup> 3. *Frederic*.<sup>9</sup> 4. *Hesden*.<sup>9</sup> 5. *Samuel*.<sup>9</sup>
  - iv. Sally Ann,<sup>8</sup> April 25, 1819, d. Dec. 10, 1837, at Warrensburg.
  690. 560. v. George,<sup>8</sup> A. M., Esq., Feb. 1, 1821, m. May 3, 1848, Zylphia Goodman.
  - vi. Mary Elizabeth,<sup>8</sup> May 23, 1822, m. Nov. 20, '45, James H. Watson; rs. Brooklyn, N. Y.; had,
    1. *Mary Elizabeth*,<sup>9</sup> Dec. 3, '46. 2. *Frances*,<sup>9</sup> Aug. 19, '51.
    3. *William Richards*,<sup>9</sup> Feb. 12, '53, d. Nov. 6, '58.
    4. *James Herbert*,<sup>9</sup> Jan. 27, 1858.
  693. 562. vii. Samuel Thomas,<sup>8</sup> A. M., Dec. 17, 1824, by 1st wife; m. Mary P. Burhans.
  696. 563. viii. Charles B.,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 13, 1832, m. Mary Olcott; had, 1. *Charles*.<sup>9</sup>
- 
340. 564. Bryan,<sup>7</sup> m. Hannah —, Jan. 29, 1816, who d. Aug. 27, 1831, aged 43 years; and 2d, Sarah F. —, July 16, '32; rs. pr. Bristol, Ct.
- i. Son,<sup>8</sup> March 12, 1821.
  565. ii. Edward,<sup>8</sup> May 21, 1823.
  - iii. Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 18, 1831, d. Aug. 20, 1831.
  566. iv. Emerette Louisa,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 14, 1834.
  - v. Son,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 18, 1838, died young.
  567. vi. Samuel Fribley,<sup>8</sup> May 10, 1840.
- 
344. 568. Esther Cowles,<sup>7</sup> m. Oct. 3, 1817, Dana D. Beckwith of Bristol. At the age of 14 years she was received into the church in Farmington, and adorned her profession through life, and wonderfully have the fruits of her parental fidelity appeared in her family. She had,
- i. Mary Catherine,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 3, 1820, d. unm. Jan. 29, 1845; a remarkable subject of suffering and of grace.
  569. ii. Henry,<sup>8</sup> July 28, 1821, m. July 14, 1851, Charlotte M. Skinner, fr. East Windsor; rs. at Bristol, the secretary of a manufacturing corporation; has, Mary C.<sup>9</sup> b. June 27, 1856.
  - iii. George,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 14, 1826, d. April 1, 1826.
  570. iv. Lucy,<sup>8</sup> June 23, 1827, rec'd to the church in F. 1844; rs. with her father.
-

346. 571. Lydia,<sup>7</sup> m. March 31, 1830, Daniel Merrill, who d. Jan. 22, 1851, aged 50 years; r. Westfield, Mass. Had,
572. I. Jane,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 11, 1831; went as a teacher to Minnesota in 1850, m. Jan. 26, '53, George M. Henderson, from Scotland; had, at Ripon, Wisconsin, 1. *Franklin Merrill*.<sup>9</sup> 2. *Charles Udney*.<sup>9</sup> 3. *Minnehaha*.<sup>9</sup> Rs. Oshkosh, Wis.
573. II. Catherine,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 1, 1833.
574. III. Susan,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 19, 1835.
575. IV. Selah Richards,<sup>8</sup> May 2, 1837.
576. V. Ellen,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 21, "1839" or '40.
- VI. Abbie,<sup>8</sup> July 25, 1843, d. June 15, 1848.
- 
347. 577. Charles,<sup>7</sup> inherits and occupies the venerated homestead of his father, in the east part of Bristol, Ct., was the nourisher of his parents in their old age; m. Dec. 2, 1840, Martha Hawley; and 2d, on the 1st of March, 1848, Lucy Ann Hawley; is a member of the church of Farmington. Had,
578. I. Albert,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 17, 1842, who was received to the church 1858.
579. II. Martha Adeline,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 23, 1845, was received do., do.
580. III. Mary Orella,<sup>8</sup> June 29, 1853.
- 
389. 581. William S.<sup>7</sup> was remarkable for strength, once lifted a forge hammer of 700 lbs. Settled in 1816 in Wadsworth, Ohio, and opened one of the first farms in the township, when bears were so plenty that he slaughtered 11 in one year. In 1840 he removed to Princeton, Ill., opened a farm, and settled his family around him, where they all now reside. He m. Jan. 10, 1819, Almira Lucas of Norton, Ohio, who d. Sept. 23, 1846; and 2d, Jan. 20, 1848, Elizabeth Bill of Princeton, b. Sept. 30, 1800, at Hampton, Ct. Had,
582. I. Franklin,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 18, 1818, at W., m. Mar. '43, Hannah Mercer.
583. II. Maria,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 30, '22, m. April '41, Benj. Thompson, at Norton, O.
584. III. Delia,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 19, '24, m. Dec. '42, Wm. J. Karns, at P.
586. IV. George,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 20, '29, m. Feb. 11, '57, Ann M. Vrooman, dau. of N. J. V. of Sterling; has, *Hiram S.*,<sup>9</sup> and rs. a carpenter and joiner, at P.
- V. Rhoda,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 19, 1830, d. Feb. 26, 1831, at Wadsworth.
587. VI. Emily,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 25, 1833, m. Dec. 25, 1859, E. B. Hollis, at P.
588. VII. William H.,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 1, 1839.
589. VIII. Helen,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 10, 1840, m. ———.
590. IX. Rollin,<sup>8</sup> April 2, 1845, at Princeton.
- 
397. 591. Austin,<sup>7</sup> Esq., settled Feb. 24, 1818, at Auburn, Geauga Co., Ohio, in the infancy of the country. In 1828, he was commissioned for three years a justice of the peace, and, by triennial elections, continued in the office for 15 years, and in the mean time served the town in various other offices. He now rs. in Chardon. He m. Sally Chadwick, and had,
592. I. John Chadwick,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 6, 1811, at Tyringham; m. Nov. 1837, Sarah M. Ensign, rs. Auburn; had,
1. *Sarah Maria*,<sup>9</sup> May, 1839, m. Oct. '59, Alanson Knox, rs. A.
2. *Jacob A.*,<sup>9</sup> b. 1843; 3. *Lorrin*,<sup>9</sup> 1846; 4. *Joel C.*,<sup>9</sup> Nov. 1853, at A.
597. II. Lorrin Whiting,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 30, 1813, at New Marl., d. Nov. 30, '28.

598. III. Sarah Jane,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 22, 1814, at Tyring., m. Nov. 9, '48, Origen B. Harmon (d.), rs. Akron.; had, 1. *Gilbert O.*,<sup>9</sup> June 9, 1856, at Chester, Mich., rs. Auburn, O.
600. IV. Orton,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 14, 1816, at Marcellus, N. Y.; m. Oct. '50, Amelia Baker, rs. Monroe, Ashtabula Co., O.; had, 1. *Alice*,<sup>9</sup> April, '52, in Portage Co., O.
- V. Harriet,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 16, 1818, at Auburn, d. Nov. 13, '28.
602. VI. William,<sup>8</sup> May 4, 1820; m. May 30, '50, Philena Howard, rs. a magistrate at Chardon, O.; had, 1. *Austin Howard*,<sup>9</sup> March 18, '51; 2. *Mercy E.*,<sup>9</sup> Aug. 29, '53; 3. *Alta Dett*,<sup>9</sup> Sept. 10, '55.
605. VII. Julia M.,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 24, 1822; m. Dec. 1846, Wm. B. Maynard, rs. Auburn; had *Florence R.*,<sup>9</sup> May 26, '56.
607. VIII. Gilbert Austin,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 8, 1825; m. Nov. 1849, Mehetabel Snow, rs. Aub.; had, 1. *Eliza*,<sup>9</sup> Sept. '52; 2. *Ella P.*,<sup>9</sup> Feb. '55.
610. IX. Almeda M.,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 27, 1828, d. Aug. 6, '58; m. Dec. 25, '51, Wm. P. Clough, who d. July 24, 1858; r. Chardon; had, 1. *Alburtur U.*,<sup>9</sup> June 28, 1854, at Chardon; 2. *Algernon Wm.*,<sup>9</sup> Aug. '57, at Chester, Mich., d. Aug. 17, '50, at Char.
- 
400. 613. Salmon,<sup>7</sup> m. 1824, Elizabeth Day, dau. of Tho. D., b. June 24, 1806, in Norf., d. Sept. 20, 1848, at Canaan, Ct.; and 2d, Oct. 23, '56, Mrs. Jerusha Lovering, r. Salisbury, but now rs. in W. Norf., both members of the Cong. Ch.; had,
614. I. Thomas,<sup>8</sup> b. 1824, m. Mary Day, rs. N. J.; has *Fanny*,<sup>9</sup> *Elizabeth*,<sup>9</sup> and *George*.<sup>9</sup>
615. II. George,<sup>8</sup> b. 1826, m. Jane Messinger from Egremont, rs. a farmer in Michigan; has two children.
616. III. Lucelia A.,<sup>8</sup> b. 1828, m. Martin ———, rs. an ironmonger, Troy, N. Y.; has Alice.<sup>9</sup>
- 
401. 617. Daniel<sup>7</sup> or Dan<sup>7</sup> m. Aug. 20, 1820, Harriet Gilmore, rs. a carpenter and joiner at Hartford, Marquette Co., Wis.; had,
618. I. Laura S.,<sup>8</sup> May 11, 1821, m. Oct. 1842, Wm. Davis (d.), rs. Hartford, Wis.; has *Martha J.*<sup>9</sup>
619. II. Wm. Henry,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 11, 1824, m. Oct. 11, 1848, Sarah Ann Whitman of N. Marlb.
620. III. Roswell Mills,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 6, 1825, m. July, 1854, Sarah Ann Davis of Berlin, Wis.; had, 1. *Frank*,<sup>9</sup> Feb. 1856; 2. *Isabella Victoria*,<sup>9</sup> Nov. 1859.
623. IV. Sidney Sabine,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 14, 1827, m. Sept. 1855, "Charlotte" or "Mary" Wells, rs. Brooklyn, N. Y.; had, 1. *Effa*,<sup>9</sup> June 16, '56; 2. *Sidney*,<sup>9</sup> March, '58.
630. V. Charles Orton,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 27, 18\*\*, m. Dec. 1853, ——— Malton, rs. Springfield, Mass.; had, 1. *Mary*,<sup>9</sup> Oct. '54.
- 
410. 632. Francis George,<sup>7</sup> m. Priscilla Dunn, rs. Newington; had,
- I. Mary Rebecca,<sup>8</sup> m. Joseph Whiden.
- II. Samuel Dunn,<sup>8</sup> (d.), m. Ann M. Pratt; had, 1. *Harry*,<sup>9</sup>; 2. *Frank*.<sup>9</sup>
- III. Frederick,<sup>8</sup> who died young.
- IV. Frederick,<sup>8</sup> who rs. unkm. at Hartford.
- V. Percyette,<sup>8</sup> who rs. with her parents.
- VI. Julia Ann.<sup>8</sup> VII. Susan,<sup>8</sup> who d. young.
- VIII. Susan Smith.<sup>8</sup> IX. Caroline.<sup>8</sup> X. Sarah.<sup>8</sup>



413. 645. Frederick,<sup>7</sup> Esq., m. Ann Eliza Walker, r. Charleston, S.C., a merchant of extensive business and foreign travel. Had,  
 I. Caroline S.,<sup>8</sup> d. young. II. Frederick.<sup>8</sup> III. Ann Maria.<sup>8</sup>  
 IV. Frank.<sup>8</sup> V. Caroline Sebring.<sup>8</sup> VI. Herbert.<sup>8</sup>
- 
418. 651. Hiel,<sup>7</sup> m. Olive Holmes; had at Richfield, N. Y.,  
 652. I. Mary Ann,<sup>8</sup> March 9, 1817, m. Oct. 15, 1839, S. T. Gates.  
 653. II. Dwight D.,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 13, 1818, m. March 20, '50, Caroline Woodbury.  
 654. III. Elvira,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 11, 1821, m. Oct. 13, 1846, W. H. H. Ellsworth.  
 IV. Armenia,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 24, 1825, d. Aug. 1, 1832.  
 655. V. Daniel,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 16, 1831. VI. Levant,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 23, 1841, d. Feb. 1, '59.
- 
419. 656. Daniel,<sup>7</sup> Col., m. Betsey Green, rs. at Brooklyn, N. Y.; had,  
 I. Delavan,<sup>8</sup> b. July 8, 1817, at Richfield, N. Y.; d. April 4, 1841.  
 657. II. Betsey Green,<sup>8</sup> b. Feb. 17, 1826, m. July 1, '47, Henry Bradley.  
 658. III. Elvira,<sup>8</sup> b. July 10, 1843, at Brooklyn, by a 2d marriage.  
 659. IV. Daniel,<sup>8</sup> Jr., Jan. 31, 1845.
- 
428. 660. Homer B.,<sup>7</sup> m. Sept. 6, 1841, Sally A. Phelps, b. Sept. 3, 1819, rs. Goshen, Ct.; had,  
 I. Frances A.,<sup>8</sup> July 11, 1842. II. Ann Eliza<sup>8</sup>, June 5, 1844.
- 
491. 663. Frederic<sup>8</sup> resides at Strawberry Point, Clayton Co., Iowa, where he and his lady are members of a Cong. Ch. He m. Jane A. Hills, and 2d, on the 8th of Sept. 1853, Mrs. Sarah I. Pittee, b. Sept. 16, 1829, at Salisbury, Ct. He had,  
 I. John,<sup>9</sup> who d. aged 9 mos. II. John,<sup>9</sup> 2d, who d. aged 5 yrs.  
 III. Infant,<sup>9</sup> which died unnamed.  
 664. IV. Alice Everett,<sup>9</sup> Dec. 26, 1854, by 2d marriage.  
 665. V. Edward Sterling,<sup>9</sup> Oct. 14, 1856, at Clayville, Oneida Co., N. Y.  
 666. VI. Mary Annette,<sup>9</sup> March 13, 1859, at Strawberry Point.
- 
527. 667. James,<sup>8</sup> at the age of 13, was apprenticed to a cabinet-maker; m. Sept. 8, 1827, Parthenia Shepard, rs. Cincinnatus, N. Y.; had,  
 668. I. James G.,<sup>9</sup> April 28, 1830, m. '55, Arvilla Bicknell, dau. of Capt. Moses B. of Morrisville, N. Y., rs. a merchant at do.  
 669. II. Olive H.,<sup>9</sup> Jan. 24, 1836, m. Dec. 23, 1858, Randall Rathborn, rs. Cincinnatus.  
 670. III. Mary E.,<sup>9</sup> July 21, 1838, m. Sept. 20, '58, George Osgood, rs. Cin.  
 IV. Flora M.,<sup>9</sup> July 8, 1853.
- 
528. 671. Mary H.,<sup>8</sup> m. April 9, 1831, Ezra Baldwin, b. Nov. 5, 1798, at Bristol, rs. Winstead, Ct.; had,  
 672. I. Nathaniel T.,<sup>9</sup> Oct. 3, 1835, m. May 17, '55, Lucinda Terry, rs. a merchant at Terryville, Ct.; has Susan,<sup>10</sup> b. July 6, 1859.  
 II. Abba M.,<sup>9</sup> June 1, 1837, d. June 23, '43, at Bristol.  
 III. Roxanna,<sup>9</sup> Feb. 16, 1840, d. June 27, '43.  
 IV. Isaac Newton,<sup>9</sup> April 8, 1841, d. June 23, '43.  
 674. V. James R.,<sup>9</sup> July 3, 1848; and  
 675. VI. John D.,<sup>9</sup> b. also July 3, 1848.  
 676. VII. Isaac H.,<sup>9</sup> July 4, 1850, at Winstead.
- 
548. 677. Jacob M.,<sup>8</sup> m. Aug. 4, 1835, Maria Lewis, b. Oct. 3, 1808, rs. a farmer at Glens Falls, N. Y.; had,

678. I. Minerva,<sup>9</sup> Oct. 3 or Sept. 1, 1836.  
 679. II. Helen,<sup>9</sup> Oct. 14, 1837.  
 680. III. Caroline,<sup>9</sup> Jan. or Oct. 13, 1839.  
       IV. Sarah Jane,<sup>9</sup> Dec. 9, 1840, (d.)  
 681. V. Pelatiah,<sup>9</sup> Jan. 8, 1842.  
 682. VI. Mary or Maria Ann,<sup>9</sup> Jan. or Nov. 29, 1844.  
 683. VII. Elizabeth,<sup>9</sup> Sept. 6 or 2, 1846.  
 684. VIII. Harriet,<sup>9</sup> Feb. 8, 1849.  
 685. IX. Emeline,<sup>9</sup> Jan. 3, 1851.
- 
552. 686. Marquis,<sup>8</sup> m. 1852, Mariette Wing, rs. a lumber merchant at Glens Falls; had,  
 687. I. Marquis,<sup>9</sup> March 10, 1853.  
 688. II. Salmon,<sup>9</sup> Jan. 29, 1855.  
 689. III. Arthur N.,<sup>9</sup> March 24, 1859.
- 
560. 690. George,<sup>8</sup> Hon., graduated at Union College, 1840, was admitted attorney at law 1843, and counsellor 1856; rs. Warren Co., N. Y., for which he was chosen district attorney for 1847-50, member of the legislative assembly for 1852, and of the senate of N. Y. for 1854-5, and appointed judge advocate 1853, of the 14th brigade, 4th division, of N. Y. militia. He m. May 3, 1848, Zylphia Goodman, b. Nov. 24, 1830, d. Feb. 16, 1857, at Caldwell, N. Y. Had,  
       I. Pelatiah,<sup>9</sup> July 29, 1849. II. Georgiana,<sup>9</sup> Oct. 19, 1851.  
       III. Zylphia,<sup>9</sup> Sept. 24, 1855, d. July 21, 1856, at Barnhart Isle, N. Y.
- 
562. 693. Samuel Thomas,<sup>8</sup> Col., graduated at Union College, 1844; rs. on the farm in Warrensburg on which he was born, was elected treasurer of Warren County, N. Y., for 1848-51, m. Nov. 5, '50, Mary P. Burhans, b. Feb. 28, '26. Had, I. Clara,<sup>9</sup> Sept. 10, '51. II. Mary,<sup>9</sup> Mar. 3, '54.
- 
563. 696. Charles B.,<sup>8</sup> graduated a civil engineer, at the Troy Institute, studied law with Jos. A. Spencer, Esq., Utica, and in 1853 was admitted to practice, and the same year received the commission of brigade engineer of the 14th brigade, 4th division of N. Y. militia. In 1856 he removed to Fort Dodge, Iowa, where he was elected prosecuting attorney for Webster Co. At the Indian massacre at Spirit Lake, in '57, he raised a company of volunteers, took the command, pursued the enemy, rescued the survivors, and buried the dead. In 1858 he was appointed commissary general of Iowa, which office he now holds, and resides at Fort Dodge, unm.
- 
219. 697. Samuel,<sup>6</sup> settled in Columbia Herk. Co., N. Y.,  $\frac{1}{2}$  mile north of the tavern stand of his brother Col. Dan'l R. in Richfield; was an industrious and thorough farmer, an upright citizen, much esteemed in his social relations, and faithful to his trust as a father, instilling excellent sentiments into the minds of his children. He m. Hannah Kennedy, from the east part of N. Y., who d. with him, and his brother Daniel, of an epidemic, in the spring of 1813, leaving 8 orphans to grapple with the sorrows and trials of a lonely condition. He had, at Columbia,  
 706. 698 I. Hannah,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 22, 1794, d. Nov. 21, 1822, at Moravia, N. York, m. Lyman Goodrich.  
 708. 699. II. Samuel,<sup>7</sup> May 6, 1799, d. Dec. 13, 1854, at Baker's Corners, Ind., m. Sarah Corkins.

720. 700. III. Anna,<sup>7</sup> May 31, 1801, d. Aug. 13, 1825, at Elbridge, N. Y., m. Jared Wheeler, M. D.
726. 701. IV. Sarah,<sup>7</sup> April 26, 1803, d. Sept. 5, 1839, at Jordan, m. Alvah Sweetland.
734. 702. V. John K.,<sup>7</sup> May 15, 1805, m. Polly Goodrich, rs. Elbridge.
736. 703. VI. Cornelia,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 13, 1807, d. Aug. 15, 1857, at Clark's Hill, Ind., m. Robert Corkins.
742. 704. VII. William,<sup>7</sup> June 16, 1810, d. Nov. 13, 1859, at Jordan, m. Susan N. Lombard.
745. 705. VIII. Daniel,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 25, 1812; rs. Fredericktown, Knox County, Ohio, m. Clarissa J. Allen.
- 
698. 706. Hannah,<sup>7</sup> rm. at the age of 20 to Moravia, N. Y., where she m. Jan. 18, 1818, Lyman Goodrich, and had, at Moravia,  
 I. Alonzo,<sup>8</sup> who "deceased."  
 II. Esther,<sup>8</sup> who, shortly before the death of her mother, was given at the age of six months to her grandmother, Esther Goodrich, and rs. unm. at Elbridge.
- 
699. 708. Samuel,<sup>7</sup> after the death of his father, r. with his uncle, John Kennedy of Locke, was afterwards apprenticed to the trade of tanning and currying, became established in the business at Lysander, from whence he rm. in 1837 to Lawramie, Ind., and settled on a farm of 300 acres, erected a commodious house, but before moving into it was called to an eternal mansion in another land, leaving a "high and enviable reputation," which he had borne from his youth, for energy, enterprise, self-reliance, integrity, and manliness. He had a virtuous and sympathizing heart, and upon the world made no mean mark, while he impressed "his high-toned principles upon the hearts of his children." He m. April 1, 1821, Sarah Corkins, who d., and 2d, in Nov. 1839, Maria Rusk, from Onand. Co., N. Y., who d. March 6. '53, aged 43; and 3d, Amanda M. Dunn of Crawfordsville, Ind. He had, at Lysander, N. Y., and Lauramie, Ind.,  
 754. 709. I. William C.,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 26, 1822, m. Mary Campbell; rs. Momence, Ill.  
 757. 710. II. David C.,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 16, 1823, d. Feb. 13, 1855, m. Samantha Taft, r. M.  
 758. 711. III. Samuel K.,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 11, 1825, m. Susan I. Watt; rs. Clark's Hill, Tipp. Co., Ind.  
 712. IV. Hannah Ann,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 5, 1826, d. April 10, '48, s. p., m. Jan. 14, '47, Robert D. Major, r. Clark's Hill.  
 V. Mary Aveline,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 28, 1828, d. July 24, 1829.
761. 713. VI. Daniel Franklin,<sup>8</sup> April 5, 1830; rs. unm. Red Bluff, Cal.
714. VII. Francis Asa,<sup>8</sup> April 26, 1831, m. Mary E. Clark, May 23, 1859; rs. Oniaga, Ill.
762. 715. VIII. Robert Edgar,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 23, 1833, m. Valerie Winchester; rs. Hopefield, Ark.
716. IX. Jared Wheeler,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 13, 1835, at Lauramie, by 1st wife; rs. unm. Momence, Ill., a farmer.
717. X. Charles,<sup>8</sup> March 18, 1842, at Lauramie, Ind., by 2d wife; rs. with Samuel K.<sup>8</sup> at Clark's Hill.  
 XI. Sarah A.,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 22, 1844, d. June 2, 1844.  
 XII. Harriet A.,<sup>8</sup> April 11, 1845, d. Aug. 24, 1846.  
 XIII. Emma,<sup>8</sup> May 6, 1849; rs. Momence, Ill.  
 XIV. Sarah Maria,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 11, 1852; rs. Clark's Hill, Ind.

xv. Hannah Ann,<sup>8</sup> March 6, 1853, d. Aug. 22, 1853, and two other children not named.

- 
700. 720. Anna,<sup>7</sup> "had a felicitous nature, which won the affection and confidence of all around her, and dissipated clouds of sadness from troubled hearts." She m. Oct. 4, 1822, Jared Wheeler, M. D., from Pomfret, Ct.; r. Elbridge, N. Y. Had,
721. I. Sarah,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 21, 1824, at Brutus, m. June 25, 1848, David Gillies; r. E.; had, 1. *Margaret Anna*,<sup>9</sup> April 4, '49. 2. *Sarah F.*,<sup>9</sup> July 19, 1851. 3. *Mary C.*,<sup>9</sup> Jan. 18, 1853. 4. *Jennie*,<sup>9</sup> Feb. 13, 1857.
- 
701. 726. Sarah,<sup>7</sup> in her orphanage, lived a changeful life; m. Aug. 1820, Alvah Sweetland, from Sangerfield; r. Jordan, was "a cheerful and true hearted companion." Had,
727. I. Benjamin R.,<sup>8</sup> June 16, 1821, at Auburn, N. Y.; rs. Sacramento, Cal.
728. II. Hannah Melissa,<sup>8</sup> May 16, 1823, at Clarksville, N. Y.; rs. Lima, New York.
729. III. Ann Jenette,<sup>8</sup> May 2, 1825, at Clarksville, N. Y., rs. South Richland, N. Y.
730. IV. Cornelia Jane,<sup>8</sup> April 2, 1828, at Clarksville, N. Y.; rs. do.
731. V. Rosanna Sivilla,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 2, 1830, at Lysander, N. Y.; rs. Lima, N. Y.
732. VI. Alvah Alonzo,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 29, 1833, at do. (d.)
733. VII. William Dwight,<sup>8</sup> April 6, 1836, at Jordan, (d.)
- 
702. 734. John Kennedy,<sup>7</sup> bereft of his parents at the age of eight years, resided upon a farm with his guardian, John Harwood of Columbia, until he was 16, and afterwards at Auburn, and for three years with his brother Samuel, at Lysander. About 1833 he and his brother William, with Dr. Jared Wheeler, opened a drug store at Jordan, which was carried on with good success until 1850, when he withdrew his connection, settled in Elbridge, and devoted himself to farming, oil manufacturing, &c., prosecuting with industry, energy, and perseverance whatever branch of business he undertook. He m. Feb. 28, 1833, Polly Goodrich of Moravia. Had,
763. 735. I. George Kennedy,<sup>8</sup> b. July 10, 1835; rs. at Elbridge, unm.
- II. John,<sup>8</sup> b. May 20, 1837, d. Dec. 15, 1837.
- III. Ann Cornelia,<sup>8</sup> b. Feb. 7, 1847, d. Feb. 14, 1847.
- 
- 703 736. Cornelia,<sup>7</sup> m. Jan. 22, 1830, Robert Corkins, at Lysander, and after several removals settled on a farm at Baker's Corners, Tip. Co., Ind., near her brother Samuel, where she d. at the age of 50 years, after passing through much adversity and suffering. She is remembered as a most kind and devoted mother. She had,
- I. Sarah Ann,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 9, 1830, at Lysander, N. Y., m. 1853, William Smith; rs. Clark's Hill, Ind., has two children.
- II. Mary Augusta,<sup>8</sup> July 5, 1833, at Lysander.
- III. Robert Bruce,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 6, 1836, at Baker's Corners, Ind., m. 1860.
- IV. Cornelia Jane,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 19, 1841, at do., m. May, 1860, James Smith of Clark's Hill.
- V. David Burns,<sup>8</sup> June 19, 1848, at Baker's Corners.
-



704. 742. William,<sup>7</sup> was brought up under the guardianship of different relatives, until he entered the academy at Onondaga. Here he qualified himself for a teacher, and for a while pursued the business, until he embarked in trade, at Jordan. He was polished and agreeable in his manners, kind and christian in his life, ardent, sincere, and abiding in his friendships; and sought, while he lived, especially to inculcate his virtues upon his children. He m. Oct. 24, 1838, Susan N. Lombard of Springfield, Mass. Had,
- I. William Kennedy,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 26, 1839.
  - II. Cornelia Ann,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 19, 1842.
  - III. Catherine Lombard,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 22, 1846, d. Dec. 18, 1846.

705. 745. Daniel,<sup>7</sup> on the death of his mother, was taken at the age of five mos. by his aunt, Anna Waterman of Lowville, who took a mother's care of him, until he was 14 years old; yet on neither of the eight orphans did the stroke of parental bereavement fall with so much weight as upon him. Yet the amiable character early developed in him secured him sympathy and friends. At the age of 21 years he settled at Fredericktown, Knox County, Ohio, as a manufacturer of linseed oil. Here he m. Oct. 6, 1835. Clarissa J. Allen. In 1836 he sold out, removed to the borders of the Miami Reservation, in Wabash County, Ind., and engaged as a clerk in a dry goods store. Here he was elected a justice of the peace, and appointed by the legislature of Indiana as agent for the distribution of the surplus revenue for Wabash Co. In 1841 he resettled at Fredericktown, Ohio, where he now resides—has for years held the offices of township assessor and trustee, and during the last 10 years been connected with a manufacturing company at Columbus, as agent and collector, canvassing the state of Ohio, and enjoying the entire confidence of heavy capitalists who have known him from boyhood. He had,

- I. Anna Elizabeth,<sup>8</sup> b. Aug. 24, 1840, at Jordan, N.Y., d. Aug. 9, '43.
746. II. Lois Helen,<sup>8</sup> Dec 25, 1842, at Fredericktown, Ohio; commenced teacher at 15 years of age, and now occupies as such an eligible situation.
- III. Emily Frances,<sup>8</sup> June 15, 1846. IV. Clara Hannah,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 19, '47.
- V. Wilson Phelps,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 16, 1849. VI. James Heber,<sup>8</sup> May 5, 1852.
- VII. Daniel Searl,<sup>8</sup> March 22, 1854. VIII. Ada Livingston,<sup>8</sup> Apr. 20, '57.
- IX. Arthur Allen,<sup>8</sup> April 15, 1859.

709. 754. William Clark,<sup>8</sup> received a fair education at the academy in Elbridge, removed at the age of 15, with his father to Tip. Co., Ind., taught school every winter, and one year continuously, until of age: rm. to Burns, Shiawasa Co., Mich., taught three winters; served as county surveyor, cleared a farm, sold it, and purchased 160 acres, heavily timbered, in Clinton Co., Ind., occupied it one year, getting 20 acres under the plough; but finding his neighbors heathen, he abandoned it, came to Onondaga County, and took a school. He was assistant engineer, on the Lafayette and Indianapolis railroad, 1848-52. In April, '52, he settled on 400 acres, near Momence, Kanhakee Co., Ill., where he now resides; having served as school director, supervisor of the town, swamp land commissioner for the county, and superintending architect in the construction of their spacious stone court house. He is the ward of his brother Charles and sister Emma.

He m. Nov. 26, 1854, Mary Campbell of Clark's Hill, Ind. Had,  
i. Frank,<sup>9</sup> March 12, 1856. ii. William,<sup>9</sup> Feb. 1, 1858.

710. 757. David C.<sup>8</sup> m. Dec. 8, 1850, Samantha Taft; r. at Momence, and d. in his absence at Perrysburgh, Ohio, Feb. 13, 1855, while his wife and brother were on their way to him, and was interred at Clark's Hill, Ind. He had three children that d. in infancy, one posthumous, who survived the mother three weeks, and d. in Oct. 1855.

711. 758. Samuel K.,<sup>8</sup> having completed his minority on his father's farm, in Ind., became, in 1847, a clerk in the store of his uncle William, at Jordan, for three or four years; next, for one year, assisted his brother William C., on L. & I. R. R.; and next, for one year, attended the Blue Lick Military School in Kentucky; became assistant C. E. engineer on the L. & I. R. R.; afterwards assisted on the Lake Erie, Wabash, and St. Louis R. R., do. on the Memphis and Little Rock R. R., Arkansas. He m. May 15, 1853, Susan T. Watt, daughter of Robert Watt, Esq. of Lauramie, Ind., where he now resides as a farmer, occasionally making a railroad survey. Had, i. Clara Alice,<sup>9</sup> March 29, 1854. ii. Mary McClelland,<sup>9</sup> Oct. 10, 1857.

713. 761. Daniel F.,<sup>8</sup> left home at the age of 19 years, with a drover, for Philadelphia, and after an absence of nine years he writes, giving a very fair picture of western frontier life, and of California enterprise and experience.

"I left home August 22, 1850, led a drove to Pa., became second steward for two months on a steamboat on Monongahela river, then boated coal for two months to Cincinnati, at \$25 per trip of five or six days; was robbed of all my savings, about \$300. After varying my occupation several times in different sections, returned to Independence, Mo., spending some time in charge of pack trains from Independence to Santa Fé, New Mexico; returned to New Mexico, driving eight yoke of cattle, at \$55 per month; was 118 days in Chihuahua, Old Mexico; returned to New Mexico, took a contract for making tar, at \$100 per barrel, and whip-sawing lumber at 15 cents per foot, made \$4,700 by it; went in company with nine others to trade with the Apachee Indians, was very successful for one month, when on account of a quarrel between one of our company and the Indians, four of our number were killed, and the rest of us were glad to get back to the Rio Grande with *only* our lives.

From Albuquerque [I embarked with others] in a trapping excursion of 18 months, fighting several severe battles with the Indians; returned to New Mexico in the spring of 1853, and went with Kit Carson's drove of sheep to California; stopped in Lake Byler Valley—hunted and fished on contract—kept out of my pay—went to Stockton, and for three weeks unloaded schooners, at \$5 per day—went to mining, at first very successful, but at the end of six months my gains were all sunk—then cut saw logs and made \$300—went to mining again at Volcano, and quit August, 1855, with \$1,600—then mined at Waverville, failed, came out at the little end of the horn—worked in Shasta for \$100 per month, driving team again—went to ranching, [farming] sold the first farm for \$400, after being on it six months; am now on another of 320 acres, satisfied with less than I used to be."

715. 762. Robert Edgar,<sup>8</sup> attended his brother Samuel K., as his assistant on R. R. in Arkansas; m. Aug. 16, 1856, Valerie Winchester, daughter of

the late Major W., formerly merchant, and the first mayor of Memphis, Tenn.; rs. at Hopefield, Ark., opposite M., as a surveyor and conductor of market gardening. He has had and lost three sons.

735. 763. George Kennedy,<sup>8</sup> has laid the compiler, and race, under peculiar obligations, by collecting and reporting the history of his grandfather's descendants, with a fulness and particularity unequalled by the labors of any other correspondent. Of his history I know nothing, except from the ability of his letters. These prove that he must already have a history, and may take rank as a reformer. But if the interest which he manifests on a vitally important subject shall not rise high enough to make him regarded by the ignorant and stupid masses as insane, he will accomplish nothing, be no reformer. He says,

"Whatever of character I may possess I most cheerfully ascredit to a salutary parental influence, which trained me to regard principle, and to hold honesty and verity dear as life.

As befalls thousands of our race, ill health, at an early age, in a great measure retarded my progress, and hindered an aspiring nature from making attainments almost within reach; but, by the aid of Hygienic agencies, I have been enabled measurably to counteract diseased tendencies, and thereby stimulate hope into efforts for the final accomplishment of good, by making use of whatever is within me for the elevation of others to a higher plane of thought and action.

Being naturally inclined to radicalism in politics, religion, and Hygienic reform, I have not only dwelt particularly upon their history, but have been compelled to notice that wise and beautiful arrangement of the divine economy, which secures the transmission of desirable qualities to offspring, so generally ignored, and so utterly disregarded by the masses, viz: that immutable law of nature, which entails, and visits upon the third and fourth generation, both the virtues and the vices of ancestry; holding in its unrevealed, yet still unfolding mysteries, the destinies of a race; and granting to *Parentage* the power of creating and endowing regal natures, and bequeathing them as new and noble accessions of advancing, redeeming influence to the world."

To parental stolidity, ignorance, and neglect, he attributes in the young the decay of natural affection and subordination, and the prevalence of vice and indifference to principles, on which are based their present and future welfare. Of himself he says, "my highest ambition is to be an humble instrument in arousing a sense of responsibility, and diffusing light upon this and kindred laws; concerning which nature is so prolific of facts, both in her physical and mental manifestations; speaking in admonitory tones in all individual biographies, and in all collective histories.

Rally then! whoe'er can wield it,  
Wield the sledge of Earnestness!  
Forge from hence, on Wisdom's anvil,  
Grappling-irons to Success!

Add thy mite of strong endeavor  
To the labor of the hour;  
To the long progressive lever  
Add thy weight of mental power.

From above the light is streaming,  
Streaming on expectant eyes;  
With the foremost, at its gleaming,  
Let our ancient valor rise.

Virtue's beacon-light engaging,  
Follow it to latest age :  
And a holy warfare waging,  
Trample Error in its rage !

Be our "Coat of Arms" true Freedom—  
Long for which our Fathers bled—  
Freedom from that galling thralldom  
Which forbids our onward tread.

High, ambitious footsteps planting,  
Garner each successive good,  
Till you reach the topmost landing,  
Crowned with Virtue's hardihood.

Doth the wrong oppress ? Withstand it,  
For the holy and the true !  
Great, unceasing wants demand it !  
Aid the many ! noble few !

Or in high or lowly station,  
Or in path that Fame awaits,  
Leave to latest generation  
Legacies of noble traits.

All who may this name inherit,  
Worthily defend that cause,  
Which to you reveals its merit,  
Standing on undying laws—

Find reward in welcome plaudit  
From the earnest of your aim ;  
That posterity may audit  
Honor to the RICHARDS name.

*Elbridge, July 10, 1860.*



## CHAPT. III.

## NATHANIEL RICHARDS.

Nathaniel Richards, aged 28, embarked at London, in the ship *Lion*, and arrived at Boston, Sept. 16, 1632. He came, as is presumed, attended by a wife and brother, Edward, and several families, who settled immediately with him at Cambridge, then called Newtown. He brought a character well endorsed, for without an ordinary probation of one year, he was, on the 20th day after his arrival, admitted to the freeman's oath, and allowed a voice in all public measures, in the very conception of the laws and institutions of the Colony. He built his house near the present site of Harvard University; and was one to welcome, the next year, the arrival of Mr. Hooker, and others of his colony. He became a proprietor of the town, and as such was required, Jan. 7, 1632-3, to build four rods of pales, towards the enclosure of a common field; and, August 5, 1633, received half an acre for a cow yard. Feb. 8, 1634-5, he was mentioned as the owner of one house; and, on the 20th of August following, had one acre of meadow assigned him. Here he lived four years, in the very best society in the Colony; having for his neighbors, Rev. Tho. Hooker, John Haynes, Tho. Dudley, Symon Bradstreet, Nicholas Danforth, and others, whose memories are immortal.

In 1636, Mr. Hooker, joined by emigrants from other towns, to the number of 100, removed to Hartford. In this company was Nathaniel Richards. Here, March 16, 1640, probably 1639-40, he held a house lot of 26 acres, situated north of Little River, and bounded north by William Wadsworth's, east by Thomas Stanton's, south by the road to the mill, and west by Matthew Allyn's, and was situated near the present site of the Methodist Church. In 1641, he was constable, and in 1643, grand juror, and deputy to the General Court. In 1644 and '49 he was one of the orderers (selectmen) of Hartford. About 1650 he became one of the contractors, with Hon. Roger Ludlow, for planting the town of Norwalk; where, about 1652, in the first list of home lots one was assigned him. Upon this he is presumed soon after to have commenced improvements, and to have actually settled at Norwalk some years before he was dismissed from Hartford. For, in 1655, he was there rated the highest except four, as he was in 1671 except two. October 11, 1658, he was dismissed at Hartford, and acted the same month as the representative of Norwalk. May 6, 1664, he bought of Jonathan Marsh the mill at Norwalk. In 1670 he was chosen selectman. He had no child recorded at Cambridge, and no record has been preserved of any at Hartford or Norwalk. Nathaniel Richards, b. about 1604, d. about Jan. 1681-2, at Norwalk, m. ——— and 2d, on the 15th of March, 1663-4, Mrs. Rozimon Lindon, widow of Deacon Henry Lindon or Lindell, of New Haven, whose young daughters, by her former husband, he adopted, viz:

1. Hannah, b. Jan. 7, 1650, who, or her sister, m. John Fitch.
2. Rebecca, b. Oct. 20, 1653, do. do. m. John Hais or Hays.
3. Grace, b. March 31, 1656, do. do. m. Ralph Keeler.
4. Mercy, b. Dec. 18, 1658, do. do. m. Joseph Ketchem; for their step-father called these men his sons, and made them his legatees.

## WILL OF NATHANIEL RICHARDS.

To all to whom these presents shall come greeting, I Nath<sup>l</sup>. Richards of the town of Norwalk in the Co. of Fairfield in the Colony of Conecticut, planter, aged

77 years or thereabout, lame and weak of body yet of perfect mind and memory, (thank the mercy of God) Recalling, Revoking, Disowning, cancelling, and making void all former wills and writings of this kind whatsoever; and make and appoint and declare this to be my last will and Testament. Imprimis, I do will and bequeathe my immortal soul into the hands of God who gave it, and do commit my body to the earth from whence [it was taken] to be therein interred by decent burial in hope of a happy resurrection thereof at the last day: and as for what temporal estate God hath pleased to endow me [with] I do dispose thereof as followeth.

I do will and bequeath unto my loving wife Rosimon Richards my dwelling house barn orchard and homelot with all my lots, lands upland and meadow not formerly alienated or disposed [of] by this present will, I do give to the said Roziman my wf. to have, hold and possess, Rent, Improve during the time of her life. I do also give and bequeathe to the said Rozeman my wife all my stock of cattle neat, horses sheep, swine; alsoe all my Chattels and household goods and moveables both within doors and without, and all debts and payments that shall be due unto me, all these I do will and bequeathe and freely give unto her my wife to have, hold, possess, dispose of [as] her proper and personal estate as she in her prudence shall see cause, provided that the said Roziman shall out of a \*\*\*\* stock and effort pay or cause to be paid all such debts as shall be justly due to any of my creditors as alsoe all legasees by will granted, and necessary expence upon my funeral.

Moreover it is my will that after my wife's decease my lands should be distributed and disposed as here it followeth. I doe will and bequeathe my house, house-ing homestead to my son Joseph Ketchem to him and his heirs forever after my wife's decease.

I do bequeathe to my son John Hais my two lots of upland lying upon pine hill as they are bounded, to be to him and his heirs forever after my wife's decease.

I will to my son John Fitch my lot of 2 acres more or less that lyeth by the hill siding on the south with the lot of Robert Stewart also I do give unto the said John my lot at sticky plain to be to him and his heirs forever after my wife's decease.

I do will and bequeathe to my sonn Ralph Keeler my two lots of upland lying on the neck called Goodman Gregory's neck as they are now bounded, to be to the said Ralph and his heirs forever after my wife's decease.

I do will to my son Joseph Ketchem my fruitfall spring lot as it is now bounded, to have and to hold forever after my wife's decease.

I doe bequeath to Samuel Hays my pasture lot lying between him and Tho Bets sen<sup>r</sup>. to have and to hold forever.

I do will and bequeath to my son John Hais that piece of meadow, called my out meadow lying next to Mr Fitch's meadow as it is bounded, to be to the said John and his heirs forever after my wife's decease.

I do will and bequeath unto Ralph Keeler my lot of meadow lying by Judah Gregorie's land provided that John Hais. shall have liberty year by year to cut two load of hay from off the said meadow granted him by the said Ralph so long as the said John, his heirs shall have need [of] this meadow, to be to the said Ralph after my wife's decease.

I do will and bequeath to my son Joseph Ketchem all my lands lying at Barrin Marsh both upland and meadow, to be to him and his heirs forever after my wife's decease.

I do will and bequeath to Joseph Ketchem my meadow at Sagatuck as now bounded, to be to him and his heirs forever after my wife's decease. I do also will that my meadow lot, lying in the lower meadow, shall be to Joseph Ketchem

and his heirs forever after my wife's decease. I do will that all my out lands not yet taken up be equally divided and distributed to and among my four sons in law viz. John Hais, Ralph Keeler, John Fitch and Joseph Ketchem to be to each of them and their heirs, to have and to hold forever after my wife's decease.

I do will and bequeath to the Rev. Mr. Hanford the pastor of the Chh. [at Norwalk] the sum of £10 to be paid unto him, his heirs or assigns in good and current pay by my Executrix viz. £3 to be paid the first year after my decease, and £3 the 2<sup>d</sup> year after that, and £4 the 3<sup>d</sup> year following the 2<sup>d</sup>.

I doe will and bequeath to Rebecca Garret (now Rebecca Waller) 1 cow and 1 yearling heffer to be delivered to her by my executrix after my decease.

Finally it is my will and I do by these presents constitute ordain, appoint my loving wife Rozemon Richards to be the sole Executrix and administor of this my last will and testament whom I do order and request to take care that the premises be performed: that this is the true and full intent and meaning of this my last will and testament as my proper act and deed, I have set to my hand and seal the 7th of Oct 1681

Signed and sealed in  
the presence of

Thomas Hanford  
Walthar Hoitt

NATHANIEL N RICHARDS  
his mark and seal.\*

March 14, 1681-2, the Legatees, John Fitch, Joseph Ketchem, Samuel Hayes, sign an agreement relative to the division of the lands of "their respected benefactor Nath<sup>l</sup>. Richards." His estate, inventoried Feb. 9, 1681, at £505. 13s. 6d.; debts due from the estate, £4. 2s.

In the subsequent division of the common lands of Norwalk, lots continued to be assigned him, i. e. in his right, as late as Feb. 17, 1706-7, which went to his legatees, and constituted quite an addition to his specified bequests.

\*He was able to subscribe his name handsomely until 1667.



## CHAPT. IV.

## WILLIAM RICHARDS.

William Richards is first mentioned March 25, 1633, when, by the Court of Plymouth, consisting of Gov. Bradford, Capt. Miles P. Standish, John Alden, and eight others, he was rated nine shillings in corn at six shillings per bushel, for public use, to be brought in by the last day of November, or the amount to be doubled. The same amount was assessed upon him the next year. But, Jan. 6, 1636-7, he had removed to Scituate, and forfeited his lot at Plymouth, and the Court ordered that "six acres where William Richards [had] dwelt be granted to Nathaniel Sowther, to belong to his house at Plymouth." This indicates that he had removed as early as 1635 or 6 to Scituate, where he next appears. In 1635 a fresh recruit of planters, with Rev. Mr. Newman, arrived at Weymouth.\* These, like the company previously settled there, were also no doubt from Weymouth, eight miles from Dorchester in Dorsetshire. In this company, William of Scituate, and Thomas of Dorchester, are supposed to have had friends who attracted them, for they both joined them, Thomas within a few months, and William within a few years, who there spent the remainder of their days. William, like others of the name, was tenacious of his rights, enterprising, given to change and trade. In 1640 he had a dispute with John Turner of Scituate, and it became necessary for the General Court to appoint a committee to settle it. Yet nothing appears to invalidate evidence of piety and the strictest uprightness; and he is presumed to have been a member of the church, and a freeman, although the record has not been preserved. In 1645 he had removed to Weymouth, when a vote of her citizens exempted him from a certain town order. In 1650 he sold a farm at Scituate, to Gowen White, for £75; but probably retained a right in her common lands, which secured his grandson William a farm in Scituate. 1659 he served at Weymouth as constable; and as one of her proprietors received 19½ acres, bounded east by the sea, and 2 acres of salt marsh in the neck; and soon after, 4 do. of upland on the neck. July 6, 1658, he received of Nicholas Whitmarsh a deed of a house and several lots; [Suf. D. III, p. 174] and in 1663 he drew 20 acres, in two tracts. [Proprietor's Record.] He m. Grace —; and in his will, dated Jan. 18, 1680, and proved July 25, 1682, he gave her during her life, or widowhood, the income and improvement of "all his houseing and out houseing, Orchard, lands, chattels and moveables in Weymouth or elsewhere, with power in case of need to sell any part thereof for her comfortable subsistence."

To his son James, then unmarried, he gave, at her decease, all the above estate which she should leave, making his son Benjamin the successor of James in the event of James's death without issue, binding the legatee to see his mother comfortably supported through life, and to pay £3 to his brother John, £3 to William, £3 to Joseph, and £3 to Benjamin, in four years after the death of their mother. He made James his sole executor. William Chard and William Pitte witnesses.

William Richards,<sup>1</sup> was probably attended to this country by a brother John (Chapt. V.) and sister Sarah, who m. 1640, George Pidcoke of Duxbury. He had,

\* With this company probably came George Richards, who was of Weymouth, 1638, and a leading citizen, who either died s. p. or removed.



7. 2. I. John,<sup>2</sup> b. pr. at Plym. or Scituate, and d. 1695, m. Sarah ——.  
 15. 3. II. Joseph,<sup>2</sup> b. pr. do. do. d. 1695, m. Susan ——; 2d, Sarah ——.
24. 4. III. James,<sup>2</sup> b. pr. at Weymouth, d. March 8, 1711, m. Ruth ——.  
 27. 5. IV. William, b. 2, (4 mo.) 1658, at Weymouth, d. 1683, m. Mary ——.  
 30. 6. V. Benjamin,<sup>2</sup> b. May 19, 1660, at Weymouth, d. unm. 1683.
- 
2. 7. John,<sup>2</sup> in an unsuccessful attempt to plant Worcester, became a proprietor of that town, but afterwards settled at Weymouth; where, in 1678, he received of John and Jane Lovell a deed of certain lands in Weymouth; took the freeman's oath Oct. 12, 1681; m. Sarah ——, and died intestate. His estate was inventoried Dec. 23, 1695, at £202, 13s. His widow Sarah administered. They had,  
 I. Sarah,<sup>3</sup> June 20, 1672.  
 II. Bathsheba,<sup>3</sup> Nov. 16, 1674.  
 III. John,<sup>3</sup> Feb. 20, 1679, d. May 15, 1712.  
 IV. William,<sup>3</sup> April 12, 1685, d. May 25, 1712.
31. 12. V. Ephraim,<sup>3</sup> April 30, 1687, m. Mary Vining.  
 VI. Grace,<sup>3</sup> March 16, 1689.  
 VII. Lydia,<sup>3</sup> Nov. 8, 1691.
- 
3. 15. Joseph,<sup>2</sup> in 1674 became a proprietor of Worcester, but settled in Weymouth, took the freeman's oath 1681, was fence-viewer 1692-3, and made his will Feb. 24, 1695-6. His estate was inventoried March 9, 1695-6, at £156, 3s. He m. Susan ——; and 2d, Sarah ——, who was executor of his will, and in 1712-13, on 8 shares drew 135 acres of the common lands in Weymouth. He had,  
 36. 16. I. Joseph,<sup>3</sup> May 7, 1675, m. Anna ——; r. Bridgewater.  
 II. Susanna,<sup>3</sup> m.? John Burrell, 1720.  
 III. Sarah,<sup>3</sup> mentioned in her father's will; m. 1730, Wm. Davenport of Bridgewater.  
 IV. James,<sup>3</sup> Sept. 28, 1680.  
 V. Deborah,<sup>3</sup> Oct. 19, 1684, by 2d marriage.
40. 21. VI. Benjamin,<sup>3</sup> April 7, 1686, d. April 12, 1741, m. Mehetable Alden.  
 405. 22. VII. William,<sup>3</sup> April 12, 1688; was Wm. Sr. of Killingly 1781?  
 VIII. Mary,<sup>3</sup> March 6, 1689-90.
- 
4. 24. James,<sup>2</sup> of Weymouth, made his will Feb. 12, 1710-11, which was proved March 15, 1710-11, naming wife Ruth, daughter Ruth Lovell, and son Benjamin, whom he made sole executor. His estate prized at £850, 6s., consisted of an Indian girl, valued at £35, a boat, and canoe and tackling, at £15; 50 acres, with house, barn, and orchard, at £400; 10 acres of salt marsh in Braintree, at £105, 3 do. in the Ferry field, at £150. [Suff. Prob. L. 17, p. 217.] James was rated 1690, at Weymouth; was sergeant and surveyor 1701-2, tythingman 1703-4, and one who became responsible for the wages of a schoolmaster 1707. He m. Ruth ——, who, as his widow, drew 104 acres on two shares, 1712-13, and d. Feb. 12, 1728. They had,  
 49. 25. I. Benjamin,<sup>3</sup> Aug. 4, 1683, d. Dec. 20, 1733, m. Joanna ——. II. Ruth,<sup>3</sup> m. 1712, —— Lovell.
- 
5. 27. William,<sup>2</sup> m. Mary ——; r. at Weymouth, d. intestate, April 24, 1683; and she was appointed to administer on his estate, appraised at

- £104. His house and land was ordered by the Court "to lye responsible for the children's portion." He seems to have had,
28. I. Elizabeth,<sup>3</sup> who m. Feb. 8, 1704, at Duxbury, Israel Standish, son of Josiah, and grandson of Capt. Miles P. Standish of Duxbury.
52. 29. II. William,<sup>3</sup> who m. Jan. 23, 1706, Experience Drake. His death, Jan. 2, 1728, is recorded at Weymouth.
- 
6. 30. Benjamin,<sup>2</sup> d. unm. aged 23 years, and his brother John, May 17, 1683, was appointed administrator on his estate, appraised at £43. Joseph and James witnesses.
- 
12. 31. Ephraim,<sup>3</sup> m. 1715, Mary Vining, who d. April 22, 1718; and 2d, Sarah Bate, in 1719, who died March 24, 1740; and 3d, Elizabeth Bayley, Jan. 11, 1741. He died intestate, and Ezra Whitmarsh was appointed his administrator, Sept. 10, 1751; estate £195. Had,
55. 32. I. Ephraim,<sup>4</sup> M. D., d. (?) June 25, 1755, in his 41st year, m. Abigail Thayer?
33. II. Samuel,<sup>4</sup> d. Oct. 8, 1728, probably unm.
34. III. Sarah,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 20, 1736; March 30, '53, chose Abiah Whitman for guardian.
35. IV. John,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 26, 1742, by 3d wife.
- 
16. 36. Joseph,<sup>3</sup> m. Anna —; r. Bridgewater. Had,
63. 37. I. Joseph,<sup>4</sup> b. about 1700, d. ab. 1772, m. Mercy —.
- II. James,<sup>4</sup> who removed south or west.
- 
21. 40. Benjamin,<sup>3</sup> m. 1711, Mehetable Alden, daughter of Isaac Alden, and descended from John Alden the Puritan, who d. 1720; and 2d, Lydia Faxon, Nov. 20, 1722, who d. 1788, aged 92 years. He settled in W. Bridgewater. Had,
42. I. Mehetable,<sup>4</sup> b. 1712, m. David Packard, Jr. of B.
70. 42. II. Joseph,<sup>4</sup> b. 1714, d. April, 1793, "aged 79" or "in his 81 yr." m. Mary Hamlin.
72. 43. III. Daniel,<sup>4</sup> b. 1716, d. 1789, s. p., m. Mary Packard; r. N. Bridge'r.
- IV. James,<sup>4</sup> b. 1718, d. young.
- V. Sarah,<sup>4</sup> b. 1720, m. 1740, Wm. Packard.
74. 45. VI. John,<sup>4</sup> b. 1723; by 2d marriage; d. 1812, m. Keziah Bailey.
83. 46. VII. Josiah,<sup>4</sup> Dea., b. 1724, d. 1815, m. 1781, Anne Robinson.
- VIII. Seth,<sup>4</sup> b. 1726, died young.
- IX. Ezra,<sup>4</sup> b. 1728, d. 1786, a cripple, unm.
47. X. Lydia,<sup>4</sup> b. 1732, d. 1823, m. 1757, for a 2d wf. Dea. Nathan Alden.
48. XI. Hannah,<sup>4</sup> b. 1736, m. '79, for a 2d wf. Phillip Bryant, M. D.
- 
25. 49. Benjamin,<sup>3</sup> being the only son, inherited, through his father, the original homestead of his Puritan sire in Weymouth; made his will Oct. 23, 1732, which was proved Dec. 25, 1733, giving all his estate, valued at £2,750 to his sons James<sup>4</sup> and Benjamin.<sup>4</sup> He m. Joanna —, who d. Feb. 4, 1714; and had,
87. 50. I. James,<sup>4</sup> who m. 1736, Elizabeth Maudley.
91. 51. II. Benjamin,<sup>4</sup> m. Abigail —.
- 
29. 52. William,<sup>3</sup> m. Experience Drake, at Boston, Jan. 23, 1706; r. pr. in Scituate, near Marshfield and Duxbury lines, and according to tradi-

- tion, followed the seas and died abroad, leaving only one son, and probably one daughter, viz.
53. I. Mercy,<sup>4</sup> who May 8, 1728, m. John Wesson of Duxbury.
99. 54. II. William,<sup>4</sup> b. ab. 1706, m. Hannah Simmons; r. Scituate.
- 
32. 55. Ephraim,<sup>4</sup> M. D., m. Abigail Thayer, b. Nov. 15, 1713, d. March 10, 1765, in her 50th year, daughter of Ephraim Thayer of Braintree. He died June 25, '55, in his 41st year. "He was an eminent practitioner, and particularly successful in treating the throat distemper and dysentery." (Alden's Ad. Norf. Med. Soc.) He r. in B. Had,  
I. A son,<sup>5</sup> who d. unnamed. II. A daughter, do., do.
- 
37. 63. Joseph,<sup>4</sup> m. Mercy ——. Had only two sons who arrived to maturity, viz.
109. 64. I. Joseph,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 27, 1727, d. Nov. 11, '85, m. Sarah Whitmarsh.  
II. Daniel,<sup>5</sup> who died in middle life, leaving,  
1. Daniel,<sup>6</sup> who r. in S. part of N.H., and had only a son, idiotic.  
2. Another child,<sup>6</sup> whose name is not reported.
- 
42. 70. Joseph,<sup>4</sup> m. 1742, Mary Hamlin, at Bridgewater, and d. in Stoughton, Had only,
117. 71. I. Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Col., b. at S. May 20, 17\*\*\*, [pr. 1744] m. Hannah Holbrook.
- 
43. 72. Daniel,<sup>4</sup> m. Mary Packard, dau. of David Packard; r. and d. in N. Bridgewater. Had,  
I. Daniel,<sup>5</sup> b. 1741, pr. d. young.  
II. William,<sup>5</sup> b. also 1741, pr. d. young. III. Daniel,<sup>5</sup> 1742, pr. d. do.
- 
45. 74. John,<sup>4</sup> m. 1751, Keziah Bailey, dau. of Capt. Israel B. of Scituate; r. in Bridgewater, where he had,  
75. I. John,<sup>5</sup> who perished in the revolutionary army.  
76. II. Sarah,<sup>5</sup> b. 1752, m. 1795, Joseph Thayer, Jr. of Stoughton; 2d, Dea. Zach. Thayer of Randolph.  
77. III. Keziah,<sup>5</sup> b. 1755, m. 1787, James Ingalls of Middleborough.
122. 78. IV. Benjamin,<sup>5</sup> b. 1758, d. 1812, at B., m. 1783, Polly Bartlett.
126. 79. V. Seth,<sup>5</sup> b. 1763, d. 1837, at B. m. 1791, Mehetable Snow.
132. 80. VI. James,<sup>5</sup> b. 1766, m. Sarah Rich of Enfield.
142. 81. VII. Ezra,<sup>5</sup> b. 1768, m. Martha Nash of Plainfield.
82. VIII. Tamzin,<sup>5</sup> b. 1770, m. '95, Joseph Snow; rm. W. Brookfield.  
IX. Lydia,<sup>5</sup> b. 1773, d. unm. at W. Bridgewater.  
X. Jennet,<sup>5</sup> b. 1774, d. unm. at do.  
XI. Daniel,<sup>5</sup> and XII. John,<sup>5</sup> 2d, and XIII. Luther,<sup>5</sup> and XIV. Rhoda,<sup>5</sup> all died young, unm. XV. Infant,<sup>5</sup> and XVI. Infant,<sup>5</sup> d. young.
- 
46. 83. Josiah,<sup>4</sup> Dea., m. 1781, Anne Robinson, daughter of John Robinson of Raynham, a descendant of Elder Robinson of the Pilgrim church, who died 1728, aged 80 years. Dea. Josiah died 1815, aged 90 years and 4 mos. He was a zealous whig, and during the revolutionary struggle spent much time and property in the cause of his country. He then served Bridgewater as selectman, and had the care of poor families who fled from Boston during the siege. He had, at B.,  
151. 84. I. Josiah,<sup>5</sup> b. 1783, at B., m. Sylvia L. Grover.  
155. 85. II. Zeba,<sup>5</sup> b. 1786, m. Polly Hartwell.  
161. 86. III. Daniel,<sup>5</sup> 1788, d. April 25, 1860, m. Lentha Hartwell.

50. 87. James,<sup>4</sup> m. 1736, Elizabeth Maudley; r. Weymouth; was constable 1741-2, and do. and surveyor 1767. He, yeoman, made his will June 4, 1745, giving his wife the improvement of all his estate, provided she took care of his three children during their minority, and remained single; but, if she married again, she was to have only a single bed with its furniture. To Rebecca he gave £18, when she should be 18 years old; and the rest of his estate should go to James and Nathaniel, at the re-marriage or death of their mother. He had,
164. 88. i. James,<sup>5</sup> July 5, 1737, m. Nov. 23, 1758, Abigail Beal.
168. 89. ii. Nathaniel,<sup>5</sup> Sept. 19, 1740, d. Feb. 8, 1822, m. Deborah Blancher.
90. iii. Rebecca,<sup>5</sup> Sept. 22, 1742.
- 
51. 91. Benjamin,<sup>4</sup> resided in Weymouth, where he was surveyor 1745, reeve 1746-7, field-driver 1749-50, rated 1751, and acted as a commoner. His will, dated Jan. 3, 1755, gave his wife the improvement of all his estate; which, at her death, was to be divided to his three sons, Benjamin, Ephraim, and Peter H., they to pay £66 to be equally divided between their five sisters; proved Feb. 14, 1755. His widow, Abigail Thayer, m. Nov. 21, 1734, had, Dec. 12, 1760, John Torrey appointed her guardian. They had,
- i. Benjamin,<sup>5</sup> Nov. 29, 1735, d. the same day.
- ii. Benjamin,<sup>5</sup> Feb. 21, 1737, d. do.
- iii. Benjamin,<sup>5</sup> Dec. 24, 1738, d. 1756, in the French war.
176. 92. iv. Ephraim,<sup>5</sup> Oct. 25, 1740, d. with smallpox 1774, m. 1762, Christian Rogers from Boston; and had, *Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> Oct. 16, 1763.
93. v. Abigail,<sup>5</sup> Nov. 6, 1742, d. Aug. 28, 1821, m. Rev. Jonathan French of Andover.
94. vi. Sarah,<sup>5</sup> Oct. 15, 1744, d. 1802, m. 1763, Leonard Miller of Bos.
95. vii. Joanna,<sup>5</sup> Sept. 26, 1746, m. 1766, Lemuel Howe of Templeton.
96. viii. Peter Hunt,<sup>5</sup> Jan. 13, 1749, killed on board a privateer, 1778.
94. ix. Ruth,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 28, 1750, d. Sept. 26, 1833.
98. x. Mary,<sup>5</sup> April 9, 1753.
- 
54. 99. William,<sup>4</sup> married Hannah Simmons; resided in Scituate, probably in the south part of the town, not far from Marshfield and Duxbury; where his grandfather is supposed to have lived. He was by trade a carpenter, and a man of moral worth. After the birth of all his children he removed with them from Scituate to Bristol, Me., where his eldest son had purchased 400 acres of land. He had,
182. 100. i. *William*,<sup>5</sup> who m. Ruth Bryant.
101. ii. Benjamin.<sup>5</sup>
191. 102. iii. Erastus,<sup>5</sup> who m. Betty Doty Sherman, and d. aged 87 years.
103. iv. Betsey,<sup>5</sup> who lived and died in Bristol.
104. v. Hannah,<sup>5</sup> who m. Rev. Andrew Fuller of Warren, Me.
105. vi. Nancy,<sup>5</sup> who m. Mr. Yates; r. Bristol, Me.
106. vii. Priscilla,<sup>5</sup> who m. Mr. Coggin; r. and d. at Bristol.
107. viii. Lavina,<sup>5</sup> who lived and d. in Bristol.
108. ix. Rispa,<sup>5</sup> who was baptized 1740, at Duxbury; pr. eldest child.
- 
64. 109. Joseph,<sup>5</sup> m. Sarah Whitmarsh, b. Feb. 14, 1729; r. Abington. Had,
110. i. Sarah,<sup>6</sup> April 21, 1751, m. — Read; r. and d. at Abington.
111. ii. Susannah,<sup>6</sup> Dec. 23, 1752, m. Daniel Nash; r. and d. at Cummington.



200. 112. III. Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Dec. 29, 1754, d. Feb. 1813, m. Hannah Snow.  
 206. 113. IV. James,<sup>6</sup> May 31, 1757, d. March 1, 1842, m. Lydia Shaw.  
 114. V. Nehemiah,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 14, 1760, m. Hannah Shaw; r. and d. at Cum.  
 115. VI. Mary,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 1, 1771, m. Amariah Robbins; r. Cummington and Plainfield and Pennsylvania.  
 116. VII. David,<sup>6</sup> Dea., Feb. 24, 1774, m. Charity Whitmarsh, at C., rm. 1804, to Harrisburgh, Lewis County, N. Y.; was a bright example of the christian graces, and his family after him.
- 
71. 117. Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Col., m. Jan. 25, 1765, Hannah Holbrook, (see my Genealogy of Holbrooks, Part I, Chap. I, No. 140) b. Oct. 19, 1746; and 2d, in 1775, Molly Wales of Braintree; r. Stoughton. Had,  
 118. I. Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> Esq., b. May 2, 1779, m. ———; r. and d. in Randolph, s. p.  
 119. II. Isaac,<sup>6</sup> June 24, 1782, m. 1817, Esther Holbrook, r. and d. at N. Bridgewater; had, only daughters.  
 120. III. Mary,<sup>6</sup> b. also June 24, 1782, m. ———; and r. in Randolph.  
 121. IV. Sarah,<sup>6</sup> March 30, 1785, m. ———; and r. N. Bridgewater.
- 
78. 122. Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> m. 1782, Polly Bartlett, dau. of Richard Bartlett, of N. S.; r. in Bridgewater. Had,  
 123. I. Rhoda,<sup>6</sup> b. 1783, who m. Samuel Green Alden.  
 124. II. Bartlett,<sup>6</sup> b. 1785; became a shipmaster and d. at sea.  
 125. III. Avery,<sup>6</sup> b. 1788, m. ——— rs. Duxbury; has a family.  
 IV. Polly,<sup>6</sup> b. 1792, died unmarried.
- 
79. 126. Seth,<sup>5</sup> m. 1791, Mehetabel Snow, daughter of Joseph Snow; r. in W. Bridgewater. Had,  
 127. I. Betsey,<sup>6</sup> b. 1793, m. John P. Reed of Abington, 1845.  
 214. 128. II. John,<sup>6</sup> b. 1796, d. 1854, m. 1820, Hannah Kingman.  
 217. 129. III. Luther,<sup>6</sup> b. 1798, m. Jane Hayward.  
 222. 130. IV. Ward,<sup>6</sup> b. 1801, d. 1853, m. Mehetable Brown.  
 131. V. Ruth S.<sup>6</sup> b. 1803, m. 1831, Otis Grover.
- 
80. 132. James,<sup>5</sup> m. 1796, Sarah Rich, dau. of Dea. Ebenezer Rich of Enfield, formerly of Greenwich, to which place he removed about 1790, and there permanently settled. Had,  
 133. I. Sidney,<sup>6</sup> b. 1797; rs. unm. upon the homestead at Enfield, Mass.  
 134. II. Joab, R.,<sup>6</sup> M. D., 1799, m. Sally Peak of Virginia; 2d, Eliza Kempton; and 3d, Mrs. Ellen Simons; rs. a cotton planter, near Yazoo, Miss.  
 135. III. James,<sup>6</sup> b. 1801, m. Priscilla Newcomb, dau. of Elisha Newcomb, rs. Greenwich, Mass.  
 136. IV. William,<sup>6</sup> A. M. Esq., Oct. 18, 1803, d. 1833, s. p., m. Lydia Guy, dau. of Jn. Guy, Esq. of Yarm., Miss.  
 137. V. Luther,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 4, 1805, m. Mary Pinny of Ct.; rs. Tariffville, Ct.  
 VI. Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> July 14, 1807, d. Feb. 4, 1857, unm. at Council Bluff.  
 VII. Melinda,<sup>6</sup> Dec. 31, 1808, d. 1849, s. p., m. Ichabod Pope.  
 227. 138. VIII. Josiah,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 10, 1810, m. Sarah Morse.  
 231. 139. IX. Seth,<sup>6</sup> June 9, 1812, m. Mary Turner Jones.  
 140. X. George Anson,<sup>6</sup> July 14, 1814; rs. unm. at Enfield.  
 141. XI. Sarah Ann,<sup>6</sup> July 19, 1816, m. Charles Lane; rs. Enfield.
-

81. 142. Ezra,<sup>5</sup> m. Sept. 15, 1793, Martha Nash, b. March 15, 1776, of Plainfield, where he resided many years, but finally removed to the western part of N. Y. and died there. He had,  
 I. Marilla,<sup>6</sup> June 17, 1794, d. Feb. 7, 1796.
143. II. Rhoda,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 1, 1796, d. Dec. 29, 1826, m. Reuben Hamlen, b. May 4, 1795.
144. III. Noble Festus,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 23, 1798, m. 1834, Mary Howe of Hamilton, New York.
145. IV. Solomon Nash,<sup>6</sup> June 8, 1800, d. March 10, 1835, m. May 4, 1826, Emily Carrie, b. March 24, 1805.
146. V. Thomas J.,<sup>6</sup> July 16, 1802, m. May 5, 1836, Lorinda P. Haven, b. Sept. 3, 1815.
147. VI. Laurens, C.,<sup>6</sup> July 30, 1804, m. Nov. 27, 1828, Valonia Green, b. Nov. 28, 1806.
148. VII. John Bailey,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 3, 1808, m. June 2, 1836, Persia Hitchcock, b. July 1, 1808.
- VIII. Janette M.,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 12, 1810.
149. IX. Martha A.,<sup>6</sup> May 27, 1817, m. 1853, Edmund Terry of Waterville, N. Y.; had, *Edmund Burke Terry*,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 29, 1856.
150. X. Thomas McDonough, Apr. 18, 1819, m. June 15, '47, Julia A. Webb.
- 
84. 151. Josiah,<sup>5</sup> Esq., the nearest in his generation, to the emigrant ancestor, of any of his living descendants, has by his excellent memory, and carefully preserved family papers, greatly aided to render this genealogy reliable, and supplied valuable additions in his own model chirography, arranged and expressed with judgment. Of his professional calling I have no knowledge; but records give him a prominent standing in the community of Bridgewater, showing that he has held the offices of selectman, overseer of the poor, assessor, and justice of the peace. In 1816 he was received and has continued a member of an orthodox church in E. and W. Bridgewater. He m. in 1836, Sylvia L. Grover, dau. of William Grover of Mansfield, and had,
152. I. Annie Maria,<sup>6</sup> b. 1839, received a member of Orthodox Union Church of E. and W. Bridgewater, of which 18 of the name have been members.
- II. Josiah,<sup>6</sup> b. 1841, and died at the age of three weeks.
153. III. Alice,<sup>6</sup> b. 1842. IV. Sylvia Jane,<sup>6</sup> b. 1844, d. 1859.
154. V. Eliza,<sup>6</sup> b. 1846. One (No. 110) of her generation was b. 1751, having gained on her 95 years in four generations, and 84 years in three do.
- 
85. 155. Zeba,<sup>5</sup> m. 1817, Polly Hartwell, dau. of Maj. Daniel Hartwell. Had,
156. I. Mary,<sup>6</sup> who m. Waldo Hayward. II. Josiah.<sup>6</sup>
158. III. George,<sup>6</sup> who m. Elizabeth Barrett; rs. Worcester.
159. IV. Jane,<sup>6</sup> who m. Edwin Bancroft.
160. V. Ann,<sup>6</sup> who m. Seth Richards, (No. 219) son of Luther Richards.
- 
86. 161. Daniel,<sup>5</sup> m. 1812, Lentha Hartwell, dau. of Maj. Daniel H. Had,
162. I. Lucy Ann,<sup>6</sup> 1815, d. 1843, m. 1835, Hiram French.
163. II. Charlotte,<sup>6</sup> 1818, d. 1851, m. 1841, William West.
- 
88. 164. James,<sup>5</sup> m. Abigail Beal, who d. Dec. 12, 1812, aged 73 years. Had, at Weymouth,

165. I. Abigail,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 15, 1767. II. Abigail,<sup>6</sup> July 5, 1768.  
 234. 166. III. Robert,<sup>6</sup> May 25, 1771, m. Rachel —; 2d, Lydia —.  
 241. 167. IV. James,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 8, 1779, d. 1857, m. Rhoda —.
- 
89. 168. Nathaniel,<sup>5</sup> m. May 7, 1761, Deborah Blancher, who d. Dec. 23, 1823, aged 80 years. He was chosen constable 1767 and 1773. Had, at Weymouth,  
 245. 169. I. Jacob,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 22, 1761, d. March 21, 1844.  
 252. 170. II. Nathaniel,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 9, 1763, d. March 24, 1857, aged 84 years; m. Polly Bailey; 2d, Olive —.  
 260. 171. III. James,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 27, 1764, d. Jan. 13, 1810, m. Charlotte Bayley.  
 263. 172. IV. Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 12, 1765, d. Aug. 2, 1849, m. Sarah —.  
 173. V. Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 13, 1767, d. Nov. 28, 1805.  
 276. 174. VI. Randal,<sup>6</sup> May 15, 1771, m. Phebe —.  
 175. VII. Deborah,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 2, 1773.
- 
92. 176. Ephraim,<sup>5</sup> m. 1762, Christian Rogers; r. Boston. Had,  
 177. I. Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> m. had several children, and died in early life.  
 284. 178. II. Samuel,<sup>6</sup> d. ab. 1817, m. Mary Wentworth. III. Lydia.<sup>6</sup>  
 180. IV. Edmund Quincy,<sup>6</sup> m., settled in Boston.  
 296. 181. V. Peter Hunt,<sup>6</sup> m. Mary Duncan, June 17, 1792.  
 VI. Ephraim,<sup>6</sup> died young.
- 
100. 182. William,<sup>5</sup> m. Ruth Bryant of Scituate, and removed with his father and brothers to Bristol, Me. He had,  
 183. I. William,<sup>6</sup> who m. Hannah Crocker.  
 301. 184. II. Lemuel,<sup>6</sup> b. May 10, 1768, d. March 20, 1836, m. Sarah Bailey.  
 185. III. Isaac,<sup>6</sup> who m. Sarah Murphy.  
 186. IV. Daniel,<sup>6</sup> who was lost at sea.  
 187. V. Joseph,<sup>6</sup> who m. Nancy Simmons.  
 188. VI. Ruth,<sup>6</sup> who m. Josiah Farrow; rs. Isbury, Me.  
 189. VII. Hannah,<sup>6</sup> who m. Anthony Combs; rs. do.  
 190. VIII. Sarah,<sup>6</sup> who m. Jesse Combs; rs. do.
- 
102. 191. Erastus,<sup>5</sup> m. Betty Doty Shérman; r. Bristol, Me., and died at Montville, aged 87 years. He had, at Bristol,  
 192. I. Jane,<sup>6</sup> who m. George Erskine; r. and d. in Bristol.  
 193. II. Betsey,<sup>6</sup> who m. John Carter; r. and d. in Bristol.  
 194. III. Sally,<sup>6</sup> who m. Mr. James; r. and d. in do.  
 195. IV. Huldah,<sup>6</sup> who m. Jona. Train; 2d, — Rollins; r. Hollowell.  
 196. V. Polly,<sup>6</sup> who m. Robert Thompson; r. Hope; d. in Warren.  
 197. VI. Deborah,<sup>6</sup> who m. Story Thompson, r. and d. in Union.  
 VII. Doty,<sup>6</sup> who m. Estes Stewart; rs. Liberty or S. China, Me.  
 198. VIII. Erastus,<sup>6</sup> who lived and died in Bristol, Me.  
 198. IX. Robert,<sup>6</sup> b. Oct. 1, 1786, m. Joanna Webb; 2d, Margt. Newbert.
- 
112. 200. Joseph,<sup>6</sup> m. Hannah Snow, 1783, b. May 16, 1768. d. ab. 1837–8, at Columbus, Ohio; r. at Cummington, and 1803–13, at Harrisburg, N. Y., raised an energetic and respectable family, mostly teachers. Had,  
 201. I. Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Esq., b. Aug. 1, 1784, at C., d. 1848, at Braintree, m. Louisa Newcomb; had,  
 1. *Clarissa*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 28, 1811, d. July 19, 1839.  
 2. *Briantha*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 13, 1814.

3. *Joseph*,<sup>8</sup> Jr., June 19, 1817; rs.? at the Landing in W.
4. *Edwin*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 28, 1820, d. Oct. 22, 1820.
5. *Edwin A.*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 5, 1822.
6. *Laura Ann*,<sup>8</sup> April 19, 1825, d. June 18, 1825.
7. *George W.*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 28, 1827.
8. *Luther M.*,<sup>8</sup> Mar. 10, 1830. 9. *Louisa*,<sup>8</sup> who d. Aug. 6, 1834.
- II. *Hannah*,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 11, 1786, d. Dec. 29, 1859, m. James Nash; r. Denmark, N. Y.
- III. *Clarissa*,<sup>7</sup> b. May 16, 1792, d. Oct. 3, 1859, m. Rufus Stephens; r. Lowville, N. Y.
- IV. *Roene*,<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 11, 1794, m. Juba Murray; rs. Harrisburg, N. Y.
- V. *Electa*,<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 28, 1796, m. Fenner Bosworth; rs. Lowville.
- VI. *Laura*,<sup>7</sup> b. also Feb. 28, 1796, d. Sept. 12, 1852, s. p., m. Abel Rice, r. L.
- VII. *Augustus*,<sup>7</sup> b. April 22, 1798, m. Oct. 12, 1829, Wealthy Ann Stevens, of Moreau, N.Y., b. Oct. 18, 1809; acquired a classical education at Lowville Academy, and under private instruction; rs. Talbotton, Ga.; having, since 1824, been much engaged in teaching in Georgia and Alabama; had,
  1. *Leonidas*,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 26, 1830, at Fairfield, Ga.; rs. a farmer, in Upson County, Ga.
  2. *Augustus Willard*,<sup>8</sup> May 24, 1832, at Clopton's Mills; and no further reported.
  3. *James Clinton*,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 11, '33; rs. a physician at Bashi, Ala.
  4. *Joseph Warren*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 18, 1838, at Stanfordville, Ga., d. Nov. 7, 1838.
  5. *John Howard*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 29, '39, at S.; rs. a student at Talbotton.
  6. *Franklin*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 6, '43, at Glennville, Ala., d. Aug. 3, '48.
- VIII. *Ruby*,<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 11, 1801, at Cummington, Mass., m. — Page; r. Michigan.
- IX. *Ira*,<sup>7</sup> b. at Harrisburg, N.Y., d. 1820, at Denmark, N. Y.
- X. *Dexter Franklin*,<sup>7</sup> b. 1804, at H., d. Oct. 16, 1840, at Russell Co., Ala., s. p., m. Eliza Zachry.
- XI. *James*,<sup>7</sup> b. Oct. 6, 1807, m. Oct. 6, 1835, Maria Allen; rs. W. Jeff., Ohio.; had,
  1. *Homer Augustus*,<sup>8</sup> April 19, 1839, d. July 21, 1843.
  2. *Edward Delevan*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 7, 1841.
  3. *Maria Louisa*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 19, 1846.

---

113. 206. *James*,<sup>6</sup> Esq., m. May 1, 1780, Lydia Shaw of Abington, who with himself, in early life, had there united with the Congregational church. They were both distinguished throughout their long lives for their active and consistent piety. She was born July 3, 1757, and died Aug. 20, 1828. He became a soldier in the revolutionary army; and in his latter years received a pension. He was a good singer, and long the leader of a choir, and a teacher of music, and for thirty winters of district schools. In 1789 he removed to Plainfield, settled upon a farm, and became a leading citizen of the community. He was repeatedly chosen town clerk, selectman, assessor, overseer of the poor, &c.; and in 1802 was appointed a justice of the peace, and served in this office 40 years. In 1793, '98, 1801, '03, '05, '11, '12, and '16, he was elected a representative to the General Court; and



- in 1820 a delegate to the Convention for amending the State Constitution. Nov. 15, 1792, he was chosen deacon of the Congregational Church in Plainfield, and served in this office until about ten years before his death, when he became blind; yet such was his love for the house of God, that he insisted on being regularly and punctually lead thither, until a few sabbaths before his death, which occurred in his 85th year. He had,
- i. A daughter,<sup>7</sup> b. May 1, and d. May 15, 1781, at Abington.
207. ii. Lydia,<sup>7</sup> May 1, 1782, d. June 26, 1846, at Plainfield, m. Oct. 27, 1825, Ebenr. Snell, Esq., of Cumm., having previously taught district schools 25 summer terms.
319. 208. iii. James,<sup>7</sup> Rev., A. M., and M. D., Feb. 23, 1784, d. Aug. 3, 1822, at Jaffna, Ceylon.
321. 209. iv. Joseph,<sup>7</sup> M. D., Nov. 6, 1785, m. Mehetable Allin.
210. v. Sarah,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 15, 1787, at Ab., m. Oct. 27, 1808, John Mack, Esq., merchant of Plainfield, (d.) and now rs. in New York, having been the mother of five sons and six daughters.
- vi. Nancy Shaw,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 5, 1790, at P., d. Dec. 20, 1794.
322. 211. vii. William,<sup>7</sup> Rev. and Hon., b. Aug. 22, 1793, d. Nov. 7, 1847, at Sandwich Islands.
- viii. Jason,<sup>7</sup> June 27, 1796, d. May 1, 1798.
323. 212. ix. Jason,<sup>7</sup> Esq., Aug. 31, 1798, m. Sophia Forsaith.
328. 213. x. Austin,<sup>7</sup> Rev. A. M., Feb. 9, 1800, m. Maria C. Odiorne.
- 
128. 214. John,<sup>6</sup> m. 1820, Hannah Kingman, dau. of Jona. Kingman, r. in Bridgewater, where at an early age he was chosen selectman and representative. He d. aged 28 years. Had,
215. i. John,<sup>7</sup> b. 1821, m. 1852, Hannah McLauthlin; had, 1. *Lotty*,<sup>8</sup> 1855. 2. *Harriet Eliza*,<sup>8</sup> 1859.
216. ii. Galen,<sup>7</sup> b. 1823, m. 1846, Margaret Hapgood; had, 1. *Hannah K.*,<sup>8</sup> 1847. 2. *Henry*,<sup>8</sup> 1851, d. 1856. 3. *Henry G.*,<sup>8</sup> 1856. 4. *Anna W.*,<sup>8</sup> 1858, d. 1859.
- iii. Henry,<sup>7</sup> and Hannah,<sup>7</sup> twins, b. 1827, and both died young.
- 
129. 217. Luther,<sup>6</sup> m. Jane Hayward, dau. of Elijah Hayward. Had,
281. i. Eli H.,<sup>7</sup> a merchant, d. June 16, 1860, aged 36, a beloved member of the church, m. Polly Hayward; had and lost 2 *children*.
219. ii. Seth,<sup>7</sup> who m. Ann Richards, (No. 160) had *Fred Walton*.<sup>8</sup>
220. iii. Elijah.<sup>7</sup> iv. Luther Watts.<sup>7</sup>
- 
130. 222. Ward,<sup>6</sup> m. Mehetable Brown of Ab., who d. 1852; was selectman in W. Bridgewater. Had,
223. i. Betsey Jenkins,<sup>7</sup> m. Andrew B. Holmes; has one *child*.<sup>8</sup>
224. ii. Justin W.,<sup>7</sup> m. Elizabeth V. Copeland, and had *Emma*.<sup>8</sup>
225. iii. Lucy.<sup>7</sup> iv. Clarkson W.<sup>7</sup>
- 
138. 227. Josiah,<sup>6</sup> Esq., late of the firm of Bangs, Richards & Platt, New York, m. Sarah Morse, dau. of John P. Morse, Esq., who d. June 5, 1858; rs. New York. Had,
- i. John M.,<sup>7</sup> b. 1847. ii. Henry M.,<sup>7</sup> b. 1849. iii. Sarah M.,<sup>7</sup> b. 1851. iv. Eliza J.,<sup>7</sup> b. 1851, (d.) v. James W.,<sup>7</sup> b. 1856, d. 1857.
-

139. 231. Seth,<sup>6</sup> m. Nov. 10, 1835, Mary Turner, dau. of E. Jones, Esq., of Enfield, who d. July 8, 1846; and 2d, on Sept. 20, 1849, Cornelia Smith, dau. of David Smith of Enfield. In 1837 he removed to Iowa. Black Hawk and Keokuk were often his guests at Fort Madison, where he first settled. He, as a merchant, transacted business at several places in the west, before establishing himself as such at Bentonsport, his present residence. He had,
232. I. Sarah Gardner,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 14, 1836, m. George O. Sears, Jan. 10, 1859, of the firm of Bradley & Sears, Boston.
233. II. Catherine Gertrude,<sup>7</sup> July 4, '42. III. Wm. Sidney,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 27, '44.
- 
166. 234. Robert,<sup>6</sup> m. Rachel —; 2d, Lydia —, who d. July 7, 1817, aged 42 years. Had,
- I. Rachel Vinson,<sup>7</sup> March 29, 1797.
- II. Lydia,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 9, 1799.
- III. Nancy White,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 26, 1816, by wife Lydia.
- IV. Elvira,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 21, 1820,
- V. Robert,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 3, 1822, m. Lydia —; had, 1. *Charles Abby*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 24, 1844. 2. *Joseph Henry*,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 29, 1847.
- VI. Severus,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 27, 1824, m. Sophia P.; had, 1. *Ann M.*,<sup>8</sup> d. June 3, 1853. 2. *Julia Maria*,<sup>8</sup> d. Sept. 26, 1853, aged 2 years.
- VII. Thais,<sup>7</sup> d. pr. 1817.
- 
167. 241. James,<sup>6</sup> 3d, m. Rhoda —, who d. May 7, 1847. Had, at W.,
- I. John Beals,<sup>7</sup> July 5, 1809.
- II. James Monroe,<sup>7</sup> June 30, 1818.
- III. Rhoda Ann,<sup>7</sup> July 29, 1820.
- 
169. 245. Jacob,<sup>6</sup> m. Lydia —, who d. Dec. 24, 1846, aged 83 yrs. 10 mos. Had,
- I. Susanna Colson,<sup>7</sup> March 29, 1794.
- II. Josiah,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 5, 1797, m. Lucinda —; had, 1. *Jacob Josiah*,<sup>8</sup> April 28, 1822, m. 1852, Mary E. Guillion.
- III. Lydia,<sup>7</sup> May 23, 1798. IV. Leah,<sup>7</sup> March 14, 1800.
335. 250. V. Elias, Jan. 23, 1802, m. Elizabeth —.
251. VI.? Jacob,<sup>7</sup> A. M. and M. D., m. Elizabeth Gardner; rs. near Weymouth Landing; had, Augustus Jacob,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 20, 1835; at W.
- 
170. 252. Nathaniel,<sup>6</sup> Jr., m. Polly Bailey, Aug. 14, 1783, who d. Dec. 16, 1804; and 2d, Olive —, d. Feb. 13, 1832, aged 63. Had, at Weymouth,
339. 253. I. Josiah,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 27, 1783, d. Aug. 1818, aged 35, m. Hannah —.
- II. Polly,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 24, 1785. III. Sally,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 19, 1788.
- IV. Charlotte,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 18, 1798. V. Lucy,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 12, 1801.
258. VI. Nathaniel,<sup>7</sup> 3d, Aug. 26, 1803, m. Harriet —; had, 1. *Mary Ann P.*,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 24, 1827. 2. *Francis*,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 14, 1831. He pr. m. 2d, Dec. 1831, Miriam C., and had, 3. *Franklin*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 13, 1832. 4. *Alden*,<sup>8</sup> July 12, 1834. 5. *Edward Everett*,<sup>8</sup> April 24, 1843.
- 
- ✓ 171. 260. James,<sup>6</sup> 2d, m. Oct. 2, 1788, Charlotte Bayley, who d. June 22, 1802, aged 26; 2d, Phebe —. Had,
347. 261. I. David,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 23, 1790, m. Sarah P. —.
- II. Charlotte,<sup>7</sup> d. May 15, 1795, aged 2 years.
353. 262. III. Minot,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 18, 1804, by 2d wife Phebe —.

172. 263. Thomas,<sup>6</sup> m. Sarah —; r. Weymouth; and had,  
 I. A child,<sup>7</sup> d. Feb. 18, 1797.  
 II. Thomas,<sup>7</sup> April 21, 1798, m. Lydia —, who d. Dec. 14, 1841,  
 aged 37 years; had, at W., 1. *Belinda*,<sup>8</sup> March 15, 1825. 2.  
*Lydia A.*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 22, 1829. 3. *Elbridge T.*,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 15, 1839.  
 4. *Helen Maria*,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 2, 1841.  
 III. Deborah,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 21, 1799. IV. Sally,<sup>7</sup> June 16, 1801.
- 
174. 276. Randal,<sup>6</sup> m. Phebe —, who d. April 5, 1797; r. W. Had,  
 277. I. Randal,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 14, 1797, m. Betsey —; and had, at Weymouth,  
 360. 278. 1. *William Henry*,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 28, 1818. 2. *Lucinda*,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 15, '20.  
 3. *Randal*,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 12, 1822, d. young. 4. *Randal*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 18, '26.  
 5. *Lizzie K.*,<sup>8</sup> b. in Boston, 1829, m. 1856, Bela T. Trask.  
 6. *George W. L.*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 25, 1831. 7. *Phebe Ann*,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 10, '34.  
 8. *Emily F.*,<sup>8</sup> 1836, m. George Wales, 1856. 9. *Charles Lee*,<sup>8</sup>  
 Feb. 14, 1839, d. Oct. 25, 1843.
- 
178. 284. Samuel,<sup>6</sup> settled in Dorchester, m. Mary Wentworth. Had,  
 I. Emeline,<sup>7</sup> m. Isaac Field of Dorchester.  
 II. Ansel Paca P.,<sup>7</sup> entered U. S. service 1821.  
 III. Laura,<sup>7</sup> d. Nov. 18, 1832, aged 28 years, m. Oliver Hall of Dor.  
 IV. Warren Washington Hancock.<sup>7</sup>  
 V. Gerry Sullivan Gray,<sup>7</sup> m. and s. in Boston; rm. Saco, Me. Had,  
 1. *Stephen*.<sup>8</sup> 2. *Edmund*.<sup>8</sup> 3. *John*.<sup>8</sup> 4. *Sarah*.<sup>8</sup> 5.  
*Lydia*.<sup>8</sup> 6. *Abigail*,<sup>8</sup> &c.
- 
181. 296. Peter H.,<sup>6</sup> m. Mary Duncan, June 17, 1792, settled in Boston. Had,  
 I. Christian Rogers,<sup>7</sup> March 27, 1793, m. Marvin Marcy.  
 II. Mary King,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 9, 1795, m. Erastus Farnum.  
 III. Peter H.,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 5, 1797, m.  
 IV. Susannah Nazro,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 2, 1799, m. Pearson H. Field.
- 
184. 301. Lemuel,<sup>6</sup> m. May 20, 1793, Sarah Bailey, b. July 6, 1771, d. Nov. 18,  
 1841, after a widowhood of 12 years; r. Bristol, Me. Had,  
 365. 302. I. Archibald,<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 20, 1794; a farmer; m. Jane Baxter.  
 303. II. Tamson,<sup>7</sup> April 3, 1795, m. William Erskine.  
 304. III. Daniel,<sup>7</sup> March 19, 1797, d. Nov. 10, 1821; a seaman; m. Nancy  
 Erskine.  
 305. IV. Jane,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 29, 1799, m. William Huston.  
 306. V. Amos,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 26, 1801, d. Oct. 19, 1838; a merchant; m. Sarah  
 Poland.  
 385. 307. VI. Barbara,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 26, 1803, m. Thos. Erskine, (d.); 2d, Rev. John  
 Batchelor.  
 308. VII. Sarah,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 19, 1805, m. James Cobb; rs. Bristol.  
 309. VIII. Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> July 25, 1807.  
 392. 310. IX. Lemuel,<sup>7</sup> M. D., Sept. 14, 1809, m. Margaret Sibley.  
 311. X. Enos B.,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 31, 1811; a merchant and ship builder; m. Sarah  
 Sibley; rs. Pittston, Me.
- 
198. 312. Robert,<sup>6</sup> m. 1805, Joanna Webb of Newcastle, who d.; and 2d, Mar-  
 garet Newbert in 1819. He d. at Hope, Me., 1842. Had,  
 400. 313. I. Robert Robinson,<sup>7</sup> Rev., Sept. 1, 1806, at Hope, m. March 6, '31,  
 Margaret Ulmer.

314. II. Josiah Stanford,<sup>7</sup> July 24, 1808, at Bristol, m. Eliza Curtis of Hampden, Me.; 2d, Mary Egery of Bangor; and 3d, Miss Fifield of H.; rs. a druggist and stationer, at Moline, Ill.
315. III. Joanna Webb,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 4, 1811, in H., m. Benj. Tuckey; rs. Bristol.
316. IV. Huldah Jane,<sup>7</sup> by 2d wife, m.; rs. N. H.
317. V. Freelove Daniels,<sup>7</sup> b. at H., m. ——— Vezie; rs. Rockland, Me.
318. VI. Mansfield,<sup>7</sup> b. in H., d. 1860, in Rockland, Me.

208. 319. James,<sup>7</sup> Rev., A. M., M. D., grad. 1809, at Williams College, and 1812 at Theo. Sem., Andover. The following notice of this devoted man is from the History of Plainfield, published 1834:

"It is supposed by his friends that he became a decided Christian when about fourteen years old.

He was enabled ever after to support a christian character and deportment, always manifesting a due regard for religion;—was a strict observer of the Sabbath, and a constant attendant on the public worship of God. In August, 1805, he publicly professed his faith in Christ, and united with the Congregational Church in Plainfield. For many years it was his habitual practice to devote one day in every month to secret fasting and prayer.

While at college, he, with some others, of whom Samuel John Mills was one, concerted a plan for the conversion of the world, and prayed into existence the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions. This plan was still further matured at Andover; and in September, 1811, not long after the formation of the American Board, he offered himself as a missionary to the heathen, and was taken under their patronage.

After completing his theological education, he devoted considerable time, under the direction of the Board, to the study of medicine and surgery; with a view to increased usefulness among the heathen. He attended a course of lectures at Hanover, N. H., and two courses at Philadelphia, where he was engaged for some time in the Pennsylvania Hospital.

In view of his multiplied engagements while here, for he sometimes had more on his hands than he could possibly perform, he remarked in a letter to his friends, "it is much more pleasant to be hurried in business than to be idle."

June 12th, 1815, he was ordained, with five others, at Newburyport, and sailed October 23d, for Columbo, on the island of Ceylon, where he arrived after a prosperous voyage of five months.

When asked, afterwards, how he could refrain from weeping at the time of leaving his native land, and all that was dear to him there, he replied, "Why should I have wept? I had been anxiously waiting almost eight years for an opportunity to go and preach Christ among the heathen. I had often wept at the long delay. But the day on which I bade farewell to my native land was the happiest day of my life." It was not long, however, before he was so debilitated by the influence of a tropical climate, and undue exposure, as to be incapable of much active service. This was to him a severe trial, for he ever retained a strong partiality for the missionary work. After several years of protracted suffering he expired at Tillipally, in Ceylon, August 3d, 1822. He died rejoicing in the hope of a glorious immortality. He was buried in the afternoon of the next day, (which was the Lord's day,) and converted heathen carried him to his grave. His sound judgment, meekness, disinterestedness, faithfulness, love to his Saviour, to his fellow missionaries, to the heathen,—his piety towards God, and universal benevolence to men,—rendered him a truly valuable laborer in the vineyard of the Lord. He may justly be considered as one of the first martyrs from this country in the high and holy cause of missions to the heathen.



A monument, bearing the following inscription, in English and in Tamul, was placed over his grave by his bereaved widow :

In memory of  
The Rev. James Richards, A. M.  
American Missionary,  
who died August 3, 1822,  
Aged 38 years.

One of the first projectors of American Missions,  
He gave himself first to Christ, and then to the heathen.  
A physician both to soul and body.

He was  
In health, laborious,  
In sickness, patient,  
In death, triumphant.  
He is not, for God took him.

Tamul inscription translated :

In memory of  
The Rev. James Richards, A. M.  
American Missionary,  
who died August 3, 1822,  
Aged 38 years.

Reader,  
He came to this country to tell you that, excepting through Christ Jesus, there is  
no way to escape Hell, and obtain Heaven.

Believing in this Saviour,  
He died, rejoicing in hope of eternal happiness.  
Let all, who read this, prepare for death also.

He m. May 31, 1815, Miss Sarah Bardwell of Goshen, Mass., who m. for a 2d husband, Mr. Knight, an English missionary, but did not long survive her first husband. They had,

320. 1. James B.,<sup>s</sup> Prof., A.M., b. Oct. 16, 1817, at Batticotta, Ceylon, m. Oct. 15, 1849, Mary W. Symmes, dau. of Capt. L. and Mary W. S. He was bereft of his father when only six years old; was, at the age of eight years, sent to this country, an orphan, to be brought up; and notwithstanding the great sacrifices and public services of his father, he "was obliged to work very hard for his living, and had very little schooling indeed." But the Creator had endowed him with a rare genius, and provided for its culture and display. At the age of 14 he chose his own guardian, and managed his own affairs. At 17 he taught his first school in Chesterfield, Mass., and subsequently had charge of the Preparatory Department in Phillips Academy, Andover; and, for six years, of the Mathematical Department of the Chauncy Hall School, Boston; in the meantime making such attainments in various departments of learning, that Harvard University, in 1857, conferred on him the honorary degree of A. M.

In 1846-7 he became interested in the question of the education of idiots; and the next year visited Europe, and examined schools for them in London and Paris. In October, 1848, he commenced, in Boston, the first State experimental school in this country, which resulted in its establishment upon a permanent basis. In 1851 he gave, at Albany, an exhibition of some of his Boston pupils before the legislature of New York; and the

effect was an appropriation for a second State school, similar to the first. In 1852 he opened a private school for imbeciles, in Philadelphia, and the result was a third large and flourishing State school. In 1856, at the urgent invitation of William Cullen Bryant, Hon. Charles King, President of Columbia College, &c., he removed to New York, and opened a private institute for imbeciles, which he has ever since conducted with wonderful and almost incredible success; and no one conversant with the effects of his labors will fail to recognize in him one of the great benefactors of the age. Had,

1. *Emily Symmes*,<sup>9</sup> b. Aug. 29, 1853, at Germantown, Penn.

2. *James Symmes*,<sup>9</sup> b. July 6, 1857, at New York.

320½. II. Sarah Bardwell,<sup>6</sup> posthumous, Dec. 1822, m. Benjamin Boynton of W. Andover, Mass; rs. W. A.; has two children.

209. 321. Joseph,<sup>7</sup> M. D., in addition to a good common education, studied Latin and Greek, and taught a district school several terms. He studied medicine with Dr. Peter Bryant of Cummington; attended medical lectures at Hanover, N. H.; and commenced the practice of medicine in Worthington. He married Mehetable Allen of Plainfield, April 4th, 1809. About 1811 he removed to Abington, his native place, and there commenced a successful practice, and subsequently engaged in manufacturing cloths. But at the close of the war of 1812, a change occurred, detrimental to the manufacturing interest, and he removed to Harlemville, Columbia Co., N. Y., where he now resides, as a successful practitioner. In early life he united with an Orthodox Congregational church, as I believe each of his paternal ancestors, from William<sup>1</sup> the Puritan, did.

211. 322. William,<sup>7</sup> Rev. and Hon., grad. at Will. Coll., in 1819. He studied divinity at the Theo. Sem., Andover, and was ordained at New Haven. Ct., Sept. 12, 1822, as a missionary of the A. B. He married Clarissa Lyman of Northampton, Mass., Oct. 30, 1822, and sailed with his wife from New Haven for the Sandwich Islands, Nov. 19, of the same year, where he arrived in April, 1823. His labors there were very successful. He came to N. England with his wife and six eldest children, in 1837, leaving his two youngest at the Islands. He and his wife returned after a few months, leaving his six children in this country. He afterwards became privy counsellor and prime minister to the king of the Islands, and visited the governments of England, France, and the United States, accompanied by one of the chiefs of the Islands, for the purpose of getting the independence of the Islands acknowledged by those governments, and succeeded. He died Nov. 7, 1847, at the Islands, aged 54 years. His widow, soon afterwards, returned to this country, with her two remaining children, and now resides in New Haven, Ct.

He too, before he left this country, was a teacher of common and high schools.

212. 323. Jason Richards,<sup>7</sup> was brought up on a farm in Plainfield, Mass., received a common school education, and began to teach when 19 years of age, and taught 17 winter terms, with good success. About 1824 he was appointed adjutant of a regiment of militia, and afterwards chosen a

major, and subsequently colonel, of the same regiment. In 1834 he was chosen clerk and treasurer of Plainfield, and by annual elections continued in these offices for 13 years. He was elected a representative of Plainfield to the general court, for the years 1841 and '42; appointed a justice of the peace by Gov. Davis, in 1842, and still holds his commission, it having been renewed by Govs. Briggs and Gardner.

He married, Jan. 5, 1830, Sophia Forsaith, daughter of Dr. James Forsaith of Deering, N. H.; resides on a small farm in Plainfield, transacting such public and private business as usually comes to the hands of an upright and experienced magistrate. He had,

324. I. Ann S.,<sup>s</sup> b. Oct. 22, 1830, commenced teacher when 15 years old.
325. II. James F.,<sup>s</sup> M. D., b. July 16, 1832, who fitted for college, taught in Va., read medicine with Dr. Forsaith of South Abington, grad. 1859 at the College of Physicians and Surgeons in N. Y.; and rs. unm. as a practitioner in N. Bridgewater.
326. III. William Austin,<sup>s</sup> b. Jan. 27, 1836, fitted for college, taught two years in Del., and now holds good standing as a member of the junior class in Amherst College.
327. IV. Laura Mack,<sup>s</sup> b. July 18, 1838, who is also a successful teacher.

213. 328. Austin,<sup>7</sup> Rev., D. D., graduated at Amherst College, 1824, and the Theological Seminary at Andover, 1827; was ordained pastor of the Congregational Church at Francestown, N. H., Nov. 7, 1827. He subsequently took a dismission, to accept a call from a Congregational Church in Nashua, N. H., where he has continued to the present time. He m. Dec. 12, 1827, Maria C. Odiorne, dau. of George Odiorne, Esq., late of Boston, and sister of Hon. James C. Odiorne, A. M., of Boston; and had,

- I. George Odiorne,<sup>s</sup> b. Dec. 27, 1828.
- II. William Austin,<sup>s</sup> Sept. 1, 1832.
- III. Edward Porter,<sup>s</sup> Sept. 19, 1835, (d.)
- IV. Maria Christiana,<sup>s</sup> July 4, 1837.
- V. Mary Ellen,<sup>s</sup> April 15, 1840.
- VI. Edwin Sereno,<sup>s</sup> Sept. 23, 1842.
- VII. Elizabeth,<sup>s</sup> Jan. 3, 1847.

250. 335. IV. Elias,<sup>7</sup> m. Elizabeth —, and had, at W.,
336. I. Lydia Loud,<sup>s</sup> Feb. 27, 1828.
  337. II. Louisa Caroline,<sup>s</sup> May 6, 1839.
  338. III. Susan Hunt,<sup>s</sup> Oct. 16, 1842.

253. 339. \*Josiah,<sup>7</sup> m. Hannah —; r. Wey. Had,
340. I. Warren,<sup>s</sup> July 16, 1804.
  341. II. Ebenezer Hunt,<sup>s</sup> June 6, 1806, m. Phebe Thayer Coolidge; and had, at Weymouth,
  342. 1. Charles N.,<sup>s</sup> March 26, 1826, m. Marietta Graves.
  343. 2. Ebenezer W.,<sup>s</sup> March 10, 1829, m. Emeline —; had, Ebenezer W.,<sup>10</sup> July 30, 1849.
  344. 3. George W.,<sup>s</sup> Sept. 23, 1830.

\* A Josiah of Weymouth m. 1817, Lucinda Hollis.

345. 4. *Elizabeth Ann*,<sup>9</sup> Feb. 3, 1835, m. 1853, Franklin Whiting.  
5. *Susanna*,<sup>9</sup> d. Sept. 13, 1838.
346. III. Mary Bayley,<sup>8</sup> b. also June 6, 1806.
- 
261. 347. David,<sup>7</sup> m. Sarah P——; r. Weymouth. Had,  
348. I. James Bayley,<sup>8</sup> May 12, 1817.  
349. II. David Porter,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 23, 1819, m. Lucy A. ——; had, at W.  
350. 1. *Susan A.*,<sup>9</sup> Sept. 11, 1847. 2. *Grace A.*,<sup>9</sup> Sept. 29, 1849.  
352. III. Sarah Ann,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 11, 1824.
- 
262. 353. Minot,<sup>7</sup> m. Eliza ——; r. Weymouth. Had,  
354. I. Eliza B.,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 27, 1824. II. Harriet R.,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 3, 1826.  
356. III. Rebecca H.,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 17, 1827. IV. Lucy Jane,<sup>8</sup> June 23, 1830.  
358. V. Ellen M.,<sup>8</sup> m. 1854, Clinton W. Tirrell.  
VI. Henry A.,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 27, 1846.
- 
278. 360. William H.,<sup>8</sup> m. Mary Ann Bates, who d. 1844, aged 19 yrs. 10 mos.;  
and 2d, Rachel ——. Had,  
361. I. Henry,<sup>9</sup> Jan. 23, 1841, d. Aug. 6, 1842.  
II. W. Locke,<sup>9</sup> Nov. 28, 1845; rs. S. Weymouth.  
362. III. Mary Ann,<sup>9</sup> March 1, 1847.  
IV. Louisa,<sup>9</sup> Oct. 13, 1849, d. Nov. 25, 1852.
- 
302. 365. Archibald,<sup>7</sup> for 20 years trader and ship-builder; now resides on a farm  
in Bremen, Me. Had,  
366. I. Norman P.,<sup>8</sup> b. 1820, at Bristol, m. Mary Erskine; rs. Lacrosse,  
Wisconsin; had,  
1. *Adelbert*.<sup>9</sup> 2. *Alonzo*.<sup>9</sup>  
369. II. Archibald,<sup>8</sup> b. 1823; rs. Bremen.  
370. III. John B.,<sup>8</sup> b. 1832, m. Ellen Washburn; rs. Lacrosse, Wis.; has,  
371. 1. *Jefferson Weston*.<sup>9</sup> 2. *John B.*<sup>9</sup>  
373. IV. Jane,<sup>8</sup> b. 1824, m. Mark Davis; rs. Bremen; has,  
374. 1. *Jacob*.<sup>9</sup> 2. *Mark*.<sup>9</sup> 3. *Martha*.<sup>9</sup> 4. *Mary*.<sup>9</sup>  
378. V. Elizabeth,<sup>8</sup> b. 1828, m. Sheven Cobb; rs. Chelsea, Mass.  
379. VI. Sarah,<sup>8</sup> b. 1829, m. Lewis Smith; rs. Chelsea, Mass.; has,  
380. 1. *Elvil*.<sup>9</sup> 2. *Norman R.*<sup>9</sup> 3. *Eva Jane*.<sup>9</sup>  
383. VII. Henrietta,<sup>8</sup> b. 1836, m. Charles Sargent; rs. Lacrosse, Wis.  
384. VIII. Issora,<sup>8</sup> b. 1843; rs. Bremen, Me.
- 
307. 385. Barbara,<sup>7</sup> m. Dec. 24, 1823, Thomas Erskine, who d. Oct. 12, 1826;  
and 2d, Dec. 24, 1827, John Batchelor. Had,  
I. Lemuel R. Erskine,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 3, 1824.  
386. II. Thomas A.,<sup>8</sup> and III. Mary P.,<sup>8</sup> (d.) Erskine, May 26, 1826.  
387. IV. Ann B. Batchelor,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 28, 1829, m. April 8, 1854, Wm. Grant.  
388. V. John W.,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 26, 1830.  
VI. Sarah J.,<sup>8</sup> (d.) b. April 26, 1833, m. April 29, '54, Melville Erskine.  
389. VII. Benjamin F.,<sup>8</sup> (d.) b. Aug. 27, 1834.  
VIII. Mary E.,<sup>8</sup> April 18, 1837, m. Sept. 5, 1858, Abram Palmer.  
390. IX. Susan M.,<sup>8</sup> (d.) b. Oct. 26, 1838. x. Chester W.,<sup>8</sup> Mar. 26, '40.  
391. XI. Enos R.,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 3, 1844.  
XII. Daniel T. Batchelor,<sup>8</sup> (d.) b. May 19, 1847.
-



310. 392. Lemuel,<sup>7</sup> M. D., graduated in 1840, at Bowdoin Medical College; practiced medicine in Bowdoinham, 1840-58. On May 4, 1859, he removed to Kennebunk, Me., his present residence. He m. Nov. 6, 1835, Margaret Sibley, b. Aug. 12, 1811; and had,  
 I. Caroline T.,<sup>8</sup> b. Aug. 19, 1836. II. Hester A.,<sup>8</sup> b. Feb. 24, '38.  
 III. Helen,<sup>8</sup> b. May 6, 1842. IV. Maria S.,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 17, 1846.  
 V. Hannah A. T.,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 26, 1849.  
 VI. John Fulton,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 25, 1850, d. Sept. 13, 1857.  
 VII. Maggie Fulton,<sup>8</sup> May 16, 1856.
- 
313. 400. Robert Robinson,<sup>7</sup> Rev., of the E. Me. Conf. of M. E. Ch.; rs. Dresden, Me.; m. March 6, 1831, Margaret Ulmer; and 2d, June 6, 1840, Hannah Nichols Lord; and had,  
 I. Lucy Margaret,<sup>8</sup> May 5, 1832, at Rockland, m. John A. Hill, Jan. 17, 1856; rs. Stetson, Me.; has a *daughter*.<sup>9</sup>  
 II. Asbury Caldwell,<sup>8</sup> by 2d wife, Nov. 25, 1841, at Searsport, rs. Dresden.  
 III. George Stanford,<sup>8</sup> March 4, 1845, at Troy, Me.; rs. Dresden.  
 IV. Hannah Eliza,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 31, 1846; rs. with her parents.
- 
22. 405. William,<sup>3</sup> b. 1688, presumed, from circumstances, to have settled in Thompson, formerly a parish of Killingly, Ct., where, Sept. 30, 1745, he bought land of James Fuller, and Feb. 2, 1754, he sold land in Sutton to Joshua Ellyot. March 31, 1777, he, "gent.," sold land to William Richards,<sup>5</sup> Jr., not his son, but William,<sup>5</sup> of Chapt. VI, Sect. 2d. No. 76, who continued to be styled junior in Killingly until 1781. William,<sup>3</sup> Sr., was no doubt the father of
406. William,<sup>4</sup> b. about 1712-15, d. 1745, in the first French war, and probably at the siege of Louisburgh, having no doubt been induced to accompany the energetic Benoni Twichell of Thompson, who, as captain or commissary from T., joined the expedition to Cape Breton that year. He died long before the birth of the abovenamed William,<sup>5</sup> Jr. He m. Rebecca —; and had only,
409. 407. 1. Jonas,<sup>5</sup> b. 1740, d. 1799, m. Hannah Wheeler.  
 408. 2. Phebe,<sup>5</sup> who is no further reported.
- 
407. 409. Jonas<sup>5</sup> married Hannah Wheeler, pr. dau. of Isaac and Hannah W. of Plainfield, and a descendant of Isaac W., the original proprietor of 4000 acres of Stonington. About 1767, he settled at Norwich, Vt., as one of the first planters of that town, encountering all the privations and hardships of a new and interior country. In his person he is said to have been a little above the medium stature, with black eyes and hair, and of a firm constitution. He was of stern puritan morality; a farmer, distinguished for enterprise and thrift. He early joined the church in Norwich; with which, as an active and consistent member, he walked until his death. His wife survived him beyond her 90th year. They had,  
 I. William,<sup>6</sup> who d. in childhood. II. Rebecca,<sup>6</sup> who d. do.
415. 410. III. Joel,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 26, 1767, d. Aug. 20, 1812, m. Miriam Smith.  
 411. IV. Wheeler,<sup>6</sup> who settled as a farmer in Derby, Vt., but now rs. in Ohio, inheriting the longevity of his mother, if not that of his great-grandfather.
456. 412. V. Levi,<sup>6</sup> who m. Sarah Slade of Hanover, N. H.

413. VI. Bela,<sup>6</sup> who lived and d. at Benton, N. Y., a respectable farmer.

414. VII. Alvin,<sup>6</sup> who removed west in quest of his fortune, and was never heard from.

All these were large, athletic men, remarkable for great physical strength and power of endurance; and especially Levi, who was princely in his form and appearance, and the strongest man in Norwich.

410, 415. Joel,<sup>6</sup> the second male born in Norwich, was brought up a farmer, with very limited means of education. He inherited the stature and complexion of his father; was highly respected for his sterling integrity; a member of the Congl. church, and a firm supporter of the gospel; and his death was lamented as a public loss. He married Miriam Smith, born March 16, 1774, died Dec. 19, 1856, dau. of Sylvanus S. Esq. of Hartford, Vt., by wife Dina Fisk, dau. of Nathan and Eleanor (Whitney) Fisk of Stonington? and the grand-daughter of Nathan and Rebecca (Stillman) Smith of Hadley. She was one of a family of 20 children, and brought up without attending school a single day, yet became a good reader, especially of her bible. She early made a profession of religion, whose doctrines, duties, and promises, she loved and cherished to the day of her death, and inculcated them upon her children from their earliest years. She was a woman of much practical wisdom and force of character. Left a widow at the age of 38 years, with nine children, in moderate circumstances, she kept her family together, paid off a heavy debt, reared them to frugal and industrious habits, and thereby laid the foundation of their respectability and honorable distinction.

About 1824, she m. 2d, Seth Savage, Esq., of Hartford, with whom she lived about six years, and d. in her 2d widowhood, at her son Chester's, in Hartford, aged 82 years; entitled to a most grateful remembrance. "Riches are deceitful and beauty is vain, but a woman that feareth the Lord she shall be praised." Joel and Miriam had,

424. 416. I. Chester,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 14, 1795, m. Fidelia Whitecomb.

417. II. Philena,<sup>7</sup> b. Oct. 30, 1797, possesses strong native abilities, yet being an invalid, rs. unm., with her sister Rebecca.

418. III. Rebecca,<sup>7</sup> b. May 5, 1799, m. 1832, Friend Ingraham; rs. at Granger, Ohio, and has six or seven *children*.<sup>8</sup>

419. IV. Joel A.,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 13, 1800, m. 1835, Maria Burton, dau. of Dea. Jacob Burton of N.; rs. Hinkley, Ohio, a farmer, has 4 *children*.<sup>8</sup>

433. 420. V. Arba,<sup>7</sup> M. D., b. Mar. 30, 1803, m. '35, Helen Kelsey of Wales, N. Y.

421. VI. Willard,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 23, 1804, m. 1834, Alvira A. Wheaton of Hinkley, Ohio; rs. a successful farmer and useful man, at H.; and has six *children*.<sup>8</sup>

VII. Alvin,<sup>7</sup> b. July 26, 1806, d. aged 2 years.

434. 422. VIII. Cyrus Smith,<sup>7</sup> A. M., b. March 11, 1808, m. Helen D. Whiton.

450. 423. IX. Jonas De Forest,<sup>7</sup> Rev., A. M., b. Dec. 28, 1809, m. Harriet B. Jarvis.

X. Gardner,<sup>7</sup> b. April 2, 1812, drowned 1828, on the eve of admission to the Congl. church, with his mind resolved on preparing to preach the gospel. All the above children have for years been hopefully gathered into the fold of the great Shepherd.

416. 424. Chester,<sup>7</sup> aged 17 at the death of his father, took charge of the homestead with his mother, and became a kind of father to the younger children, coöperating firmly and kindly with her in moulding them

- to habits of industry, obedience, and morality. He m. March 11, 1822, Fidelia Whitcomb, settled on the homestead in Hartford, and had,
425. I. Joel,<sup>8</sup> who received a good education; rm. to New Orleans as a teacher, where he died 1847.
426. II. Orra,<sup>8</sup> who m. Orvis Newton, has 4 children; rs. Norwich.
427. III. Mark,<sup>8</sup> who is a farmer, m. Miss Wheaton of Hinckley, Ohio; rs. in Michigan.
428. IV. David,<sup>8</sup> who is engaged in mining in California.
429. V. Rebecca,<sup>8</sup> who yet rs. with her parents.
430. VI. Norman,<sup>8</sup> who rs. in Michigan.
431. VII. Ellen,<sup>8</sup> who m. Jefferson Bartholomew, has 2 children, and rs. in Hartford.
432. VIII. Edward,<sup>8</sup> who is yet with his parents.

---

420. 433. Arba Richards,<sup>7</sup> who was much of a scholar, especially in mathematics; studied medicine, and commenced practice in Wales, N. Y.; but afterwards removed to Michigan, where he now resides. He has gained some professional reputation, but on account of impaired health has retired from professional business. He m. 1835, Helen Kelsey of Wales, N. Y., and has only one surviving child, a daughter.

---

422. 434. Cyrus Smith,<sup>7</sup> A. M., graduated at Dartmouth College in 1835, with a standing for moral excellence and scholarship among the very first of his class. As evidence of this, on the day of his graduation the trustees of Kimball Union Academy at Meriden, N. H., elected him principal of that institution; where, under the tuition of his distinguished predecessor, Rev. Israel Newell, he had completed his preparatory studies. He entered immediately upon the arduous duties of his appointment, and has continued to preside, with distinguished ability and success, over that richly endowed and justly popular institution, to the present time. It is perhaps enough to say, that during this period, of more than twenty-five years, he has fitted for college above five hundred young men, most of whom are now in active usefulness in the several learned professions, and nearly one half of them in the gospel ministry. Besides these, he has aided in the education of a still larger number of both sexes, who are now engaged as teachers of youth, or in the various other avocations of life. He is an accredited preacher of the Congregational order, and advantageously known as the author of *Latin Lessons, Tables, &c.* He has also contributed with his pen considerably to various religious and literary periodicals. He m. July, 1836, Helen D. Whiton, dau. of the late Rev. John M. Whiton, D. D., of Antrim, N. H.; who died March 10, 1860, aged 45 years. She was a woman of uncommon worth and energy of character. Her mind, endowed by nature with unusual strength and versatility of talent, was largely cultivated by a substantial education, and refined and chastened by the mild and elevating influences of the christian religion. She wrote extensively for religious periodicals, and was the author of several popular juvenile books, entitled, *The Conquered Heart, Hemlock Ridge, Robert Walton, Martyrs for the Word*, and others. She expressed in her death an humble, but unwavering, trust in Christ as her Redeemer. They had,

I. Helen Morris,<sup>8</sup> who graduated at Kimball Union Academy in 1857, in the classical and English departments; has since spent







Yrs truly  
J. D. F. Richards

a year in the school of Madam Rostan, New York city, in the study of French and music; is now the teacher of music in Kimball Union Academy.

- II. Charles Herbert,<sup>8</sup> who fitted for college at K. U. Academy, and graduated at Yale College in 1860.
  - III. Abby Louise,<sup>8</sup> graduated at Kimball Union Academy in 1859, in the classical and English departments; has likewise received a thorough education in music.
  - IV. James Morris,<sup>8</sup> died when but fifteen months old.
  - V. Frederic Whiton,<sup>8</sup> died when four years old.
  - VI. William Evarts.<sup>8</sup>
- 

423. 450. Jonas DeForest,<sup>7</sup> Rev., A. M., prosecuted his studies, preparatory for college, at Kimball Union Academy, under the instruction of Rev. Israel Newell, the principal of that institution. In 1836 he graduated at Dartmouth College, where, as well as at the academy, he earned a high reputation for moral integrity and scholarship. He early gained a creditable eminence as a teacher. He was two years and more principal of the Academy at Thetford, Vt., previous to receiving his degree at college. He was for a time one of the board of instruction of Kimball Union Academy, and for a year or two filled the office of tutor in Marietta College, Ohio, where the faculty united in bearing honorable testimony to his fidelity and usefulness.

He subsequently studied Theology at Union Theological Seminary, in the city of New York, and completed his course at Andover, where he graduated in 1840. After leaving the seminary, having received an invitation to preach in Charlestown, N. H., he entered immediately upon the duties of his profession in that place, and receiving a unanimous call from the Evangelical Congregational Church and Society in that place, on the 28th day of May, 1841, he was ordained and installed pastor over that people; which relation was dissolved in Oct., 1851, after a ministry of a little more than eleven years.

In June, 1853, he was installed pastor of the First Congregational Church in Chester, Vt.; from which place, after a ministry of about five years, he removed to Weathersfield Bow, Vt., where he now resides, ministering to the Congrega'l Society at Weathersfield Centre.

His standing as a minister is fully endorsed, and his ability as a writer appears in a discourse delivered before the General Convention of Congregational Ministers and Churches in Vermont, and published in the National Preacher, about June, 1856.

He m. Aug. 9, 1843, Harriet Bartlett Jarvis, dau. of Hon. William Jarvis of Weathersfield, Vt., formerly a merchant in Boston, and subsequently U. S. Consul to Lisbon. Her mother was Ann Bartlett, dau. of Hon. Bailey Bartlett of Haverhill, Mass., who was for a term member of Congress from his district, and for 40 years high sheriff of Essex County. They had,

- I. William Jarvis,<sup>8</sup> b. June 11, 1844, d. Oct. 21, 1849.
  - II. De Forest,<sup>8</sup> b. Aug. 6, 1846.
  - III. Anna Bartlett,<sup>8</sup> b. April 18, 1849, d. March 13, 1858.
  - IV. Jarvis,<sup>8</sup> b. Sept. 15, 1852.
  - V. Sarah Margaret,<sup>8</sup> b. Oct. 21, 1857.
-

412. 456. Levi,<sup>6</sup> possessed fine natural powers of mind, although very little improved by education, being by his circumstances doomed to a life of toil. He was respected for his integrity and consistent piety. He lived and died at Norwich, Vt., aged about 75 years. He m. Sarah Slade, and had,

- I. Harry,<sup>7</sup> who entered college, but for want of health relinquished his studies, settled at Norwich as a mechanic, where he filled many civil offices, and died aged about 35 years, distinguished for fine natural abilities and extensive reading.
- II. Caroline,<sup>7</sup> who is no further reported.
- III. Sarah Helen,<sup>7</sup> who for 8 or 10 years was principal of the female department in Kimball Union Academy; m. Rev. Mr. Clark; rs. Honolulu, Sandwich Islands.
- IV. Levi,<sup>7</sup> who rs. a respectable farmer in Hanover, N. H.
- V. Chandler,<sup>7</sup> A. M., fitted for college at Kimball Union Academy, with a view to the ministry, was, by a defect of eyesight, induced to change his purpose; and after his graduation at Dart. College, he studied law, and is now in successful practice in Michigan.
- VI. Nancy,<sup>7</sup> who is no further reported.

## CHAPT. V.

## JOHN RICHARDS.

"John Richards<sup>1</sup> of Eele River," in Plymouth, is first mentioned July 12, 1637. The General Court then placed him under bonds, and probably indentured him for one year, for some slight breach of the peace; and "he acknowledged himself indebted to the king, XI<sup>II</sup>," and Thomas Little became his surety that "he should keep the peace towards the king &c., and especially towards Mark Mendall and appear at the next Gen. Court." He was then a young man, and not until many years after a member of the church. At the next session of the General Court he seems to have given satisfaction and was made rectus in curia; and Nov 5, 1638, received from the Court "25 acres at Mannamet Pond due to him by indenture." He is supposed to have married, late in life, Lydia Beman, and continued for 20 years a peaceful and respected citizen in the community of Plymouth. In 1644 he had no doubt become a merchant, was dignified with the title of Mr., and sued Gowen White for a debt of £4. 10s. and recovered. In 1652 he was perhaps absent, as "Mrs. Richards," a rare title in that age, and indicative of consideration, if not of quality, is reported in Plymouth as claiming "a stray steere." He was doubtless the brother of William, and the nephew of Thomas, Richards, Sr. His cousins had become the wives of Thomas Hinckley, afterwards Governor, and of William Bradford, the son of Gov. Bradford, and afterwards Dep. Governor, which naturally improved his standing. No further notice of him, or of any of his family, is to be found on Plymouth or Mass. records, and he is believed to have removed about 1658, with Thomas Crocker and Thos. Leonard, to New London, where he died, 1687. "In 1660 he there purchased two house lots, on" what is now "State street, and built his house at the corner of Huntington street," which, says Miss Caulkins, in her invaluable history of New London, "remained the seat of the family for more than a century." In 1671, when he was probably received a member of the church in New London, he had seven children baptized. Some of these must then have been far advanced in their minority; for he had a dau. married in 1678, and only one child subsequently born. Nothing of their ages can be inferred from the order in which their names are recorded; but John is elsewhere called his oldest son. He had,

10. 2. i. John,<sup>2</sup> bap. March 26, 1671, m. Love Manwaring.
15. 3. II. Israel,<sup>2</sup> bap. do. do.
4. III. Mary,<sup>2</sup> b. 1669, bap. March 26, 1671, who m.? Nov. 16, 1693, at Boston, John Benmore.
5. IV. Penelope,<sup>2</sup> bap. March 26, 1671.
6. V. Lydia,<sup>2</sup> bap. do. do. m. Nov. 15, 1678, Wm. Minar or Maynard; had, 1. William,<sup>3</sup> 1680. 2. George.<sup>3</sup> 3. David.<sup>3</sup> 4. Jonathan.<sup>3</sup>
7. VI. Elizabeth,<sup>2</sup> bap. March 26, 1671.
8. VII. Hannah,<sup>2</sup> bap. do. do.
18. 9. VIII. David,<sup>2</sup> b. 1673, bap. July 27, 1673, m. Elizabeth Raymond.

2. 10. John,<sup>2</sup> Lt., his father's eldest son, was by no means his oldest child; four, at least, of his sisters being his seniors. He was born 1666, and died Nov. 2, 1720. He m. Love Manwaring, dau. of Oliver M. of



New London. Lt. Richards was an important man for his day, and figures in the military history of New London. In 1690 he was employed in "searching guns," and the town, menaced with an attack from the French privateers on the coast, kept up a watch at the mouth of the harbor, in 1711, for 46 nights continuously, under his charge. When the Colony invested the Bartlett lands for the support of a public Latin school in New London, he was made a feeoffee. These lands, situated on the river above the town, he afterwards purchased for £300, and left them to his descendants. He, like Thomas, Sr., and many of his cousins, was no doubt a merchant. "No spot in N. London was more noted," says Miss Caulkins, "than Lt. Richards's corner, now opposite the Court House." He was rich. In the inventory of his estate, one half of the "Bartlett Farm" was appraised at £315; and gold buttons, silver plate, gold and silver coin, &c., are enumerated. He had 10 or 12 children, viz:

22. 11. I. John,<sup>3</sup> Esq., Jan. 1, 1691, d. May 31, 1765, m. Anna Prentice.
  26. 12. II. George,<sup>3</sup> Capt., b. 1695, d. 1750, m. Esther Hough.
  33. 13. III. Samuel,<sup>3</sup> b. 1699, d. 1781, m. Ann (Dennison) Hough.
  - IV. Love,<sup>3</sup> Oct. 25, 1701, d. Oct. 19, 1820, unm.
  - V. Oliver,<sup>3</sup> b. 1703, died young.
  40. 14. VI. Lydia,<sup>3</sup> b. 1705, m. Jan. 31, 1725, m. John Proctor.
  - VII. Mary,<sup>3</sup> 2d, b. 1707, died young.
  - VIII. Mary,<sup>3</sup> 3d, b. July 3, 1709, d. Sept. 22, 1720.
  - IX. Guy,<sup>3</sup> b. 1711, died young.
- 
3. 15. Israel,<sup>2</sup> early enjoyed the benefit of the Blue Laws; for, Sept. 1693, he was sentenced to pay a fine of 10s. and to stand in the stocks two hours, for night-walking on Sabbath evening. He inherited from his father a farm near Mill Pond, two miles north of the town plot; and deeded land to his son Jeremiah, 1726. He had,
  16. I. Israel,<sup>3</sup> r. in N. London, where, as Israel, Jr., he executed an indenture, 1719, and rm. west.
  44. 17. II. Jeremiah,<sup>3</sup> m. Mary —.
- 
9. 18. David,<sup>2</sup> m. Dec. 14, 1698, Elizabeth Raymond; r. N. London, where, 1727, he conveyed land to his son David, Jr. He had,
  - I. Elizabeth,<sup>3</sup> April 28, 1700, pr. died young.
  52. 19. II. David,<sup>3</sup> Dec. 29, 1703, m. April 3, 1733, Elizabeth Edgecombe.
  20. III. Sarah,<sup>3</sup> Aug. 27, 1707, m. Thos. Mosset; and 2d, Jer'h Richards.
  - IV. Joseph,<sup>3</sup> Jan. 3, 1709, died 1800, unm.
  21. V. Ruth,<sup>3</sup> Aug. 5, 1712, m. June 1, 1746, Jeremiah Quinley.
  - VI. Martha,<sup>3</sup> March 28, 1716, died young. VII. James,<sup>3</sup> died young.
- 
11. 22. John,<sup>3</sup> Jr., m. Anna Prentiss. Had, at New London,
  23. I. Anne,<sup>4</sup> 1728, d. 1809, m. June 7, 1744, Pygan Adams.
  - II. Elizabeth,<sup>4</sup> Jan. 19, 1730, d. Sept. 17, 1734.
  58. 24. III. Abigail,<sup>4</sup> b. 1733, d. 1761, m. May 23, 1756, Thomas Coit.
  25. IV. John,<sup>4</sup> b. 1736, m. July 7, 1765, Susanna Gray, who d. 1768, s. p.; and 2d, Catherine Saltonstall, June 16, 1778, who died s. p.
  - V. Love,<sup>4</sup> Aug. 5, 1738, d. Nov. 26, 1738.
- 
12. 26. George,<sup>3</sup> Esq., m. Esther Hough; was high sheriff of N. London, Co.; r. New London. Had,

27. I. John,<sup>4</sup> b. 1717, m. Oct. 31, 1738, Hannah Greenleaf.  
 61. 28. II. George,<sup>4</sup> 1720, m. Dec. 21, 1747, Catherine Fosdick, b. '27, d. '92.  
 63. 29. III. Guy,<sup>4</sup> b. 1722, d. 1782, m. Jan. 18, 1746, Elizabeth Harris, b. 1727, d. 1793.  
 30. IV. Mary,<sup>4</sup> b. 1724, d. 1817, m. 1745, Alex'r Wolcott, b. 1692, d. 1775.  
 31. V. Love,<sup>4</sup> b. 1727, m. Oct. 6, 1745, Lemuel Rogers; and 2d, Nov. 18, 1759, Nathaniel Coit; had, Lemuel, George, Nathaniel, and Guy Rogers, and John, Nathaniel, and Love Coit.  
 32. VI. Nathaniel,<sup>4</sup> b. 1729, m. Mary Leffingwell, and died s. p.
- 
13. 33. Samuel,<sup>3</sup> m. Anna Hough; and had, at New London,  
 I. Child,<sup>4</sup> b. and d. April 7, 1727.  
 34. II. Lucy,<sup>4</sup> 1728, d. 1827, s. p., m. Ebenezer Gaylord.  
 III. Lydia,<sup>4</sup> Jan. 24, 1730, d. Sept. 3, 1734.  
 73. 35. IV. Samuel,<sup>4</sup> 1732, d. 1819, m. Oct. 13, 1763, Love Proctor.  
 76. 36. V. Elijah,<sup>4</sup> 1734, d. 1781, m. about 1758, Mary Otis.  
 VI. Jerusha,<sup>4</sup> Feb. 22, 1736, d. April 3, 1786, unm.  
 VII. Daniel,<sup>4</sup> Aug. 23, 1737, d. 1744.  
 79. 37. VIII. Jables,<sup>4</sup> 1739, d. 1809, m. Oct. 15, 1777, Hannah Daniels.  
 IX. Love,<sup>4</sup> May 2, 1741, d. Sept. 15, 1819, m. Nehemiah Richards, No. 47.  
 85. 38. X. William,<sup>4</sup> Col., 1743, d. 1825, m. April 21, 1782, Eunice Wells.  
 89. 39. XI. Daniel W.,<sup>4</sup> 1745, d. 1815, m. Mary Palmes.  
 XII. Mary,<sup>4</sup> Sept. 2, 1747, d. Sept. 30, 1753.  
 XIII. Jedediah,<sup>4</sup> March 29, 1749, d. April, 1754.
- 
14. 40. Lydia,<sup>3</sup> m. John Proctor; r. at N. London and Boston; and had,  
 I. James,<sup>4</sup> d. 1729, aged 16 months.  
 41. II. John,<sup>4</sup> rm. to Boston and became a schoolmaster.  
 42. III. Lydia,<sup>4</sup> b. 1736, d. 1805, m. Jonathan Trott.  
 43. IV. Love,<sup>4</sup> m. Oct. 3, 1763, Samuel Richards of N. London, No. 35.
- 
17. 44. Jeremiah,<sup>3</sup> m. Mary —; r. New London; and had,  
 91. 45. I. Daniel,<sup>4</sup> m. Jemima Harding.  
 46. II. Anna,<sup>4</sup> m. Joshua Strickland; r. Meredith, N. Y.  
 101. 47. III. Nehemiah,<sup>4</sup> m. Love Richards; r. Montville.  
 107. 48. IV. Jeremiah,<sup>4</sup> m. Eunice Wheeler; r. M.  
 49. V. Christian,<sup>4</sup> m. James Harding; r. Exeter, N. Y.  
 50. VI. Lydia,<sup>4</sup> m. Asa Stanton; r. Wilkesbarre; had, *Nelson*<sup>5</sup> and *Asa*.<sup>5</sup>  
 115. 51. VI. Silas,<sup>4</sup> m. Mary Rogers; r. Westford.
- 
19. 52. David,<sup>3</sup> m. April 3, 1733, Elizabeth Edgecomb; r. N. London. Had,  
 53. I. Elizabeth,<sup>4</sup> b. Feb. 9, 1734, m. Samuel Coit.  
 54. II. David,<sup>4</sup> m. Abby Shapley, and died s. p.  
 55. III. Esther,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 10, 1735, m. Richard Chapman, killed in Fort Griswold, 1781.  
 56. IV. Grace,<sup>4</sup> m. Thomas Douglas; r. Waterford, Ct.  
 120. 57. V. Edward,<sup>4</sup> b. 1744, "the youngest child," d. Feb. 18, 1830.
- 
24. 58. Abigail,<sup>4</sup> m. Thomas Coit; r. New London. Had,  
 I. Abigail,<sup>5</sup> March 5, 1757, d. June 1, 1757.  
 II. Thomas,<sup>5</sup> Aug. 5, 1758, d. Sept. 16, 1758.  
 59. III. Elizabeth,<sup>5</sup> 1759, d. 1813, m. Jan. 22, '84, Nath'l Richards, No. 67.  
 60. IV. Abigail,<sup>5</sup> 1761, m. Nov. 3, 1784, George Hallam.

28. 61. George,<sup>4</sup> m. Catherine Fosdick; r. New London. Had,  
 I. George,<sup>5</sup> July 20, 1748, d. Aug. 5, 1749.  
 II. Esther,<sup>5</sup> Sept. 5, 1749, d. Sept. 12, 1750.  
 III. Catherine,<sup>5</sup> April 27, 1751, d. May 12, 1816, unm.
62. IV. Esther,<sup>5</sup> 1752, d. 1836, m. Jan. 31, 1781, John W. Gibbens; and  
 2d, Feb. 23, 1787, Archibald Robertson; r. N. London; had,  
*Thomas A. Robertson*,<sup>6</sup> m. Sarah Carrio; *Thomas U. Robertson*<sup>6</sup>  
 m. Matilda Gleason; rs. New London.
124. 62. John,<sup>5</sup> 1757, d. 1810, m. Martha Prentiss.
- 
29. 63. Guy,<sup>4</sup> Esq., a merchant, m. Elizabeth Harris; r. New London. Had,  
 134. 64. I. Guy,<sup>5</sup> b. 1747, d. 1825, m. Hannah Dolbeare.
146. 65. II. Esther,<sup>5</sup> b. 1751, d. 1839, m. John Prentiss.
66. III. Peter,<sup>5</sup> 1754, d. 1781, slain in Fort Griswold; m. Catherine  
 Mumford, b. 1754, d. 1805; r. N. London; had only, *Catherine*,<sup>5</sup>  
 m. Levi Huntington; r. Norwich.
259. 67. IV. Nathaniel,<sup>5</sup> 1756, d. 1832, m. Elizabeth Coit. No. 59.
68. V. Mary,<sup>5</sup> b. 1758, d. 1799, s. p., m. June 19, 1778, L. Champlin, b.  
 1747, d. 1786; and 2d, April 1, 1790, George D. Avery, b. 1763,  
 who d. 1860.
- VI. Elizabeth,<sup>5</sup> June, 1761, d. July 30, 1762.
69. VII. Elizabeth,<sup>5</sup> b. 1763, m. Timothy Green, b. 1763, d. 1850.
272. 70. VIII. Benjamin,<sup>5</sup> b. 1765, d. 1809, m. Mary Coit.
311. 71. IX. Alexander,<sup>5</sup> b. 1767, d. 1834, m. Mary Colfax.
72. X. Hannah,<sup>5</sup> b. 1769, d. 1841, m. Feb. 3, 1789, Elijah Baccus; and  
 2d, Williams George, who d. 1827; r. Dayton, Ohio.
- 
35. 73. Samuel,<sup>4</sup> m. Love Proctor, No. 43; r. New London. Had,  
 I. Lydia,<sup>5</sup> b. 1764, d. 1841, unm.  
 II. Anna,<sup>5</sup> Aug. 7, 1766, d. March 4, 1781, unm.  
 III. Samuel,<sup>5</sup> 1768; rm. to Maine, and d. unm.  
 IV. Susanna,<sup>5</sup> 1771, d. 1836, unm.  
 V. John,<sup>5</sup> Feb. 8, 1773, d. May, 1774.  
 VI. Mary,<sup>5</sup> 1774, d. 1829, unm.
74. VII. James,<sup>5</sup> Nov. 21, 1776; rs. unm. in New London.
75. VIII. Caroline,<sup>5</sup> June 2, 1782; rs. unm. in New London.
- 
36. 76. Elijah,<sup>4</sup> m. about 1758, Mary Otis; r. New London, was shot at the  
 burning of New London, 1781. Had,  
 I. Jedediah,<sup>5</sup> d. unm. at sea.
77. II. Frances,<sup>5</sup> b. 1764, d. 1809, m. Jan. 1789, J. Winants; had, only  
*Mary*.<sup>6</sup>
78. III. Ether Linda,<sup>5</sup> 1766, d. 1850, m. Aug. 25, 1789, Henry Gardner,  
 b. 1769, d. 1806; had, *Henry*<sup>6</sup> and *Jedediah*<sup>6</sup>; r. E. Haddam.
- 
37. 79. Jabesh,<sup>4</sup> m. Oct. 15, 1777, Hannah Daniels; r. New London. Had,  
 80. I. Love,<sup>5</sup> 1778, d. about 1857, m. Jan. 5, 1794, Nathaniel Richards,  
 b. 1769; r. Waterford, Ct.; had, *Joshua*,<sup>6</sup> and *others*.<sup>6</sup>
81. II. Lucy,<sup>5</sup> 1779, m. Adin Swan; r. Stephentown, N. Y.
334. 82. III. Eleazer G.,<sup>5</sup> 1781, m. Fanny Strickland.
83. IV. John,<sup>5</sup> 1783; r. Canandaigua County, N. Y.  
 V. Ann,<sup>5</sup> March 28, 1783, died s. p.  
 VI. Jedediah,<sup>5</sup> 1785, died unm.

84. VII. Jerusha,<sup>5</sup> 1787, m. Davis Strickland; r. Waterford.  
 VIII. Phebe,<sup>5</sup> 1789, died s. p.  
 IX. Lydia,<sup>5</sup> 1792, died s. p.      X. Hannah,<sup>5</sup> d. 1792, s. p.
- 
38. 85. William,<sup>4</sup> Col., m. Eunice Wells, who died 1831; r. New London; was Deputy Sheriff about 25 years; and had,  
 341. 86. I. William S.,<sup>5</sup> M. D., 1787, d. 1852, m. Isabella Mower.  
 II. Frederick,<sup>5</sup> March 11, 1794, d. Feb. 14, 1846, unm.  
 III. Henry L.,<sup>5</sup> May 26, 1797, d. Sept. 11, 1814.  
 87. IV. Catherine,<sup>5</sup> 1783, d. 1835, m. Oct. 12, 1800, Zebediah Rogers; r. N. London; had, *Martha*,<sup>6</sup> *Catherine*,<sup>6</sup> *Zebediah*,<sup>6</sup> *Harriet*,<sup>6</sup> *Mary Ann*,<sup>6</sup> *James W.*<sup>6</sup>  
 V. Mary Ann,<sup>5</sup> Dec. 28, 1784, d. Feb. 5, 1849, unm.  
 88. VI. Henrietta,<sup>5</sup> 1788, m. S. Boardman, May 29, 1817; rs. Hartford; had, *William R.*,<sup>6</sup> *Henry S.*,<sup>6</sup> *Henrietta*,<sup>6</sup> *Sarah D.*,<sup>6</sup> *Elizabeth R.*,<sup>6</sup> *Ellen L.*<sup>6</sup>  
 VII. Elizabeth,<sup>5</sup> April 14, 1791, d. Aug. 12, 1824, unm.
- 
39. 89. Daniel W.,<sup>4</sup> m. Mary Palmes; r. Vermont. Had,  
 90. I. Daniel,<sup>5</sup> m. Grace Ticknor.  
 II. Thomas,<sup>5</sup> died s. p.      III. Guy Palmes,<sup>5</sup> died unm.
- 
45. 91. Daniel,<sup>4</sup> m. Jemima Harding; s. in the north part of New London, now Waterford. Had,  
 92. I. Mary,<sup>5</sup> who r. unm. at the homestead.  
 93. II. Daniel H.,<sup>5</sup> who m. Mary Strickland; r. Waterford; had, 1. *Charles*,<sup>6</sup> m. Bridget Quinn; rs. N. York. 2. *Nathan*,<sup>6</sup> m. Hannah Mosier; rs. N. London.  
 95. III. Charles,<sup>5</sup> b. about 1798, m. Feb. 3, 1830, Emily J. Jerome, b. Sept. 28, 1805, dau. of Jesse J., Esq. of N. Lond.; rs. do.; had. 1. *Sarah A.*,<sup>6</sup> m. Henry Butts; has Clara,<sup>7</sup> Charles R.,<sup>7</sup> Matilda A. H.<sup>7</sup>  
 96. 2. *Charles L.*,<sup>6</sup> who rs. a merchant at Honolulu, Sandwich Is.  
 3. *Adelaide L.*,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 11, 1832, m. Dec. 4, '54, Franklin B. Harris, who died s. p. Aug. 17, '55; rs. New London.  
 97. 4. *William H.*<sup>6</sup> 5. *Emma J.*<sup>6</sup>  
 98. IV. Abby,<sup>5</sup> who m. — More (d.); 2d, Joshua Richards, No. 102; rs. Montville; had *Egbert N. More*,<sup>6</sup> m. Lucy Hunt; rs. Independence, Iowa; has Mary B.<sup>7</sup> V. Giles,<sup>5</sup> who died unm.  
 99. VI. Eliza,<sup>5</sup> b. May 5, 1813, m. David S. Keeney; rs. Waterford; had,  
 100. *Fanny*,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 1, 1838, m. Sept. 5, 1858, George G. Fitch.
- 
47. 101. Nehemiah,<sup>4</sup> m. Love Richards, No. 37½; r. Montville. Had,  
 I. Nehemiah,<sup>5</sup> went to sea, and was never heard from.  
 102. II. Joshua,<sup>5</sup> m. Abby (Richards) More, No. 98; r. Montville.  
 103. III. Lyman,<sup>5</sup> m. Mary Cobb; r. E. Lyme.  
 104. IV. Edmund<sup>5</sup> (d.), m. Lydia Bolls; r. Waterford.  
 105. V. Christian,<sup>5</sup> m. Isaac Scholfield; r. Noank, Ct.  
 VI. Marvin,<sup>5</sup> died unm. VII. George,<sup>5</sup> died unm.  
 106. VIII. Isaac,<sup>5</sup> m. Maria Thompson.
- 
48. 107. Jeremiah,<sup>4</sup> m. Eunice Wheeler. Had,  
 108. I. Jeremiah,<sup>5</sup> d. 1860, m. Lucretia Dennis; r. M.



11. William,<sup>5</sup> died unm.  
 109. III. Lester,<sup>5</sup> d. ab. 1850, m. Mary Baker; r. Sandusky, Ohio.  
 110. IV. Elias,<sup>5</sup> m. Matilda Dennis; (?) rs. Lyons, N. Y.  
 111. V. Eunice,<sup>5</sup> m. Joseph Bolton; rs. New London.  
 112. VI. Abel,<sup>5</sup> m. Mary Smith; rs. Iowa.  
 113. VII. James H.,<sup>5</sup> m. Elizabeth Babcock; rs. Lyons, N. Y.  
 114. VIII. Julia,<sup>5</sup> m. William Pierce; rs. Iowa.
- 
51. 115. Silas,<sup>4</sup> m. April 25, 1805, Mary Rogers; rs. Waterford.  
     I. Harriet,<sup>5</sup> (d.)      II. Franklin,<sup>5</sup> m.; rs. Cleveland, Ohio.  
     III. Ira,<sup>5</sup> (d.)      IV. Cynthia,<sup>5</sup> (d.)  
     V. Archibald,<sup>5</sup> rs. Cleveland.  
     VI. Mary,<sup>5</sup> (d.)      VII. Patience,<sup>5</sup> (d.)      VIII. Patience,<sup>5</sup> (d.)  
     IX. Calista,<sup>5</sup> d. unm.      X. Esther,<sup>5</sup> m. Abraham Darrow; r. W.  
     XI. Frances,<sup>5</sup> m. Samuel Darrow; r. W.  
     XII. Silas,<sup>5</sup> (drowned.)
- 
57. 120. Edward,<sup>4</sup> m. Jan. 24, 1773, Sarah Bishop, d. Feb. 12, 1831; r. a tanner  
     and shoemaker, at Waterford. Had,  
 121. I. Abigail,<sup>5</sup> Nov. 2, 1773, d. Feb. 20, 1826, m. Nathaniel Paine; r.  
     New London.  
 122. II. Robert,<sup>5</sup> August 25, 1777, m. Esther Shipman of Saybrook, and  
     another wife, and removed to parts unknown; had,  
     1. *Jahiel*.<sup>6</sup>      2. *Ezra*.<sup>6</sup>  
 123. III. Sarah,<sup>5</sup> March 19, 1779, inherits and occupies the homestead in W.;  
     unmarried.  
     IV. Elizabeth,<sup>5</sup> Feb. 26, 1781, d. July 27, 1782.  
     V. Elizabeth,<sup>5</sup> July 19, 1788, d. Dec. 18, 1795.  
     VI. Ezra,<sup>5</sup> Dec. 11, 1791, d. Dec. 18, 1795.
- 
62. 124. John,<sup>5</sup> m. Aug. 27, 1778, Martha Prentiss; and 2d, Sept. 12, 1798,  
     Celinda Rose; r. at Norwich; had,  
 125. I. George,<sup>6</sup> 1781, d. 1854, m. L. C. Arnold.  
 126. II. Martha P.,<sup>6</sup> 1783, m. Daniel C. Hopkins.  
 127. III. Betsey,<sup>6</sup> 1785, m. Barnum Beach.  
 128. IV. Guy,<sup>6</sup> 1787, d. 1839, m. Mary Graham.  
     V. Lodowick,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 24, 1790, d. Dec. 1, 1790.  
 129. VI. Francina,<sup>6</sup> 1791, m. July 6, 1812, Samuel Brown.
357. 130. VII. Mundata T.,<sup>6</sup> 1794, m. Mary Tyler.  
     VIII. John,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 21, 1796, d. Feb. 24, 1796.  
     IX. John Brown,<sup>6</sup> July 10, 1799, d. Sept. 15, 1800.  
 131. X. Emily K.,<sup>6</sup> b. 1801, m. April 1, 1822, Charles H. Robertson; rs.  
     New York.  
     XI. Sarah Perkins,<sup>6</sup> March 29, 1803, unm.  
 132. XII. Edwin W.,<sup>6</sup> 1804, m. June 20, 1839, Mary Cole; had *Jane A.*<sup>7</sup>  
 133. XIII. Mary C.,<sup>6</sup> 1807, d. '53, m. Sam'l Avery; had *Samuel*,<sup>7</sup> *Mary*,<sup>7</sup> *Ella*.<sup>7</sup>  
     XIV. Nancy Hosmer,<sup>6</sup> March 28, 1809, d. 1811.
- 
64. 134. Guy,<sup>5</sup> Esq., m. June 17, 1773, Hannah Dolbeare, b. 1751, d. 1832; r.  
     a merchant, at New London. Had,  
 135. I. George,<sup>6</sup> b. 1774, d. 1834, in N. York, m. Oct. 13, 1800, Jenette  
     Ivers, b. 1782, d. 1849; had *Adelaide A.*,<sup>7</sup> m. Charles A. Lewis,  
     No. 470; rs. New London.

377. 136. II. Abby,<sup>6</sup> b. 1775, d. 1824, m. Wm. P. Cleaveland.  
 III. Charles,<sup>6</sup> May 12, 1777, d. April 26, 1781.
396. 137. IV. Peter,<sup>6</sup> b. 1778, m. Ann C. Huntington.
453. 138. V. Nathaniel,<sup>6</sup> b. 1780, d. 1855, m. Charlotte W. Mumford; and 2d, Catherine H. Mumford.
139. VI. Sophia,<sup>6</sup> b. 1781, m. April, 1825, William P. Cleaveland, b. 1770, d. 1845.
469. 140. VII. Harriet,<sup>6</sup> b. 1783, d. 1818, m. James Lewis.
480. 141. VIII. Charles,<sup>6</sup> b. 1784, d. 1842, m. Sarah H. Henshaw, No. 157.
486. 142. IX. Sally,<sup>6</sup> b. 1786, m. Stephen Lockwood.
143. X. Guy,<sup>6</sup> Esq., b. 1788, m. Jan. 23, '22, Mary Ivers; and 2d, March 28, 1848, Bouquet Ivers, b. 1787, d. 1854; rs. New York, s. p.
144. XI. Fanny,<sup>6</sup> b. 1791, d. 1839, m. Oct. 5, 1820, Erastus Smith, b. 1793, d. 1825.
492. 145. XII. Eliza,<sup>6</sup> b. 1795, d. 1840, m. Reuben Crump.  
 XIII. Henry,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 22, 1796, d. Sept. 15, 1797.
- 
65. 146. Esther,<sup>5</sup> m. Dec. 25, 1766, John Prentiss; 2d, Oct. 29, 1792, S. B. Hempstead; and 3d, William McLeary; r. N. Lond. and Va. Had,
147. I. Elizabeth,<sup>6</sup> 1768, d. 1850; m. 1785, John Hallam, and 2d, 1807, George Chapman; r. N. London; had,  
 1. *Nicholas*,<sup>7</sup> 1789, d. 1790.
148. 2. *Abby H.*,<sup>7</sup> m. Tho. I. Chew; r. Brooklyn; had, 1. J. Lawrence.<sup>8</sup> 2. Elizabeth H.<sup>8</sup> 3. A. Hortense.<sup>8</sup> 4. Mary H.<sup>8</sup> 5. Lucy C.<sup>8</sup>
154. 3. *Eliza A.*,<sup>7</sup> m. Edward A. Ball; rs. Cheshire, s. p.  
 4. *Mary F.*,<sup>7</sup> d. unm. 5. *George P.*,<sup>7</sup> by 2d hus., d. unm.
156. II. Sally,<sup>6</sup> b. 1770, m. Daniel Henshaw; r. Newport, (?) Middletown, and New York; had,  
 157. 1. *Sarah H.*,<sup>7</sup> m. Charles Richards, No. 141.
158. 2. *John P. K.*,<sup>7</sup> D. D., Bishop, of Rhode Island, m. Mary Gorham; had, 1. John,<sup>8</sup> (d. y'g.) 2. Alexander V. G.,<sup>8</sup> died s. p. 3. William,<sup>8</sup> died s. p. 4. Mary,<sup>8</sup> m. George C. Nightingale; rs. Providence. 5. Daniel,<sup>8</sup> Rev. 6. Charles H.<sup>8</sup> 7. Richmond,<sup>8</sup> and four others, who d. y'g.
163. 3. *Julia Ann*,<sup>7</sup> m. John J. Robertson, Rev., once missionary to Greece; had, 1. Eliza.<sup>8</sup> 2. Julia M.,<sup>8</sup> m. Talmage Collins; rs. Illinois. 3. Margaret S.<sup>8</sup> 4. John A.<sup>8</sup> 5. Mary C.<sup>8</sup> 6. Frances H.<sup>8</sup> 7. Charlotte G.<sup>8</sup>
170. 4. *Elizabeth H.*,<sup>7</sup> m. James K. Platt; 2d, Jedediah Bushnell; rs. s. p. Middlebury, Vt.
171. 5. *Mary C.*,<sup>7</sup> m. Alfred L. Baury; rs. Newton; had, 1. Mary,<sup>8</sup> m. — Otis. 2. Catherine,<sup>8</sup> m. Dr. Jackson, U. S. Navy. 3. Elizabeth.<sup>8</sup> 4. Caroline H.<sup>8</sup> 5. Alfred L.<sup>8</sup> 6. Fred'k.<sup>8</sup>
178. 6. *Emeline*,<sup>7</sup> m. Daniel Whitney; rs. Green Bay, Wis.; had, 1. Daniel H.<sup>8</sup> 2. Joshua.<sup>8</sup> 3. William B.<sup>8</sup> 4. Harriet H.<sup>8</sup> and three sons that died young.
183. 7. *Margaret S.*,<sup>7</sup> m. Chauncey W. Fitch; rs. Ohio; had, 1. Julian.<sup>8</sup> 2. Charles H.<sup>8</sup> 3. Frances H.,<sup>8</sup> (d.) 4. James,<sup>8</sup> (d.)
186. 8. *Frances A.*,<sup>7</sup> m. Rev. Truman M. Post; rs. St. Louis, Mo.; had, 1. Frances H.<sup>8</sup> 2. Truman A.<sup>8</sup> 3. Henry McC.<sup>8</sup> 4. Catherine H.<sup>8</sup> 5. Clara H.<sup>8</sup> 6. Hayward M.<sup>8</sup>
193. 9. *Charles Henry*,<sup>7</sup>; rs. unm. in Ohio.

194. 10. *Harriet H.*,<sup>7</sup> m. Henry B. McClure; has Elizabeth P.<sup>8</sup>  
 196. III. Mary,<sup>6</sup> b. 1771, d. 1823, m. 1789, Samuel Allen; r. Marietta, O.,  
 197. had, 1. *Lydia*,<sup>7</sup> m. John Bartlett; 2d, Benjamin Belcher; had Mary,<sup>8</sup> and Rebecca A.<sup>8</sup>  
 200. 2. *William D.*,<sup>7</sup> m. and had Mary,<sup>8</sup> and John Guy.<sup>8</sup>  
 203. 3. *Jason*.<sup>7</sup> 4. *Guy R. C.*,<sup>7</sup> m. Delia M. Lowry; had Mary M.,<sup>8</sup> Eliza B.,<sup>8</sup> Delia,<sup>8</sup> Guy R. C.<sup>8</sup>  
 209. 5. *Mary A.*,<sup>7</sup> m. Frederick A. Dering; had only Eliza.<sup>8</sup>  
 211. IV. John,<sup>6</sup> b. 1773, d. 1832, m. Nov. 1, 1795, Eunice Frink, b. 1774,  
 212. d. 1854; had, at N. London, 1. *John A.*,<sup>7</sup> d. unm. 2. *Mary A.*,<sup>7</sup> m. C. F. Daniels. 3. *David F.*,<sup>7</sup> d. unm. 4. *Sarah A.*,<sup>7</sup> m. William F. Brainard; r. New London; had, Lucretia,<sup>8</sup> m. Robert Coit, Jr., of N. London; Sarah P.,<sup>8</sup> Mary D.<sup>8</sup> John,<sup>8</sup> died young.  
 217. 5. *Frances*.<sup>7</sup>  
 218. 6. *Caroline B.*,<sup>7</sup> died s. p., m. John Danforth of New London.  
 7. *William*,<sup>7</sup> died unm.  
 219. 8. *Adam F.*,<sup>7</sup> m. Sarah Foot; rs. N. L.; has Mary,<sup>8</sup> and John.<sup>8</sup>  
 9. *Charles*.<sup>7</sup>  
 223. 10. *Edward*,<sup>7</sup> m. Caroline L. Mulford; r. N. Lon.; had Mary D.,<sup>8</sup> Charles,<sup>8</sup> Julia M.,<sup>8</sup> Edward,<sup>8</sup> Delia,<sup>8</sup> George.<sup>8</sup>  
 11. *Andrew J.*,<sup>7</sup> died unm.  
 230. V. Nancy,<sup>6</sup> b. about 1775, d. 1859, m. Charles W. Goodrich of New  
 231. Orleans; had, 1. *William McL.*,<sup>7</sup> m. Cornelia Griswold; and had Catherine L.,<sup>8</sup> William P.,<sup>8</sup> (d.) Cornelia,<sup>8</sup> Charles,<sup>8</sup> (d.) Anna,<sup>8</sup> and another died young.  
 235. 2. *Harriet*,<sup>7</sup> m. Edward McGee; rs. South; had Charles G.<sup>8</sup> and Micajah.<sup>8</sup>  
 3. *Charlotte*,<sup>7</sup> died unm.  
 238. 4. *Catherine P.*,<sup>7</sup> m. Frederick R. Southmayd; r. N. Orleans; had Charles G.,<sup>8</sup> Rebecca B.,<sup>8</sup> Frederick R.,<sup>8</sup> Catherine,<sup>8</sup> (d.)  
 242. 5. *Mary C.*<sup>8</sup>  
 243. 6. *Charles*,<sup>8</sup> Rev., m. and r. South.  
 244. VI. Catherine M.,<sup>6</sup> b. 1780, d. 1837, m. Oct. 25, 1806, John Robertson,  
 b. 1759, d. 1838; rs. N. York; had, 1. *William*,<sup>7</sup> died unm.  
 245. 2. *Catherine M.*,<sup>7</sup> m. Stiles Curtis; r. N. York; had Ann G.,<sup>8</sup> John R.,<sup>8</sup> Albert A.,<sup>8</sup> Mary R.,<sup>8</sup> Thomas S.,<sup>8</sup> (d.) Henrietta,<sup>8</sup> Catherine C.<sup>8</sup> (d.)  
 3. *Arthur*.<sup>7</sup> d. unm. 4. *Albert P.*,<sup>7</sup> d. unm.  
 251. 5. *Mary H.*,<sup>7</sup> m. Gardner Spring, Esq., of New York; had Mary,<sup>8</sup> (d.) and Gardner.<sup>8</sup>  
 253. VII. Jonathan,<sup>6</sup> b. 1777, d. ab. 1856, m. Marg't Hawthorne, d. 1854; r. Virginia; had,  
 254. 1. *Jane I.*,<sup>7</sup> m. Thomas Martin; had Eliza,<sup>8</sup> James P.,<sup>8</sup> Anna.<sup>8</sup>  
 258. 2. *Ann Eliza*.<sup>7</sup>
- 
67. 259. Nathaniel,<sup>5</sup> m. Jan. 22, 1784, Elizabeth Coit, b. 1759, d. 1813; and 2d, April 4, 1819, Ann Thompson, b. 1768, d. 1841; r. a merchant, at New London. Had,  
 260. I. Leonard D.,<sup>6</sup> 1784, d. 1826, m. Harriet Wait, 1809, b. 1785; had,  
 261. 1. *Harriet*.<sup>7</sup> 2. *William W.*<sup>7</sup> 3. *Adelaide D.*<sup>7</sup> m. 1833, J. T. Turner; rs. Bridgewater; has had eight children.<sup>8</sup> 4. *Francis*,<sup>7</sup> b. 1818, d. '51. 5. *Elizabeth*,<sup>7</sup> m. '39, A. B. Isham of Colchester; has Eliza H.<sup>8</sup> and John H.<sup>8</sup>

268. II. Francis,<sup>6</sup> 1787, d. 1818, m. Nov. 5, 1809, Mary S. Stanton, b. 1788, d. 1838, s. p.
269. III. George Hallam,<sup>6</sup> May 9, 1791, d. Dec. 22, 1843, unm.
270. IV. Nathaniel,<sup>6</sup> 1795, m. May 12, 1825, Elizabeth Gale; rs. N. Lon.; had *Elizabeth C.*,<sup>7</sup> m. Wm. Turner; rs. N. Lon.; has Coit R.<sup>8</sup>
- 
70. 272. Benjamin,<sup>5</sup> m. Dec. 1795, Mary Coit, b. 1778, d. 1839; r. N. London; was master of a vessel; had,
273. I. Maria,<sup>6</sup> 1798, m. Alfred Wells; r. Cambridge, Mass.; had, 1. *John H.*<sup>7</sup> 2. *Benjamin R.*<sup>7</sup> 3. *Mary R.*<sup>7</sup> 4. *Alfred.*<sup>7</sup> 5. *Thos. R.*<sup>7</sup> 6. *Henry C.*<sup>7</sup>
280. II. Ellen,<sup>6</sup> who m. N. S. Perkins of N. London; had, 1. *Elias.*<sup>7</sup> 2. *Benjamin R.*<sup>7</sup> 3. *Nathaniel S.*<sup>7</sup> 4. *Jonathan C.*<sup>7</sup> 5. *Ellen.*<sup>7</sup> 6. *Mary R.*<sup>7</sup> 7. *Thomas W.*<sup>7</sup> 8. *Benjamin R.*<sup>7</sup> 9. *Winslow L.*<sup>7</sup> 10. *Ellen.*<sup>7</sup> 11. *Francis A.*<sup>7</sup> 12. *William W.*<sup>7</sup> 13. *Jane I.*<sup>7</sup>
299. III. Emeline,<sup>6</sup> m. Winslow Lewis, M. D.; rs. Boston; had, 1. *Winslow.*<sup>7</sup> 2. *Elizabeth G.*<sup>7</sup> 3. *Maria R.*<sup>7</sup> 4. *Frederick W.*<sup>7</sup> 5. *Winslow.*<sup>7</sup> 6. *Emeline.*<sup>7</sup>
- IV. Thomas B.<sup>6</sup> died unm.
310. V. Jane S.<sup>6</sup>; rs. New London, unm.
- 
71. 311. Alexander,<sup>5</sup> m. May 15, 1778, Mary Colfax; 2d, May 8, 1802, Sarah Colfax; and 3d, Sophia Turner; r. near the north end of Lake Champlain. Had,
312. I. Elizabeth H.,<sup>6</sup> 1788, m. 1805, Robert Alsop.
314. II. Lucy,<sup>6</sup> 1791, d. 1823, m. Oct. 1810, Matthew Myers; had, 1. *Mary.*<sup>7</sup> 2. *Robert.*<sup>7</sup> 3. *Elizabeth.*<sup>7</sup> 4. *Catherine.*<sup>7</sup> 5. *Margaret.*<sup>7</sup> 6. *Michael A.*<sup>7</sup>
321. III. Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> 1792, m. Jane Scott; r. New York; had, 1. *Benjamin.*<sup>7</sup> 2. *John S.*<sup>7</sup> 3. *William W.*<sup>7</sup> 4. *Alexander.*<sup>7</sup>
326. IV. Alexander,<sup>6</sup> 1794. V. George,<sup>6</sup> 1797, d. 1802.
- VI. Mary,<sup>6</sup> 1799, d. 1800. VII. George C.,<sup>6</sup> 1804, d. 1826, unm.
- VIII. Mary,<sup>6</sup> 1805, d. 1818.
327. IX. Charles G.,<sup>6</sup> 1808, m. 1836, A. C. Jones; had, 1. *Sarah Colfax.*<sup>7</sup> 2. *Robert Alsop.*<sup>7</sup> 3. *Eliza J.*<sup>7</sup>
331. X. Harriet A.,<sup>6</sup> 1810, d. 1850, m. 1828, A. E. Low; and 2d, J. Hawley; had five children.<sup>7</sup>
332. XI. William,<sup>6</sup> 1812, died s. p. 1851, m. 1837, Elizabeth Dolan.
333. XII. Charlotte S.,<sup>6</sup> 1815, m. 1835, Seth J. Dewey.
- XIII. Sarah,<sup>6</sup> July 27, 1814, d. Feb. 3, 1815.
- 
82. 334. Eleazer G. Richards<sup>5</sup>; r. Waterford; m. Oct. 5, 1807, Fanny Strickland. Had,
335. I. Jabez,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 12, 1807.
336. II. Sumantha,<sup>6</sup> May 19, 1809.
337. III. Julia Ann,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 7, 1811.
338. IV. Frances,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 9, 1812.
339. V. Jedediah Comstock,<sup>6</sup> March 13, 1818.
340. VI. James Columba Strickland,<sup>6</sup> June 10, 1821.
- 
86. 341. William S.,<sup>5</sup> Dr., m. Sept. 19, 1813, Isabella Mower; 2d, Dec. 1, 1823, T. Bushnell; r. Granville, Ohio; an excellent man, and an invaluable citizen. Had,



342. I. Henry L.,<sup>6</sup> Esq., 1814, m. May 1, 1842, Cynthia Cowles; rs. a lawyer in New York; has, 1. *Laura I.*<sup>7</sup> 2. *Henry Livingston.*<sup>7</sup> 3. *William Douglas.*<sup>7</sup> 4. *Harcus Cowles.*<sup>7</sup>
347. II. Mary Ann,<sup>6</sup> 1816, m. May 6, '34, Virgil Hillyer; rs. New Jer.
348. III. William,<sup>6</sup> A. M., Rev., 1819; is now of the Roman communion; m. Oct. 10, 1844, Helen Ralston; had, *Helen F.*<sup>7</sup> and *Mary Ann.*<sup>7</sup>
351. IV. Isabella,<sup>6</sup> 1821, by 1st wife, m. Nov. 1, 1842, J. B. Howell; had *Mary Ella,*<sup>7</sup> *Ida,*<sup>7</sup> and *Isabella.*<sup>7</sup>
355. V. George,<sup>6</sup> by 2d wife, b. 1824, d. 1851, s. p.; m. March 25, 1851.
356. VI. Peter,<sup>6</sup> 1828; rs. at St. Louis, m.
- VII. Ebenezer,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 1831, d. Dec. 25, 1837.
- 
130. 357. Mundata T.,<sup>6</sup> m. April 18, 1818, Mary Tyler; r. not given; had,
358. I. Mary Prentiss,<sup>7</sup> m. John C. Wiley; had *John Richards,*<sup>8</sup> *Mary Abby,*<sup>8</sup> *George T.,*<sup>8</sup> *Frank,*<sup>8</sup> *Albert T.,*<sup>8</sup> *William.*<sup>8</sup>
365. II. Charles T.,<sup>7</sup> m. Lucy A. Coats; had *Charles,*<sup>8</sup> *Edward Tracy.*<sup>8</sup>
368. III. Daniel Tyler,<sup>7</sup> m. Lydia M. Fuller.
369. IV. Martha E.,<sup>7</sup> m. John W. Gallup; had *Huldah I.,*<sup>8</sup> *Arthur T.,*<sup>8</sup> and *Charles Richards.*<sup>8</sup>
373. V. Huldah Jane.<sup>7</sup> VI. Lydia T.<sup>7</sup> VII. John.<sup>7</sup> VIII. Harriet.<sup>7</sup>
- 
136. 377. Abby,<sup>6</sup> m. Jan. 15, 1806, Wm. P. Cleaveland, b. 1770, d. 1845. Had,
378. I. Harriet L.,<sup>7</sup> m. Rev. Joseph Whiting; rs. Michigan; had,  
 1. *William P. Cleaveland,*<sup>8</sup> m. Sarah E. Hall.  
 2. *Abby Sophia.*<sup>8</sup> 3. *Joseph.*<sup>8</sup> 4. *Anna B.*<sup>8</sup> 5. *Charles.*<sup>8</sup>  
 6. *Henry H.*<sup>8</sup> 7. *Ellen B.*<sup>8</sup> 8. *Josephine.*<sup>8</sup>
- II. George P.,<sup>7</sup> d. unm. III. Jennette R.,<sup>7</sup> d. unm.
388. IV. Ellen P.,<sup>7</sup> m. Rev. Flavel Bascom, Illinois.
389. V. Eliza C.,<sup>7</sup> m. William Kirtland; r. N. London; had, 1. *Eliza C.*<sup>8</sup>
- VI. Guy R.,<sup>7</sup> died unm.
391. VII. Abby,<sup>7</sup> m. William B. McEwen; rs. Buffalo; had, 1. *William C.*<sup>8</sup>  
 2. *Robert.*<sup>8</sup> 3. *William C.*<sup>8</sup> 4. *Harriet W.*<sup>8</sup>
- 
137. 396. Peter,<sup>6</sup> Esq., formerly merchant at New London, m. Nov. 25, 1800, Ann Channing Huntington, b. 1780, dau. of Gen. Jedediah H. of N. Lon.; rs. Washington, Ct.; had,
397. I. Henry Augustus,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 13, 1801, m. Julia Ann Houghton; had,
398. 1. *William H.,*<sup>8</sup> A. M., Esq., d. 1855. (See p. 104.)  
 2. *Wolcott A.,*<sup>8</sup> Esq.; rs. Roxbury, unm.; a merchant in Boston.  
 3. *Julia A.*<sup>8</sup> 4. *Henry H.*<sup>8</sup> 5. *James H.*<sup>8</sup> (d.)  
 6. *Ann C.,*<sup>8</sup> m. William P. Kittredge, Esq.; rs. Boston; has William R.<sup>9</sup> and another child.  
 7. *Charles H.*<sup>8</sup> 8. *Mary I.*<sup>8</sup> 9. *Adelaide L.*<sup>8</sup> 10. *Guy.*<sup>8</sup> (d.)
408. II. Wolcott,<sup>7</sup> June 15, 1803, M. D. (?) m. Indiana Twiggs; 2d, Susan Strong; rs. Cincinnati; had,  
 1. *Charles A. L.,*<sup>8</sup> A. M. and M. D., Rev., m. Emma Weston.  
 2. *Harriet De W.*<sup>8</sup> 3. *Susan H.*<sup>8</sup>
412. III. Channing,<sup>7</sup> May 2, 1805, m. Lydia Williamson; had,  
 1. *Channing.*<sup>8</sup> 2. *James W.*<sup>8</sup> 3. *Mary D.*<sup>8</sup> 4. *George W.*<sup>8</sup>  
 5. *Henry H.*<sup>8</sup>
418. IV. Ann Huntington,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 1, 1807, m. James W. McLane; had,  
 1. *Ann R.*<sup>8</sup> 2. *James W.*<sup>8</sup> 3. *Mary L.*<sup>8</sup> 4. *Henry R.*<sup>8</sup>  
 5. *William L.*<sup>8</sup> 6. *Calvin H.*<sup>8</sup>

425. v. Eliza,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 18, 1809, m. James Houghton; had, 1. *Eliza R.*<sup>8</sup>  
 2. *Julia R.*<sup>8</sup> 3. *James.*<sup>8</sup> 4. *Richard.*<sup>8</sup> 5. *Ann McL.*<sup>8</sup>  
 6. *William H.*<sup>8</sup> 7. *Fanny R.*<sup>8</sup>
433. vi. Peter,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 28, 1811, m. Josephine Swift; had, 1. *Joseph S.*<sup>8</sup>  
 2. *James C.*<sup>8</sup> 3. *McRee S.*<sup>8</sup> 4. *Huntington.*<sup>8</sup> 5. *Charlotte S.*<sup>8</sup>  
 6. *Margaret W.*<sup>8</sup>
440. vii. Hannah Dolbeare,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 10, 1814, m. Ephraim Lyman; had,  
 1. *Lucy De F.*<sup>8</sup> 2. *Ann E.*<sup>8</sup> 3. *George R.*<sup>8</sup> 4. *Ellen H.*<sup>8</sup>  
 5. *Frederick W.*<sup>8</sup> 6. *Hart.*<sup>8</sup> 7. *Richard H.*<sup>8</sup>
448. viii. George,<sup>7</sup> Rev., A. M., Nov. 2, 1816, grad. at Yale Coll., 1840, where  
 he became a tutor; studied Theology at the Theo. Sems. in And.  
 and N. Haven; and from 1845 to '51 was associate pastor, and  
 from 1851 to '59 pastor of the Central Congregational Church  
 in Boston. Since then he has been to Europe, and now sojourns  
 in Washington, Ct. He m. Ann Maria Woodruff; had, 1.  
*Josephine E.*<sup>8</sup> 2. *George.*<sup>8</sup> 3. *Ann W.*<sup>8</sup> 4. *Roger Williams.*<sup>8</sup>

138. 453. Nathaniel,<sup>6</sup> m. March 15, 1802, Charlotte W. Mumford; 2d, Catherine  
 H. Mumford, Oct. 26, 1840; r. New York. Had,  
 i. Giles M.,<sup>7</sup> died young.
454. ii. Charlotte,<sup>7</sup> m. Jona. D. Steele; rs. N. York; had, 1. *Mumford R.*<sup>8</sup>  
 2. *Mary C.*<sup>8</sup> 3. *Catherine R.*<sup>8</sup> 4. *Charlotte R.*<sup>8</sup> 5. *Catherine*  
*E.*<sup>8</sup> 6. *Eliza C.*<sup>8</sup>
461. iii. Catherine C.<sup>7</sup> (d.), m. Joseph S. James (d.); r. Virginia; had,  
 1. *Nathaniel R.*<sup>8</sup> 2. *Catherine R.*<sup>8</sup>
464. iv. G. Upson,<sup>7</sup> (d.), m. E. B. Wilder; r. N. York; had, 1. *Gustavus W.*<sup>8</sup>  
 2. *Electa M.*<sup>8</sup> 3. *Guy.*<sup>8</sup> 4. *Julius H.*<sup>8</sup>

140. 469. Harriet,<sup>6</sup> m. Aug. 23, 1806, James Lewis, b. 1766, d. 1818; r. New  
 London. Had,  
 470. i. Charles A.,<sup>7</sup> m. Adelaide A. Richards, (No. 135;) had, 1. *George.*<sup>8</sup>  
 2. *Charles G.*<sup>8</sup> 3. *Charles A. G.*<sup>8</sup> 4. *James I.*<sup>8</sup>
475. ii. George R.,<sup>7</sup> m. Mary H. Chew; had, 1. *Harriet R.*<sup>8</sup> 2. *Hortense*  
*C.*<sup>8</sup> 3. *Thomas C.*<sup>8</sup> 4. *Mary E.*<sup>8</sup>
- iii. Harriet H.<sup>7</sup> died unmarried.

141. 480. Charles,<sup>6</sup> m. Dec. 20, 1814, Sarah H. Henshaw, b. 1790; r. Brooklyn,  
 N. Y. Had,  
 481. i. Sarah E.,<sup>7</sup> m. Cornelius L. Ver Bryck; and 2d, James P. Kirkwood;  
 r. Brooklyn, N. Y.
482. ii. Harriet S.,<sup>7</sup> m. Daniel Huntington; resides in New York; has,  
*Charles R.*<sup>8</sup>
484. iii. Mary C.,<sup>7</sup> m. D. John Lyon; rs. N. York; has, *Mary J.*<sup>8</sup>

142. 486. Sally,<sup>6</sup> m. Sept. 5, 1811, Stephen Lockwood, b. 1789, d. 1827; rs. New  
 London. Had,  
 i. Adelaide R.<sup>7</sup> ii. James L.<sup>7</sup> iii. Harriet L.<sup>7</sup>  
 iv. Harriet L.<sup>7</sup> v. Mary J.<sup>7</sup>

145. 492. Eliza,<sup>6</sup> m. Aug. 8, 1812, Reuben Crump of New York, b. 1782, d. 1827; rs. New London. Had,  
 I. John,<sup>7</sup> died unmarried.
493. II. William C.,<sup>7</sup> A. M., Esq., m. Mary C. Chew, rs. New London; had,  
 1. *Eliza R.*<sup>8</sup> 2. *John Guy.*<sup>8</sup> 3. *Fanny C.*<sup>3</sup>  
 III. George R.,<sup>7</sup> A. M., died unmarried.
- 

P. S. The larger part of the names in the preceding Chapter have been drawn from a Genealogical Chart, prepared by the late William H. Richards, Esq., (No. 398,) and kindly furnished by Mrs. Sally (Richards) Lockwood, (No. 142,) who holds it as a precious memorial of his reverence for ancestry, affection for relatives, and benevolence for the race. In this Chart such portions as could be compared with public records are full and correct; indicating a thorough hand, and pledging as much accuracy in the whole as is ever attained in the first edition of any similar work. As a specimen of his taste and assiduity, the friends of Genealogy, and especially the Richards race, must regret that he had not been spared, not only to perfect this Chapter, but to compile the rest; for then the author would have been excused to labor in other neglected fields; while he, being a Richards, would have awakened more attention, secured prompter and greater aid, and a wider circulation of the work; and might at the same time have rendered it more accurate, complete and acceptable. But he has executed the part assigned by Providence, and it belongs to his race to cherish his memory gratefully for the service. It was no light task that he performed for them. His obituary and portrait, early solicited, have not been received.

# CHAPT. VI.

## EDWARD RICHARDS.

Edward Richards<sup>1</sup> is presumed to have been the nephew of Thomas, Sr., brother of Nathaniel<sup>1</sup> and Thomas, Jr., and the cousin or brother of William John<sup>1</sup> of Plymouth. He probably came with Nathaniel in the Lyon, in 1635, and resided with him at Cambridge until 1636. During 1635-6, the enterprise of planting Hartford and Dedham lots were undertaken, from the villages of Cambridge and Watertown, then about  $1\frac{1}{2}$  miles apart. Nathaniel embarked in the expedition to Hartford. But, if Edward was his brother, why did he not accompany him? The cause is presumed to have been a social one. Elder John Hunting of Watertown had decided on removing to Dedham, and Edward had probably become betrothed to Susan Hunting, whom he married Sept. 10, 1638, about 18 months after the principal planters removed to Dedham. She was doubtless the daughter of Elder Hunting, and chose to live by her brother in Dedham, rather than with strangers to Hartford; and her lover preferred her pleasure to the service of his brother.

He was received as one of the proprietors of Dedham, 1636-7, then embracing the territory of nine present townships, and became the 62d signer of the compact. "On ye 17<sup>d</sup> of ye 5<sup>mo</sup> 1640 he was received into ye Church to his good satisfaction;" and his wife Susan was received 19 (11) 1644. In the church they walked blameless through life. In 1641 he took the freeman's oath, and in 1646 was chosen selectman, and by annual elections served nine years.

Edward Richards began life with more means than most of the planters of Dedham, and left his descendants good estates. The proprietors having the rule of dividing their lands generally according to estate, he drew a large amount, in no less than 14 lots. In 1648 his county rate was above the average; and in 1651 his house was valued at £18, when only twelve in the town were valued higher. In 1657-8 a *precious* cedar swamp was apportioned to the proprietors, and the size of 43 of the lots is given. Of these, Edward received the largest next to Rev. Mr. Allin, the minister. But of the size of his estate he must have made no great account. For, according to tradition, he was known by the sobriquet of "Gent. Richards," and obviously aspired to a manor, and was the only planter of Dedham who did so. Farms, as they were called, i. e. large tracts, were early granted by the General Court to the high men of the town, and to no others. These were expected to be manors. One, prior to the incorporation of Dedham, had been granted within her subsequent limits, to Mary, probably of Watertown. This, Gent. R. evidently purchased, preparatory to settling in Dedham, and proceeded independently, receiving no house or help from the town, as did all others. Upon this estate he commenced his improvements. Here he read his Bible, communed with his Redeemer, interceded for his race, and ended his pilgrimage.

In May, 1684, being advanced in age, he walked to a neighbor's, and before witnesses dictated a will, left it to be copied, and died before he had an opportunity to sign it. In this he gave his wife room in his house, the selection of "household stuff" to the value of £40, and an annuity of £12, to be paid her by his sons Nathaniel and John. His homestead, the place now owned and occupied by Rev.



Dr. Burgess, two miles west of the Court House, he gave to his son Nathaniel, with lots in Fowl Meadow, and on Pond, Poweset, Birch, and Great Plains. "The remainder of Mr. Cook's Farm" he gave to Nathaniel and John. To his son [in law] Bullard he gave £5 in addition to what he had already given him; and to his daughter Mary Bullard £15, if left a widow, to be paid her in three annual instalments. To his son [in law] Hearsey he bequeathed £40, in addition to what he had previously granted him. To his grand-daughter Mary (Bullard) Gay he willed £30, in addition to what she had already received. To his son Nathaniel, "if he brought up a son to learning," he bequeathed "£60 more out of his estate towards it."

This will was proved September 25, 1684. [Suf. W., vol. 6, p. 472.] In review of it, curiosity inquires why did the father pass by the senior son, and bequeath to the junior his homestead, and a double portion of his other estate? No misdemeanor had happened; no superiority of one above the other can be inferred. Why then this reversal of a common practice? The solution is easy. The ambition of the testator looked ahead. The privations of a new country had affected his family. He wanted his name and place transmitted, and his race to maintain rank. Now John, the elder, had only one son, and he the first born, whose birth had been followed by that of four daughters. By this time the patriarch must have concluded, that if the last had been named Waitstill, which, in other families, had so often brought a boy, it would not insure him another grandson by John, and certainly not a house full to bear up his name, and furnish graduates, ministers, and judges. But, at the date of the will, Nathaniel, the junior brother, had nothing but sons, three already born, another near his arrival, and more in prospect. These were a pledge of the certain transmission of the name and homestead in the line of Nathaniel, and of the birth of many sons to be brought up "to learning," and stand foremost in Church and State. He therefore made him his chief legatee; and a comparison of the first and second sections of this Chapter, will show how correctly the old Puritan reasoned, and how wisely he acted. John had enough, and Nathaniel none too much; for the old homestead continued in his family longer than the crown of Great Britain has remained in one House, or entailments, on an average, in one name.

Edward Richards<sup>1</sup> was born about 1610–15, died 25 (6) 1684, and his widow, Susan Hunting, died 9 (7) 1684. Happy in their lives, in their deaths they were not divided. They had, at Dedham,

I. Mary,<sup>2</sup> 29 (7) 1639, bap. 9 (6) 1640, d. Feb. 4, 1723, m. 15 (10) 1658, Nathaniel Bullard of Dedham, son of William B.; had,

1. Mary,<sup>3</sup> 24 (10) 1659, m. 29 (6) 1682, Jonathan Gay; and had 5 children at Dedham.

2. *Susannah*.<sup>3</sup> 3. *Sarah*.<sup>3</sup> 4. *Judah*.<sup>3</sup> 5. *Martha*.<sup>3</sup> 6. *Nathaniel*.<sup>3</sup>

✓ II. John,<sup>2</sup> 1 (5) 1641, bap. 12 (6) 1641, d. Dec. 21, 1688, m. 1 (8) 1672, Mary Colburn. [See Section 1st.]

III. Dorcas,<sup>2</sup> 25 (7) 1643, bap. 1 (8) 1643, died 12 (8) 1648.

IV. Nathaniel,<sup>2</sup> 25 (11) 1648, bap. 26 (11) 1648, d. Feb. 15, 1726–7, m. 28 (12) 1678, Mary Aldis. [See Section 2d.]

V. Sary,<sup>2</sup> 25 [pr. 15] (3) 1651, bap. 18 (3) 1651, pr. m. — Hearsey.

## CHAPT. VI. SECTION I.

1. John,<sup>2</sup> m. 1 (8) 1672, Mary Colburn of Dedham, b. 21 (11) 1650, d. Dec. 17, 1685, dau. of Nathaniel and Priscilla (Clarke) C., and probably, 2d, Mary —, who, March 14, 1688-9, was appointed to administer on his estate, inventoried at £327. In 1667 he was received to the church in Dedham, took the freeman's oath, 1670, and d. Dec. 21, 1688. He seems to have been a respectable man, and an exemplary christian. He had, at Dedham,
  7. 2. I. John,<sup>3</sup> b. 20 (5) 1673, d. Jan. 26, 1718-19, m. Judith Fairbank.
  3. II. Mary,<sup>3</sup> 23 (4) 1675, m. Boaz Brown of Stow, Sept. 30, 1795.
  4. III. Hannah,<sup>3</sup> Oct. 27, 1677.
  5. IV. Deborah,<sup>3</sup> June 1, 1679, m. Dec. 16, 1702, Jeremiah Fisher of Dedham, b. 10 (4) 1679, son of Daniel and Mary Fisher; had 3 sons and a daughter.
  6. V. Joanna,<sup>3</sup> 3 (1) 1681-2, d. May 6, 1747, m. March 18, 1703-4, John Spring, b. 1678, d. May 5, 1754, son of Lt. John and Hannah S. of Newton, selectman there 12 years, and died intestate; inventory £2685; had 5 sons and 3 daughters, all married.
  - VI. Susannah,<sup>3</sup> Nov. 6, 1684, and died Nov. 15, 1684.
  - VII. Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Jan. 30, 1688, by 2d wife, d. May 6, 1706, aged 18 yrs.
- 
2. 7. John,<sup>3</sup> m. Judith Fairbank, had the homestead of his father in Dedham, and much land in Fowl Meadow was assigned him, 1692-3. He made his will Jan. 25, 1718-19, giving to his wife Judith the improvement of his place in Dedham, the service of two negro slaves, Jane and Dick, and power to sell 500 acres of his lands in Sutton, and appropriate the avails to the bringing up of his children, or to give it to Joseph, then in college. But, if she m. again, she was to have only £30, and this to be paid her by his sons Timothy and Samuel, to whom he bequeathed in equal shares his homestead, after the death or remarriage of their mother. To his son John he gave all his lands at Clapboardtrees, (now West Dedham.) His widow Judith lived until 1744. He had,
12. 8. I. John,<sup>4</sup> June 12, 1698, m. Abigail Avery.
  20. 9. II. Joseph,<sup>4</sup> A. M. and M. D., April 8, 1701, d. Feb. 25, 1761, m. Mary Belcher; 2d, Elizabeth Dudley.
  37. 10. III. Timothy,<sup>4</sup> Oct. 2, 1705, d. Sept. 21, 1788, m. Mary Kingsbury.
  43. 11. IV. Samuel,<sup>4</sup> June 2, 1711, d. Oct. 20, 1764, m. Rebecca Fisher.
- 
8. 12. John,<sup>4</sup> m. June 5, 1722, Abigail Avery, dau. of Robert and Elizabeth Avery, b. May 8, 1699; r. Clapboardtrees, Dedham. Had,
  44. 13. I. John,<sup>5</sup> March 19, 1722-3, d. June 13, 1772, m. Rebecca Herring.
  51. 14. II. Edward,<sup>5</sup> Oct. 16, 1724, m. Mary Fisher.
  57. 15. III. Nathan,<sup>5</sup> Nov. 26, 1726, d. Sept. 27, 1798, m. Mehetable Richards.
  16. IV. Job,<sup>5</sup> d. in Dedham, April 2, 1798, aged 69 years, m. May 10, 1757, Mary Gay, d. at Dedham, June 7, 1797, in her 66th yr.
  64. 17. V. Abiathar,<sup>5</sup> b. 1730, d. Sept. 30, 1803, aged 73, G. S., m. Elizabeth Richards. Sect. 2, No. 288.
  73. 18. VI. Abel,<sup>5</sup> b. June 1738, d. Jan. 18, 1832, m. Hannah Newell; 2d, Mary White.

19. VII. Nabby,<sup>5</sup> who m. Dec. 2, 1762, Dr. Josiah Dean of Upton; and pr. rim. to Petersham.

9. 20. Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Col., A. M. and M. D., graduated at Harvard University, 1721, settled in Dedham as a physician, and became her principal citizen. A private diary, then kept by a citizen of Dedham, contains the entry, "Nov. 23, 1750, Col. Richards killed a bear." He married Aug. 10, 1726, Mary Belcher, b. July 23, 1701, d. Jan. 19, 1746-7, the daughter of Rev. Joseph Belcher, the minister of Dedham, by wife Abigail; and 2d, March 24, 1748-9, Elizabeth Dudley, b. May 16, 1724, d. Nov. 1, 1805, the daughter of William and Elizabeth Dudley of Roxbury, and gr. dau. of Gov. Joseph Dudley by his wife Rebecca Tyng, (dau. of Edward Tyng, merchant of Boston,) and gr. grd. dau. of Gov. Thomas Dudley by his wife Catherine Hack. She m. 2d, June 19, 1765, Samuel Scarborough, M. D. of Roxbury. Joseph R.,<sup>4</sup> M. D., died intestate, and March 20, 1761, his widow Elizabeth and son Joseph Richards<sup>5</sup> were appointed to administer on his estate, and Joseph Dudley of Roxbury became their bondsman. His son Eliakim, April 17, 1761, had Isaac Whiting appointed for his guardian. The father, as well as the grandfather, died the proprietor of several slaves. He had,
  - I. Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Sept. 13, 1727, bap. Sept. 24, 1727, d. July 1, 1729.
  21. II. Joseph,<sup>5</sup> July 1, 1729, bap. July 6, 1729, m. Mary —; and 2d, Feb. 9, 1758, Rebecca Lewis of Dedham, b. Oct. 16, 1734, dau. of Nathaniel and Miriam (Draper) Lewis; and had, *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> March 24, 1752, by 1st wife. *Molly Belcher*,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 27, 1758, and died at Dedham, deranged.
  83. 22. III. Mary,<sup>5</sup> March 20, 1731, m. Rev. Andrew Tyler of W. Dedham.
  23. IV. Catherine,<sup>5</sup> Aug. 1, 1733, m. Col. Holden; r. Princeton; had, 1. *Joseph*.<sup>6</sup> 2. *Benjamin*.<sup>6</sup> 3. *Joel*.<sup>6</sup> 4. *Lucy*,<sup>6</sup> m. — Waters. 5. *Catherine*,<sup>6</sup> m. — Myrick.
  29. V. Lucy,<sup>5</sup> Feb. 10, 1735, d. April 14, 1808, s. p., m. for a 2d wife, Jan. 25, 1774, Dea. Ichabod Gay, b. Dec. 1751, d. March 1, 1813, son of Stephen and Susannah Gay; r. Dedham.
  30. VI. Belcher,<sup>5</sup> Sept. 3, 1738, m. and had only *Mary*,<sup>6</sup> at Princeton, who m. Rev. Hezekiah Goodrich of Rutland, Vt.; had Charles B.<sup>7</sup> and Eli R.<sup>7</sup>
  92. 33. VII. Eliakim,<sup>5</sup> Dr., Dec. 17, 1741, d. Aug. 27, 1781, m. Mary Mayo; 2d, Lydia Harris.
  - VIII. David,<sup>5</sup> June 18, 1745, by 1st wife.
  99. 34. IX. Paul Dudley,<sup>5</sup> Jan. 7, 1750, by 2d wife, d. Jan. 6, 1832, m. Ann Mayo.
  35. X. William,<sup>5</sup> June 26, 1753, d. July 9, 1819, at Dorchester, m. Sally Tileston of Dorchester; had only, *Lucy*,<sup>6</sup> m. John Pittis, Esq., of Windsor, Vt., Jan. 20, 1820.
  36. XI. Joel,<sup>5</sup> Dec. 18, 1758, d. Oct. 4, 1837, at Claremont, N. H., m. ab. 1784, Prudence Sweet, who d. ab. 1833, s. p.
10. 37. Timothy,<sup>4</sup> m. Mary Kingsbury, d. Sept. 16, 1796, aged 71 years; r. Dedham. Had,
  102. 38. I. Timothy,<sup>5</sup> b. April 23, 1752, d. July 12, 1834, m. Sarah Edson; a Timothy, and wife Betsey, covenanted 1780, at Fram.
  121. 39. II. Mary,<sup>5</sup> m. Rev. William Clark, A. M.
  108. 40. III. Samuel,<sup>5</sup> March 16, 1756, d. Dec. 22, 1822, m. Phebe Willard; and 2d, Olive Mason.

41. iv. Judith,<sup>5</sup> Nov. 8, 1757, m. 1792, Joshua Kingsbury; r. Canton.
116. 42. v. Jesse,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 20, 1762, d. Aug. 15, 1820, m. Hannah Lovell.  
vi. Joel,<sup>5</sup> who died of small pox at sea, unm.
- 
11. 43. Samuel,<sup>4</sup> in 1757 built the house yet standing in Dedham, near the depot, owned by Mason Richards, and was by trade a clothier. He married June 20, 1734, Rebecca Fisher, b. Dec. 2, 1709 or '10, d. May 25, 1740, dau. of Capt. Joshua Fisher, innholder of Dedham, by wife Hannah; and Jan. 8, 1744, was appointed guardian to take care of the estate falling to his children, Samuel, aged ab. 9 years, Seth ab. 6 years, and Rebecca ab. 4 years, from their grandfather Fisher's estate. He had,  
i. Samuel,<sup>5</sup> June 18, 1735, died in the army near Saratoga.  
ii. Seth,<sup>5</sup> b. 1737 or '38, died young, subsequent to 1744.  
iii. Rebecca,<sup>5</sup> May 14, 1740, died Aug. 28, 1748.
- 
13. 44. John,<sup>5</sup> m. Nov. 27, 1746, Rebecca Herring, b. June 3, 1724, dau. of Thomas and Rebecca H. of Ded.; r. on Fox Hill, in W. Ded. Had,  
i. Rebecca,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 26, 1747, m. 1771, Samuel Cushman of Attleboro.  
ii. Sarah,<sup>6</sup> March 10, 1749-50, died unm.  
iii. Catherine,<sup>6</sup> April 17, 1752, pr. died young.  
iv. John,<sup>6</sup> Dea., Jan. 24, 1755, d. at Dedham, s. p., June 7, 1841; m. July 13, 1780, Rebecca Colburn, b. 1759, dau. of John and Rebecca C., or of Samuel and Mercy (Dean) C.; r. at Walpole Corner, in Dedham.  
v. Elizabeth,<sup>6</sup> March 19, 1758, m. Dec. 9, 1779, Seth Gay of Dedham, b. Jan. 6, 1753, son of Daniel and Sarah Gay.  
vi. Caty,<sup>6</sup> May 27, 1760, m. Dec. 7, 1780, Jabez Gay of Attleboro.  
vii. Abigail,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 18, 1764, m. Dec. 19, 1786, Obed Robinson of Attleboro.  
viii. Frederick,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 16, 1766, m. Jan. 24, 1799, Cynthia Whiting, b. March 28, 1768, dau. of Jonathan and Elizabeth W. of Dover, and died at Dedham, s. p.
- 
14. 51. Edward,<sup>5</sup> m. July 21, 1756, Mary Fisher, b. Dec. 2, 1725, daughter of James and Hannah F. of Dedham; r.  $\frac{1}{2}$  mile from Union Village, in Attleboro, on the road to Cumberland. Had,  
122. 52. i. Luther,<sup>6</sup> March 1, 1757, m. Lydia Willmath.  
132. 53. ii. Jesse,<sup>6</sup> Dec. 31, 1758, m. Charlotte Slack.  
137. 54. iii. Edward,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 23, 1761, d. Sept. 15, 1839, m. Amy Bucklin.  
151. 55. iv. Calvin,<sup>6</sup> May 29, 1763, m. Lydia Walcott.  
56. v. Mary,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 22, 1765. vi. Rebecca,<sup>6</sup> May 17, 1768.
- 
15. 57. Nathan,<sup>5</sup> m. May 4, 1752, Mehetabel Richards, (Sec. 2, No. 27,) r. near his brother Edward, in Attleboro. Had,  
58. i. Mehetabel,<sup>6</sup> July 1, 1752, d. May 20, 1754, at Attleboro.  
ii. Sally,<sup>6</sup> April 9, 1754.  
59. iii. Mehetabel,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 1755. iv. Elizabeth,<sup>6</sup> April 11, 1758.  
60. v. Nathan,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 1, 1760.
158. 61. vi. Avery,<sup>6</sup> April 16, 1762, m. Zilpha George.  
vii. Hannah,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 25, 1765.  
viii. David,<sup>6</sup> March 25, 1767, m. Jan. 9, 1803, Eleanor Stanley.  
ix. Grace,<sup>6</sup> Dec. 25, 1772, d. Dec. 23, 1796, in her 24th year.
-



17. 64. Abiathar,<sup>5</sup> m. May 31, 1753, Elizabeth Richards,<sup>4</sup> (Sec. 2, No. 28,) settled near a grist mill in West Dedham, was selectman 1780. Had,
161. 65. I. Abiathar,<sup>6</sup> April 7, 1754, d. July 10, 1835, m. Elizabeth Smith.
66. II. Elizabeth,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 21, 1756, d. July, 1835, m. Solomon Richards, (Sec. 2, No. 221.)
67. III. Hannah,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 16, 1760, m. 1783, Eben'r Battelle of Dover, son of Eben. and Hannah B., had *Julia*,<sup>7</sup> *Hannah*,<sup>7</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>7</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>7</sup> and 5 others.
68. IV. Nabby,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 11, 1761, d. Oct. 26, 1848, m. Oct. 25, 1781, John Bullard of Dedham, d. Jan. 3, 1809, aged 48, son of John B. of Sharon, had *Nabby*,<sup>7</sup> m. Benj. Day, Wrentham. *Chester*,<sup>7</sup> m. Nabby Smith, Dedham. *Willard*,<sup>7</sup> m. Harriet Thompson; and 2d, — (Thurston) Day, widow of John Day. *Roxana*,<sup>7</sup> m. John Day, Walpole. *Hannah*,<sup>7</sup> m. Lemuel Thompson. *Jesse*,<sup>7</sup> and *Elizabeth*,<sup>7</sup> died young. *Solomon*,<sup>7</sup> m. — —; rs. Nashua. *Lucy*,<sup>7</sup> m. Danforth White; r. Newton.
69. V. Lucy,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 17, 1763, m. Oct. 26, 1786, Nathaniel Brooks of Ashford, Ct.; had *Abijah*,<sup>7</sup> *Roxana*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>7</sup> *Theophilus*,<sup>7</sup> *Polly*,<sup>7</sup> *Hannah*,<sup>7</sup> and 3 others.
169. 70. VI. Silvanus,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 16, 1765, d. March 5, 1837. m. Lucy Richardson.
360. 71. VII. Jesse,<sup>6</sup> June 10, 1769, d. April 6, 1832, m. Betsey Davis.
173. 72. VIII. Luther,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 24, 1771, d. Dec. 25, 1832, m. Polly Battelle.
- IX. Eliphalet,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 3, 1775, d. Sept. 21, 1792, of small pox.
- 
18. 73. Abel,<sup>5</sup> Capt.; r. Fox Hill in W. Dedham, was selectman 1793, m. Jan. 5, 1764, Hannah Newell, b. April 18, 1740, d. Dec. 6, 1775, dau. of Eben'r and Eliza N.; and 2d, 1777, Mary White, b. June 14, 1751, d. May, 1845, dau. of Benj. and Sarah W. Had,
- I. Jotham,<sup>6</sup> May 7, 1766, d. Nov. 11, 1770.
74. II. Hannah,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 19, 1767, m. Dexter Daggett of Providence.
341. 75. III. Betsey,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 20, 1769, m. Nathaniel Whiting.
76. IV. Silence,<sup>6</sup> May 27, 1771, m. '72, Joseph Kingsbury, Jr.; rm. Francestown; had *George*,<sup>7</sup> *Leonard*,<sup>7</sup> *Hannah*,<sup>7</sup> *Newell*,<sup>7</sup> and *Joseph*.<sup>7</sup>
77. V. Julitta,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 19, 1773, (by 1st wife,) d. Jan. 9, 1807, m. Jan. 8, 1797, John Aldis Haven of Dover; had, 1. *Julitta*,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 20, '97. 2. *John Preston*,<sup>7</sup> April 22, 1800. 3. *Calvin Whiting*,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 4, 1803. He also had others by a 2d wife.
180. 78. VI. Jotham,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 19, '78, (by 2d wife,) d. in N.Y., m. Sarah Whiting.
- VII. Abel,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 15, 1779, d. at Dedham, unm. Aug. 13, 1846.
348. 79. VIII. Moses,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 1780, d. at D., Mar. 30, 1852, m. Hannah Fairbanks.
- IX. Avery,<sup>6</sup> July 5, 1782, died young.
- X. Priscilla,<sup>6</sup> '84; rs. S. Ded., m. Apr. 23, 1809, Jeremiah Holmes, (d.)
- XI. Polly,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 29, 1792; rs. unm. at West Dedham.
- XII. Charles,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 19, 1794, d. 1846, s. p.; m. April 15, 1819, Clarissa Gay, daughter of Ebenezer Gay.
- 
22. 83. Mary,<sup>5</sup> m. March 20, 1745-6, (on her 16th birthday,) Rev. Andrew Tyler, b. Aug. 20, 1719, son of Andrew Tyler, Esq., of Boston, grad. 1738, at Har. Coll., ordained pastor of the W. Church in Dedham, Nov. 30, 1743, and dismissed for his zeal in the royal cause, Dec. 17, 1772, and died in Boston, May 3, 1775. Her portrait may be seen in the Historical and Genealogical Library, Boston. She had,
- I. Andrew Tyler,<sup>6</sup> Dec. 17, 1746.

- ii. Joseph Tyler,<sup>6</sup> June 12, 1749, r. in Maine.  
 iii. William Tyler,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 17, 1751. iv. Pepperell Tyler,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 8, '53.  
 v. George Tyler,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 23, 1755. vi. Belcher Tyler,<sup>6</sup> Dec. 24, '57.  
 vii. John Tyler,<sup>6</sup> Mar. 14, 1763.  
 91. viii. David Tyler,<sup>6</sup> who was a jeweller in Boston; and, ix. Another ch.
- 
33. 92. Eliakim,<sup>5</sup> Dr., m. Jan. 17, 1765, Mary Mayo of Roxbury, b. Nov. 3, 1744, twin dau. of Thomas, Jr., and Elizabeth M.; and 2d, in 1774 or '76, Lydia Harris of Walpole; r. Dedham. Had,  
 i. Hannah,<sup>6</sup> May 19, 1767, m. May 19, 1794, Oliver Gay.  
 ii. Elizabeth,<sup>6</sup> Dec. 30, 1768; d. unm. in Dorchester, Sept. 27, 1860.  
 iii. Lucy,<sup>6</sup> Dec. 2, 1770, m. Joshua Davis.
183. 96. iv. Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 30, 1773, d. Mar. 27, 1813, m. Abigail Stowell.  
 97. v. Eliakim,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 21, 1775, by 1st wife, (?) r. Boston; d. at Roxbury.  
 98. vi. William,<sup>6</sup> May 4, 1777, by 2d wife; m. at New Haven, Ct.; had,  
 1. *A son*,<sup>7</sup> who graduated at Yale College; and 2. *A daughter*.<sup>7</sup>  
 vii. Mary,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 27, 1778, died unm.  
 viii. Henry,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 22, 1780, died at sea.
- 
34. 99. Paul Dudley,<sup>5</sup> settled in Boston, as a merchant, where he was profoundly respected for his integrity and great common sense; m. June 20, 1776, Ann Mayo, b. Sept. 20, 1756, d. in Boston, Jan. 6, 1822, dau. of Joseph and Esther M. of Roxbury. Had,  
 i. Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 27, 1777, d. April 15, 1822, m. Alice W. Lovering.  
 193. 100. ii. Elizabeth,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 18, 1781, m. Richards Child.  
 219. 101.
- 
38. 102. Timothy,<sup>5</sup> m. 1778, Sarah Edson of Bridgewater, d. Jan. 24, 183 aged 84 years; r. Dedham. Had,  
 i. Sukey,<sup>6</sup> April 16, 1779, d. Oct. 3, 1809, m. Feb. 1, 1798, Jeremiah Shuttleworth, d. Oct. 11, 1858. He was the first postmaster in Dedham, appointed by Washington in 1793, resigned 183, probably then the oldest P. M. in the U. S.; he had, 1. *Hannah*,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 16, 1800; rs. Dedham, unm. 2. *Jeremiah*,<sup>7</sup> May 17, 1802; rs. D. unm. 3. *Henry*,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 29, 1804, d. Feb. 14, 1806. 4. *Samuel*,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 2, 1807; rs. Dedham, unm.  
 ii. Mary,<sup>6</sup> March 17, 1781, d. Oct. 11, 1858, a widow at Dedham, n Ezra Daniels of Medway, Apr. 18, 1811; had, 1. *Susan*,<sup>7</sup> '12, (d.) 2. *Olive*,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 13, 1814, m. Hiram Bullard.  
 iii. Sarah,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 11, 1783, d. May 4, 1822, unm. at Dedham.  
 iv. Timothy,<sup>6</sup> June 24, 1785, d. Dec. 8, 1809, unm. at Dedham.  
 v. Elijah,<sup>6</sup> July, 1789, d. Oct. 22, 1790.  
 vi. Elijah,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 14, 1791, m. in Ct., and rs. in Wardsboro', Vt.
- 
40. 108. Samuel,<sup>5</sup> m. Jan. 16, 1780, Phebe Willard of Grafton, b. April 8, 1758, d. June 8, 1782; and 2d, Nov. 16, 1784, Olive Mason of Ded., b. Dec. 21, 1758, d. Jan. 20, 1837, dau. of William and Hannah M.; r. Dedham. Had,  
 223. 109. i. Samuel,<sup>6</sup> b. March 16, 1780, d. April 1, 1826, at Philadelphia; m. Rebecca Badger; 2d, Rebecca Willis.  
 ii. Hannah W.,<sup>6</sup> b. July 27, 1781, d. March 27, 1783, by 1st wife.  
 iii. Hannah,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 1, 1785, by 2d wife, died by drowning, July 12, 1807, unm.

236. 110. iv. William,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 28, 1786, d. at Dedham, Dec. 8, 1836, m. Philura Stephens.
247. 111. v. Willard,<sup>6</sup> b. April 11, 1788, d. Sept. 24, 1851, m. Sophia M. Pickworth.
253. 112. vi. Mason,<sup>6</sup> b. May 28, 1789, m. Eliza Whiting.
- vii. Seth,<sup>6</sup> b. April 21, 1791, d. Aug. 7, 1793.
- viii. Betsey,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 4, 1793, d. Aug. 17, 1793.
113. ix. Betsey,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 21, 1794, d. unm. Oct. 12, 1821.
- x. Roxana,<sup>6</sup> b. April 16, 1796, d. Jan. 15, 1813, of consumption.
- xi. Seth,<sup>6</sup> b. June 10, 1798, d. June 2, 1819, unm.
264. 114. xii. Moses,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 1, 1800, m. Elizabeth H. Grow.
115. xiii. Danforth,<sup>6</sup> b. May 4, 1803, d. March 17, 1847, at Dedham, m. — Harne of Tarboro', N. C.; r. T., a merchant.
- 
42. 116. Jesse,<sup>5</sup> m. 1788, Hannah Lovell, from Stoughton, b. May 18, 1762, daughter of Joseph and Susannah L.; r. Dedham, ran a stage between Dedham and Boston many years. Had,
265. 117. i. Joel,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 15, 1789, d. Oct. 11, 1847, m. Susannah Bird; 2d, Mrs. Eliza Newell.
118. ii. Jesse,<sup>6</sup> April 18, 1792, d. Aug. 14, 1793.
- iii. Jesse,<sup>6</sup> July 16, 1793.
- iv. Catherine,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 14, 1795, m. Aug. 16, 1816, Henry Crane of Dorch.; had, 1. *Jane E.*<sup>7</sup> 2. *Madeline R.*<sup>7</sup> 3. *Henry.*<sup>7</sup> 4. *Edw. R.*<sup>7</sup>
119. v. Lawrence,<sup>6</sup> March 18, 1796, m. Nov. 22, 1821, Eliza Turner of Roxbury; r. Charlestown; had, 1. *Eliza.*<sup>7</sup> m. 1846, Ezekiel Cutter. 2. *Malvina.*<sup>7</sup> 3. *Abram.*<sup>7</sup>
- vi. Hannah,<sup>6</sup> July 14, 1800, m. 1819, Simeon Litchfield of Scituate; had, 1. *Edwin.*<sup>7</sup> 2. *Augustus L.*<sup>7</sup> 3. *Emily.*<sup>7</sup> 4. *Caroline J.*<sup>7</sup>
- vii. Mary,<sup>6</sup> April 13, 1802, m. 1823, Asa Watson; had, 1. *Emily.*<sup>7</sup> 2. *Frank.*<sup>7</sup>
- 
39. 121. Mary,<sup>5</sup> m. 1770, Rev. William Clark, son of Rev. Peter C. of Danvers, grad. at Har. Coll., 1759, the 1st rector of the Episcopal church in Dedham, who was a loyalist, sentenced to imprisonment and transportation for refusing the oath of allegiance to Massachusetts, and otherwise very roughly handled, all for misunderstanding St. Paul's injunction, to obey Nero. He was finally allowed to leave for England, from whence he returned after the war, and died at Quincy, in 1815. He had children only by his 2d wife, who survived him, and lived in Boston.
- 
52. 122. Luther,<sup>6</sup> m. Nov. 18, 1787, Lydia Willmath; r. Attleboro. Had,
- i. John Turrell,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 13, 1788. ii. Betsey,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 23, 1790.
- iii. Polly,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 2, 1791. iv. Nancy Hodges,<sup>7</sup> May 22, '93.
127. v. Tobe,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 4, 1795. vi. Roxa,<sup>7</sup> April 5, 1797.
129. vii. Luther,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 16, 1798. viii. Lydia,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 29, 1800.
- ix. Calvin,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 2, 1802.
- 
53. 132. Jesse,<sup>6</sup> m. May 19, 1796, Charlotte Slack; r. Attleboro. Had,
- i. Samuel,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 25, 1797, m. April 10, 1820, Milly Ellis, and two other wives.
- ii. Willard,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 18, 1799, m. —
- iii. Charlotte,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 10, 1800, d. Feb.
- iv. Eliza,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 19, 1804, d. April 9,

v. Eliza,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 19, 1804, died April 7, 1806.

vi. Adelaide,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 17, 1807.

136. vii. Jesse Fisher,<sup>7</sup> Esq., Nov. 24, 1808; rs. Attleboro.

54. 137. Edward,<sup>6</sup> married Jan. 7, 1790, Amy Bucklin, who died April 10, 1846, in her 77th year; r. North Attleboro', half a mile south of Union Village, on the road to Providence. Had,

138. i. George Bucklin,<sup>7</sup> June 1, 1791, m. Sophia Jackson of Attleboro',  
rs. in A. as deputy sheriff and town treasurer, has had 14 child'n.<sup>8</sup>

139. ii. Henry,<sup>7</sup> May 13, 1793, m. Fanny Holmes; r. Attleboro.; had,

140. 1. *Henry Francis*,<sup>8</sup> March 9, 1827, m. Nov. 7, 1849, Harriet P. Cushing of Providence, R. I.; has 1. Henry Holmes,<sup>9</sup> b. Oct. 20, 1850. 2. Charles Herbert,<sup>9</sup> b. June 7, 1853. 3. Henry Cushing,<sup>9</sup> Jan. 4, 1858, at Providence, where he resides as a trader or merchant.

141. 2. *Charles Irving*,<sup>9</sup> May 4, 1829, m. March 10, 1857, Harriet S. Amy of Stonington, Ct.; rs. Providence; has, 1. Frances Amy,<sup>9</sup> b. May 18, 1858.

142. 3. *Herbert Augustus*,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 8, 1832, m. Feb. 10, 1858, Mary M. Bullard of Boston; rs. Providence; has Annie Bullard,<sup>9</sup> b. March 2, 1859.

143. iii. Sophia,<sup>7</sup> July 17, 1795, d. unm. Aug. 25, 1857, at N. Attleboro.

144. iv. Elias Grant,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 2, 1797, d. March 16, 1854, m. Betsey Shep-ardson; r. N. Attleboro.; had 7 children,<sup>8</sup> only 2 of whom live.

145. v. Edward,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 18, 1797, m. Julia Ann Jillson; r. A.; had 5 childn.<sup>8</sup>

vi. Amy,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 15, 1801, d. unm. Oct. 22, '46, at North Attleboro.

146. vii. Rebecca Whiting,<sup>7</sup> March 31, 1805, m. Willard Robinson; has 5 children<sup>8</sup>; rs. at Attleboro.

147. viii. Mariette,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 13, 1807, m. Otis Bourne (d.); r. Wallingford, Vt., but now rs. Attleboro'; has 2 children.<sup>8</sup>

148. ix. Harriet Byron,<sup>7</sup> April 12, 1809, m. Rufus Wells (d.), rs. A., s. p.

149. x. Nathaniel Henry,<sup>7</sup> June 5, 1811, d. Feb. 22, '54, m. Maria Balcom; r. Attleboro'; had 3 children.<sup>8</sup>

150. xi. Anjanette,<sup>7</sup> Mar. 6, 1814, m. Otis R. Tingley (d.); had 4 children;<sup>8</sup> rs. a widow in Providence.

55. 151. Calvin,<sup>6</sup> m. Feb. 22, 1787, Lydia Walcott; r. Attleboro. Had,

152. i. Henry,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 24, 1787, m. May 17, 1826, Fanny W. Holmes.

153. ii. Manning,<sup>7</sup> June 20, 1789, m. Oct. 28, 1810, Susan Everett; had, *Hervey M*,<sup>8</sup>; rs. N. Attleboro'; late representative to the G. C.

277. 154. iii. Ira,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 15, 1790 (d.), m. Fanny Draper.

155. iv. Calvin,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 30, 1793, m. April 28, 1816, Olive Blackinton.

156. v. Payton,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 30, 1795.

157. vi. Spencer,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 13, 1798 (d.), m. Dec. 2, 1819, Betsey French.

vii. Ichabod,<sup>7</sup> June 3, 1800, died unm.

158. Avery,<sup>6</sup> m. Zilpah George, May 19, 1790; r. Attleboro. Had,

i. Fanny,<sup>7</sup> April 19, 1791.

ii. Preston George,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 21, 1794.

159. 161. Abiathar,<sup>6</sup> m. 1782, Elizabeth Smith, b. April 2, 1760, d. April 10, 1848, dau. of Ebenezer and Lydia Smith; r. near a mill in W. Ded. Had,



- i. Lavina,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 13, 1782, m. Jan. 26, 1803, Paul Fisher of Dedham, d. Oct. 23, 1846, aged 73; had  
 1. *Elizabeth R.*<sup>8</sup> 2. *Samuel.*<sup>8</sup> 3. *Nathaniel.*<sup>8</sup>
287. 163. ii. Ira,<sup>7</sup> June 29, 1784, m. Polly Allen.
164. iii. Chloe,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 8, 1785, m. May 8, 1807, Jabez Smith of Dedham; had, 1. *Mary.*<sup>8</sup> 2. *Reuel.*<sup>8</sup> 3. *Lewis.*<sup>8</sup> 4. *Isaac.*<sup>8</sup> 5. *Catherine.*<sup>8</sup> 6. *Isaac.*<sup>8</sup>
294. 165. iv. Reuel,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 19, 1787, d. Nov. 18, 1838, m. Laura Paine.  
 v. Prudy,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 23, 1789, died s. p.; m. Feb. 7, 1814, Eleazer Snow of Ashford, Ct.
166. vi. Fanny,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 1, 1791, m. Seth Richards, No. 171.  
 vii. Eliphalet,<sup>7</sup> July 21, 1793, died s. p. at New Orleans.
167. viii. Lydia,<sup>7</sup> March 27, 1795, d. Jan. 6, 1820, m. May 23, 1813, Jotham Gay, d. May 17, 1848, aged 57 years; had, 1. *Lydia.*<sup>8</sup> 2. *Lavina.*<sup>8</sup> 3. *George.*<sup>8</sup> 4. *Emily.*<sup>8</sup>
- ix. Catherine,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 18, 1797; rs. unm. in Dedham.
306. 168. x. Ebenezer,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 27, 1799, m. Catherine Newell.  
 xi. Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> April 10, 1801, d. Oct. 11, 1802.
- 
70. 169. Silvanus,<sup>6</sup> m. Nov. 13, 1788, Lucy Richardson, b. March 24, 1769, d. April, 1822, dau. of Dea. Jeremiah and Dorcas R. of Newton; r. Newport, N. H. Had,
170. i. Leonard,<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 1789, m. Phebe Brown, dau. of Elder Thomas B. of Newport, N. H., rm. N. to Anoca, Min.; had, at N., 1. *Laura Ann,*<sup>8</sup> m. — Wheeler; rs. Anoca. 2. *Lucy,*<sup>8</sup> m. — Adams; rs. Akron, Ohio. 3. *Rachel.*<sup>8</sup> 4. *Lavina,*<sup>8</sup> April 23, 1820, d. Sept. 7, 1852, s. p., m. May 1, 1845, Francis Turner of Dedham. 5. *Harvey,*<sup>8</sup> m. — Wheeler; rs. Anoca, Min. 6. Thomas Brown,<sup>8</sup> m. —; rm. from Newport to A.; has children. 7. *Sophia,*<sup>8</sup> m. Charles Washburn; rs. A. 8. *Maria,*<sup>8</sup> m. — Whitney of Upton, Mass.
171. ii. Seth,<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 20, 1792, m. Fanny Richards, No. 166; rs. Newport; had,  
 1. *Dexter,*<sup>8</sup> Sept. 5, 1818, m. Louisa Frances Hatch, dau. of Mason H., M. D., of N.; had, Elizabeth Abby,<sup>9</sup> Nov. 9, 1847. Seth Mason,<sup>9</sup> Jan. 6, 1850; and Josephine,<sup>9</sup> Oct. 30, 1855.  
 2. *Emily,*<sup>8</sup> Jan. 2, 1820, m. Aug. 16, 1848, Perley S. Coffin of N.  
 3. *Elizabeth,*<sup>8</sup> Nov. 19, 1821, m. Jan. 9, 1839, John S. Parmelee,<sup>9</sup> had, William Packer,<sup>9</sup> March 9, 1843, and Charles Dexter,<sup>9</sup> Jan. 17, 1846.  
 4. *Fanny,*<sup>8</sup> July 23, 1823, m. July 28, 1852, Jesse A. Gleason; rs. Illinois; had, Jesse Richards,<sup>9</sup> Nov. 25, 1855, and Seth Richards,<sup>9</sup> June 30, 1857.  
 5. *Abiathar,*<sup>8</sup> Oct. 8, 1825, m. Feb. 7, 1853, Amanda Durant; had Frederick William,<sup>9</sup> Jan. 31, 1856; Emma F.,<sup>9</sup> July 6, 1857; and Henry Durant,<sup>9</sup> April 1, 1860.  
 6. *Helen,*<sup>8</sup> Dec. 14, 1828, m. Sept. 25, 1852, Moses Read Emerson; rs. Claremont; had, Edwin Herbert,<sup>9</sup> March 16, 1855, and Fanny Richards,<sup>9</sup> June 15, 1857.  
 7. *Ann,*<sup>8</sup> Dec. 30, 1832, m. June 9, 1857, Arthur B. Chase; rs. Manchester, N. H.  
 8. *Catherine,*<sup>8</sup> Jan. 13, 1834, m. Feb. 1852, Ira Mitchell; rs. Concord, N. H.; had Frank,<sup>9</sup> Nov. 14, 1859.

172. III. Abiathar,<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 13, 1796; rs. Dedham; selectman in 1849, m. March 24, 1829, Julia Colburn, b. April 8, 1806, dau. of Isaac and Elizabeth (Dexter) C.; had,
1. *George Abiathar*,<sup>8</sup> April 23, 1830; rs. Providence, furniture dealer, firm of A. B. Curry & Sons, m. Dec. 6, 1854, Mary E. Curry, b. Dec. 1833, dau. of Aaron B. and Dorcas (Green) C. of Providence; had Maurice G.,<sup>9</sup> b. Nov. 5, 1856.
  2. *Fanny*,<sup>8</sup> July 27, 1832, d. July 29, 1835.
  3. *Franklin Dexter*,<sup>8</sup> b. Oct. 25, 1835, d. March 21, 1837.
  4. *Franklin Dexter*,<sup>8</sup> May 23, 1838, d. Sept. 8, 1841.
  5. *Emily Colburn*,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 14, 1840, d. March 16, 1842.
  6. *Horace*,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 10, 1841, d. March 22, 1842.
  7. *Olive Augusta*,<sup>8</sup> July 25, 1843.
  8. *Frank*,<sup>8</sup> June 25, 1845, d. April 26, 1846.
  9. *Clara Louisa*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 7, 1848.
- 172½. IV. Silvanus,<sup>7</sup> b. March 4, 1811, m. Louisa Hurd, dau. of Dea. Elnathan H. of Newport, N. H.; rs. Sutton, N. H.; had, 1. *Lucy Ann*,<sup>8</sup> 1844. 2. *Charles*.<sup>8</sup>
- 
72. 173. Luther,<sup>6</sup> m. May 27, 1794, Polly Battelle, b. Aug. 5, 1774, dau. of Ebenezer and Hannah B. of Dover; r. Dover. Had,
174. I. Polly,<sup>7</sup> May 28, 1795, m. June 5, 1822, Calvin Howe, b. March 15, 1799, d. June 27, 1829, son of Thomas and Hannah H.; rs. Dedham; had *Calvin N.*,<sup>8</sup> March 13, 1825, d. Nov. 12, 1825.
320. 175. II. Martin,<sup>7</sup> July 14, 1797, d. Oct. 6, 1837, m. Harriet Angier.
176. III. Mehetable,<sup>7</sup> May 15, 1800, d. Dec. 23, 1831, m. Dec. 1819, Nathan Phillips; had, *Francis*,<sup>8</sup> *Freeman*,<sup>8</sup> and *Mary E.*<sup>8</sup>
177. IV. Miranda,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 21, 1803, d. Feb. 2, 1850, m. May 10, 1827, Austin Bryant, d. June 23, 1851; had 4 children, died young.
326. 178. V. Luther,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 4, 1806, d. Feb. 21, '60, at N. York, m. Betsey Mann.
330. 179. VI. Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> July 30, 1811, m. Joshua S. Bailey.
- VII. Alvan,<sup>7</sup> March 30, 1816, d. unm. Nov. 22, 1844.
- 
78. 180. Jotham,<sup>6</sup> m. May 6, 1802, Sarah Whiting of Dedham, b. June 22, 1776, d. at Manchester, N. J., Dec. 12, 1849, dau. of Nathaniel and Eliza (Eaton) W.; rm. Dedham to N. Jersey and N. York. Had at D.,
181. I. Avery,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 20, 1803. II. Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 4, 1804.
- III. Julitta,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 18, 1806.
- 
96. 183. Joseph,<sup>6</sup> m. May 11, 1796, Abigail Stowell, died March 12, 1856, aged 88 years; r. Dedham. Had,
187. 184. I. Eliakim,<sup>7</sup> March 22, 1797, m. Fanny Johnson.
- II. Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 18, 1798, m. April 2, 1825, Jane S. Wilson of Needham; rs. N.
- III. Betsey,<sup>7</sup> May 28, 1800, m. Oct. 24, 1819, Nathaniel Sumner.
- IV. Hannah,<sup>7</sup> March 28, 1802, died unm.
- V. Mary,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 21, 1804, m. Porter Boyden, son of Benjamin B.; r. W. Dedham.
- 
184. 187. Eliakim,<sup>7</sup> m. 1824, Fanny Johnson, b. Feb. 5, 1797, dau. of Obed J.; rs. Sharon. Had,
- I. William M.,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 18, 1825, m. Abby F. Dudley; rs. Braintree; had *Charles G.*<sup>9</sup> March 22, 1848.

- II. Fanny J.,<sup>8</sup> May 11, 1827, died young.
- III. Fanny E.,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 8, 1829, m. William P. Holbrook; had, 1. *Horace R.*,<sup>9</sup> March 3, 1850. 2. *Mary F.*,<sup>9</sup> Nov. 16, 1851. 3. *Emma C.*,<sup>9</sup> Oct. 16, 1854.
- IV. George W.,<sup>8</sup> May 12, 1831, m. Martha Alden; rs. S.; had, 1. *Elsie A.*,<sup>9</sup> June 16, 1856. 2. *George B.*,<sup>9</sup> June 12, 1859.
- V. Hannah E.,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 17, 1833, m. S.W. Bullard; rs. S.; has, *Edith E.*<sup>9</sup>
- VI. Ellen M.,<sup>8</sup> Oct 9, 1834, m. John S. Middleton; rs. S.

100. 193. Joseph,<sup>6</sup> succeeded his father in Boston as a merchant, possessed genius and wit; and sometimes amused his neighbors, if not the public, with his satirical writings. He took a lively interest in the theological controversies of his time; was an officer in one of the churches; and highly esteemed and respected. He died intestate, 1822, and his widow, Alice W., April 22, 1822, was appointed his executrix, but declined, and at her request, her father was appointed, who presented an inventory of the estate, valued at \$19,287; and, April 26, 1824, another inventory valued at \$312.57; and prayed for an allowance of \$1,572, for bad debts. In these inventories are included all sorts of iron, and a pew in Hollis-st. Church, and house No 61 Orange-street. He m. Oct. 4, 1800, Alice Winchester Lovering, who was b. June 23, 1781, and d. Jan. 5, 1844, dau. of Joseph L. of Boston. They had,
194. I. Esther,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 17, 1801, m. Dec. 20, 1827, Charles W. Apthorp, a merchant of Boston.
- II. Elizabeth Dudley,<sup>7</sup> March 9, 1803, died Sept. 28, 1805.
- III. Anna Mayo,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 28, 1805, died Oct. 10, 1805.
195. IV. Elizabeth Anna,<sup>7</sup> July 7, 1806, d. Jan. 27, 1836, m. May 25, '29, Charles S. Tewksbury, merchant of Troy; and 2d, Sept. 10, 1834, Benjamin H. Reed, merchant of Worcester.
196. V. Paul Dudley,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 19, 1808, m. Dec. 29, 1835, Elizabeth Whipple of Pottsville, Pa.; rs. in California, s. p.
- VI. Nancy L.,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 28, 1810, died Dec. 5, 1811.
197. VII. Joseph Lovering,<sup>7</sup> Esq., June 3, 1812, m. Oct. 29, 1835, Mary Greene Ballard; dau. of John Ballard, Esq., of Boston; rs. Boston; had,
1. *John Ballard*,<sup>8</sup> b. Apr. 27, '39. 2. *Joseph Dudley*,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 27, '43.
3. *George Gay*,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 6, '44. 4. *Henry Clark*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 26, '46.
5. *Helen Maria Clark*,<sup>8</sup> May 17, 1851.
204. VIII. Joel,<sup>7</sup> Esq., July 29, 1814, m. July 20, 1836, Caroline Rundlet Lakeman of Boston; rs. a merchant at B., firm of Bayley, Rollins & Co., and there had,
1. *Anna Caroline*,<sup>8</sup> July 5, 1837. 2. Joel,<sup>8</sup> July 27, 1843, d. July 29, 1845. 3. *Caroline*,<sup>8</sup> b. also July 27, 1843. 4. *William Rollins*,<sup>8</sup> March 18, 1849, d. Jan. 12, 1850.
207. IX. Nancy C.,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 10, 1817, m. May 30, 1839, Rev. Theodore Haskell Dorr, grad. Harv. U., 1835; rs. as pastor of the Unitarian Ch. in Sherborn; had, 1. *Esther Goldthwaite*,<sup>8</sup> b. July 2, '40, at Billerica. 2. *Theodore Haskell*,<sup>8</sup> April 26, 1842, at B., d. Sept. 17, 1849, at Lexington. 3. *John*,<sup>8</sup> b. June 18, 1844, at Boston. 4. *Joseph Richards*,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 7, 1848, at Lexington. 5. *Dudley Apthorp*,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 20, '50, at Boston. 6. *Arthur L.*,<sup>8</sup> b. at Sherborn.
212. X. William,<sup>7</sup> June 15, 1819, m. March 9, '43, Julia Pray of Climax, Mich.; rs. C.; had, 1. *Adeline P.*,<sup>8</sup> b. Aug. 26, 1845. 2. *Alice L.*,<sup>8</sup> b. also Aug. 26, '45. 3. *Winthrop L.*,<sup>8</sup> April 10, '48. 4. *Theodore Dorr*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 13, 1852.

217. XI. George Knapp,<sup>7</sup> March 27, 1822, m. Oct. 26, 1843, Nancy Mallard of Lancaster; rs. L.; had, 1. *Walter L.*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 4, '47. 2. *Mary N. C.*<sup>8</sup> (d.) 3. *Joseph Mayo.*<sup>8</sup>
- 
101. 219. Elizabeth,<sup>6</sup> m. Richards Child of Boston, a merchant, who d. Nov. 28, 1840, aged 56, son of Daniel C.; (Sect. 2, No. 358); and rs. his widow, at her father's homestead, built by him, at the corner of Hollis and Washington streets. Had,
220. I. Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> July 24, 1813, d. Feb. 24, 1856, s. p.; m. Dr. Abel Ball of Boston.
- II. Henry,<sup>7</sup> July 17, 1815, died aged 8 months.
221. III. Henry,<sup>7</sup> July 25, 1816, d. March 16, 1846, m. Sarah (Shurtleff) Freeman; r. a trader at Hillsboro', Ill.; had, 1. *Dudley*,<sup>8</sup> June 23, 1845; rs. Boston.
- 
109. 223. Samuel,<sup>6</sup> m. June 14, 1804, Rebecca Badger of Boston, b. July 20, 1780, by whom he had two children,
- I. Susan W.,<sup>7</sup> April 5, 1805. II. Rebecca L.,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 25, 1806.
- He, with his wife and children, and sister Hannah, was on board a vessel from Boston to Portland, which was wrecked near P., on the night of July 12, 1807, and all his family, with his sister, perished. He was taken from the wreck 14 hours after, in a state of great exhaustion, from which he with difficulty recovered. He m. 2d, Nov. 24, 1808, Rebecca Willis, who was born July 28, 1782, sister of Nathaniel P. W. of Boston. Had,
- III. Henry,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 26, 1810, July 2, 1814.
224. IV. Samuel,<sup>7</sup> Rev., A. M., b. Sept. 20, 1815, grad. at B. U., 1838, and afterwards at Theo. Sem., Newton, was ordained 1842, at W. Sutton, as pastor of a Baptist Church. He was subsequently pastor in Providence, and also in N. J., but now rs. a teacher in Prov. He m. Maria Tolman, the author of several works of merit; had,
1. *Abbie Maria*,<sup>8</sup> Mar. 23, '43. 2. *Ella Margaret*,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 2, '46.
3. *Mary Willis*,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 20, '50. 4. *Malcolm Willis*,<sup>8</sup> June 19, '54.
229. V. Lucy Douglas,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 20, 1815, m. Nov. '36, Joseph P. Titcomb, who d. Nov. 26, 1847; and 2d, Simon D. Dyer; had, 1. *Joseph P.*,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 26, '39, d. April, '41. 2. *Joseph P.*,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 23, '42.
3. *Lucy A.*,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 30, '44, d. Sept. 8, '45. 4. *Antoinette J. Titcomb*,<sup>8</sup> May '46, d. May 19, '49. 5. *Antoinette T.*,<sup>8</sup> Feb. '52, d. Aug. '52.
6. *Frank Willis Dyer*,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 28, '57.
231. VI. Sarah Willis,<sup>7</sup> April 13, 1820, d. Jan. 22, '44, m. Nov. 8, '43, Elias Davis; had *Charles D.*,<sup>8</sup> 1844.
233. VII. Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> May 20, 1823, m. Sept. 7, 1847, William L. Elliot, b. May 22, 1822; had, 1. *Annie Gertrude*,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 27, '52. 2. *William Richards*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 10, 1855.
- 
110. 236. William,<sup>6</sup> m. Philura Stephens, d. at Dover, Mass., Nov. 23, 1844; r. Canaan, N. Y., and Dedham. Had,
237. I. Rosella,<sup>7</sup> June 22, 1812, at Canaan.
336. 238. II. William Mason,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 31, 1813, at Canaan, m. Harriet Mills.
239. III. Charles Whiting,<sup>7</sup> July 21, 1815, m. July 13, '36, at Guildford, Ct., Susan Janette Redford; rs. Shirley; had, 1. *John W.*,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 1, '38, at G. 2. *Harriet Ellen*,<sup>8</sup> April 13, '40, at Berlin, Ct. 3. *Charles Edgar*,<sup>8</sup> July 24, '42, at Milton, Pa. 4. *Lydia R.*,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 26, '47,



- at Milton, Pa. 5. *Florence A.*,<sup>8</sup> July 18, '50, at Le  
6. *Mary Jane*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 9, '57, at St. Catherines, C. W.
- iv. Child,<sup>7</sup> b. May 23, 1817, d. May 28, 1817.
- v. Eliza Fisher,<sup>7</sup> June 24, 1824, m. Nov. '44, John D. White of Wrentham; had, 1. *John Gardner*,<sup>8</sup> at W., Jan. '46. 2. *Inez Francis*,<sup>8</sup> at Niagara, '55. 3. *Laura Hamilton*,<sup>8</sup> at Shirley, Mass., '58.
- 
111. 247. Willard,<sup>6</sup> m. June 13, 1813, Sophia M. Pickworth, b. Oct. 9, 1786, d. Dec. 8, 1847, dau. of Benj. F. and Mary E. P. of Salem. Had,
248. i. Joshua F.,<sup>7</sup> June 21, 1814, at Portland, Me., d. Feb. 15, '52, m. April 23, '44, Caroline A. Nelson, b. Dec. 9, '17, at Hallowell, Me., dau. of Samuel and Cynthia N. of Bangor; had, 1. *Adelaide*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 27, '45, at B., d. Jan. 13, '47. 2. *Mary Louisa*,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 29, '48, d. Dec. 28, '48. 3. *Albert Nelson*,<sup>8</sup> March 16, '50, d. July 16, '51. 4. *Ella*,<sup>8</sup> April 26, '52, d. June 11, 1852.
249. ii. Sophia A.,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 3, 1817.
250. iii. Caroline R.,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 16, 1819, m. March 9, '47, Hanson M. Hart; r. Portsmouth, N. H.; had *Sophia Eloise*,<sup>8</sup> April 5, '50.
252. iv. Willard,<sup>7</sup> May 8, '21, at Portland.
- v. Mary Pickworth,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 25, '25, d. Dec. 30, '25.
- 
112. 253. Mason,<sup>6</sup> Esq., settled in Dedham as a merchant, where he still resides, has transacted mercantile business in Dedham for about 40 years, in the enjoyment of the confidence and esteem of the public, serving the town as selectman from 1846 to '54. He m. Oct. 7, 1812, Eliza Whiting of Dedham, b. Oct. 7, 1790, at Providence, dau. of John and Beulah (Lewis) Whiting. Had,
254. i. Roxana Lewis,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 6, 1814, at Dedham; rs. with parents.
255. ii. Beulah,<sup>7</sup> April 16, '17, m. April 4, '37, William H. Wilson; rs. Boston; had, 1. *Richard Mason*,<sup>8</sup> March 28, '38, at Dedham. 2. *William Forbes*,<sup>8</sup> March 27, '40, at Boston. 3. *Charles Edward*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 15, '41, at Boston. 4. *Henry Howard*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 21, '43, at B. 5. *Ellen Marion*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 31, '45, at Dedham. 6. *Walter Lewis*,<sup>8</sup> July 23, '50, at Boston. 7. *Grace Lee*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 4, '53, at Boston.
263. iii. Anna Eliza,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 16, 1825, at Dedham, m. George Smith. (Sect. 2, No. 788.)
- 
114. 264. Moses,<sup>6</sup> m. Nov. 26, 1846, at Charlestown, Elizabeth H. Grow, from Tremont, Me., and b. Oct. 13, 1808, has been in the employ of U. S., at the Navy Yard in C. for 20 years, but now resides s. p., as a farmer at Melrose.
- 
117. 265. Joel,<sup>6</sup> r. in Dedham as a machinist, and also undertaker; m. Susan Bird, Dec. 3, 1812, who d. Aug. 30, 1846, aged 41; and 2d, Mrs. Eliza Newell, Dec. 1, 1846, dau. of Elisha and Elizabeth Lapham of Dorchester, and widow of Ebenezer Newell. Had,
266. i. Elvira,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 22, 1813, m. Nov. 27, '34, Horatio Clarke, of Ded.; had, 1. *Elvira*,<sup>6</sup> June 11, '36, d. July 25, '36. 2. *Horatio*,<sup>8</sup> July 7, '37, d. Aug. 13, '37. 3. *William H.*,<sup>8</sup> Mar. 8, '40. 4. *Frederick L.*,<sup>8</sup> March 9, 1850.
- ii. Everett,<sup>7</sup> July 26, 1816, d. Oct. 2, 1820.
- iii. Seth,<sup>7</sup> April 12, 1819, d. Sept. 19, 1820.

- iv. Seth E.,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 3, 1822, d. Sept. 23, 1829.  
 v. Joel,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 3, 1824, d. Jan. 13, 1825.
267. vi. Susan C.,<sup>7</sup> June 11, 1826, d. Oct. 18, 1859, m. Oct. 1, '45, James F. Whittemore of D.; r. and d. at Boston; had, 1. *Charles F.*,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 13, '48. 2. *George F.*,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 20, '49. 3. *Clarence*,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 26, 1853.
271. vii. George,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 29, 1827, m. Nov. 10, 1850, Sophronia C. Wheeler; rs. machinist, Roxbury; had, 1. *Cecelia G.*,<sup>8</sup> April 27, '54. 2. *Laura*,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 29, '57, d. Aug. 11, '59.
273. viii. Frederick,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 15, 1828, m. Sarah L. Chisholm; rs. S. Boston; had, 1. *William F.*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 28, '52. 2. *Chas. Edwin*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 21 '55.
276. ix. Sarah,<sup>7</sup> May 6, 1831, m. March 18, '58, Edwin J. Lewis, of the firm of W. K. Lewis & Brothers, Boston; rs. Roxbury; had *Edwin J.*,<sup>8</sup> May 1, '59.
- x. Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 24, 1833, d. in Roxbury, March 8, '60, s. p.; m. Richard K. Wakefield.
- 
154. 277. Ira,<sup>7</sup> m. Nov. 21, 1813, Fanny Draper; r. Attleboro. Had,  
 278. i. Edmund Ira,<sup>8</sup> m. Lucy Morse; rs. at A., an extensive manufacturer of jewelry, and president of Attleboro' Bank.
279. ii. Harriet,<sup>8</sup> m. Dr. James W. Foster of Attleboro'; had *Jane*,<sup>9</sup> *James*,<sup>9</sup> and *Henrietta*.<sup>9</sup>
283. iii. Josiah D.,<sup>8</sup> b. July 7, 1827, m. Jan. 19, 1848, Harriet E. Draper, b. Aug. 26, 1826, dau. of John D.; rs. A., a manufacturer of jewelry; had *Ira*,<sup>9</sup> March 5, '52.
285. iv. Henrietta,<sup>8</sup> m. Henry F. Barrows; r. A.; has *Henry*.<sup>9</sup>
- 
163. 287. Ira,<sup>7</sup> rs. W. Dedham, m. 1809, Widow Polly Allen, dau. of Joseph Cheney, d. Sept. 24, 1858, aged 71. Had,  
 288. 1. Lewis Allen,<sup>8</sup> b. 1811, trader in W. Dedham, m. Martha E. Field, d. March 9, 1852; and 2d, April 20, '54, Maria Colburn, b. 1822 or '23, dau. of Isaacus and Louisa C. of Dedham; had, 1. *Mary Matilda*,<sup>9</sup> b. 1836 or '37, m. July 10, '55, Martin William Burke of Newton. 2. *Isabel P.*,<sup>9</sup> Jan. 8, '48, by 1st wife.
291. ii. Selina,<sup>8</sup> m. Dec. 31, 1834, Sylvanus Coy.
- iii. Fanny,<sup>8</sup> b. Aug. 1816, d. Feb. 18, 1857, m. Henry Coy.
293. iv. Ira,<sup>8</sup> rs. Sharon, m. ———.
- 
165. 294. Reuel,<sup>7</sup> Esq., commenced life without capital, and became one of the most eminent practical manufacturers in Rhode Island. He devoted his principal attention to the manufacture of printed cloths; and accumulated about \$30,000 by the business. In a paper printed at Central Falls, Smithfield, where he died, he is thus noticed: "He was distinguished for unusually active business habits. His generous and liberal disposition won for him the friendship of all who made his acquaintance or had dealings with him, and it is probable that of the many individuals who have been in his employ not one ever left him dissatisfied. He looked upon the laborer as an equal, and treated him as a friend. His public spirit endeared him to his fellow citizens, and his death has left a void not to be easily filled." "His eulogy is in the hearts of those who knew him best. Enshrined in their affections, the tear of sorrow will long be shed over his grave, and long after his remains have mouldered to dust will he be deplored by those to whom he was so dear."

- He m. 1821, at Burrillville, R. I., Laura Paine, b. April 14, 1800, at Gloucester, R. I.; and had,
295. I. Caroline E.,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 19, 1822, m. Dec. 7, '46, Henry D. Cogswell; rs. San Francisco.
296. II. William W.,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 13, 1824, at Cumberland, R. I., m. Jan. 5, '48, Annie S. Hannah; rs. Jersey City, N. J., a merchant in New York, of the firm of P. P. Shaw & Co.
- III. Ellen M.,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 11, 1825, at Plainfield, Ct., d. Nov. 1, '26.
297. IV. James R.,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 16, 1826, at Plainfield, Ct., m. Sept. 5, '55, Annie Knower of Albany, N. Y.; rs. a commission merchant at San Francisco, of the firm of R. & McCracken; had, 1. *William W.*,<sup>9</sup> July 26, '56. 2. *Alexander O.*,<sup>9</sup> Jan. 1, '58.
300. V. Ellen M.,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 14, 1829, at Providence, m. Sept. 13, '46, John F. Lowe, who d. Oct. 19, '51; and 2d, Nov. 19, '56, D.W. Hayes; and had, 1. *Reuel F. Lowe*,<sup>9</sup> Nov. 30, '47. 2. *James W. Lowe*,<sup>9</sup> Sept. 21, '49, d. '57. 3. *Sabra C. Hayes*,<sup>9</sup> Aug. 24, '57, d. Aug. 9, '58. 4. *Marietta Hayes*,<sup>9</sup> Aug. 10, '59; rs. Rochester, N. Y.
303. VI. Laura P.,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 27, 1830, at Providence, m. Nov. 24, '49, Robert C. Robley; rs. Canton; had, 1. *Laura C.*,<sup>9</sup> Nov. 1, '49. 2. *George*,<sup>9</sup> April 7, '52, d. Sept. 24, '58. 3. *Elizabeth R.*,<sup>9</sup> Feb. 9, '57.
305. VII. Frances E.,<sup>8</sup> May 3, 1836, at Smithfield.
- 
168. 306. Ebenezer,<sup>7</sup> m. Sept. 19, 1822, Catherine Newell, b. March 1, 1803, dau. of Reuben and Abigail (Smith) N.; and had, at Dedham,
307. I. Nancy,<sup>8</sup> b. Feb. 18, 1823, m. Oct. 24, '44, Jesse Morse of D., b. Jan. 22, '16, son of Jesse and Clarissa (Guild) M.; has *Mary Newell*.<sup>9</sup>
309. II. Abigail C.,<sup>8</sup> b. Nov. 12, 1824, m. Augustus Spaulding of Ashford, Ct.; has, 1. *Albert Augustus*.<sup>9</sup> 2. *George Richards*.<sup>9</sup>
312. III. Charles,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 10, '27, m. Mary Ann Fisk of Mansfield, Ct., d. Feb. 18, '58; had *Charles Newell*,<sup>9</sup> and r. and d. at Chicago.
314. IV. Abner S.,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 3, 1830, m. Sept. 1, '52, Caroline McCormick, b. July 22, '32, dau. of William and Caroline McC. of N. York; rs. a merchant in do., of the firm of Richards & Whiting; had, 1. *Maggie Burt*,<sup>9</sup> May 23, '53. 2. *Minnie Woodruff*,<sup>9</sup> May 17, '57.
317. V. Abiathar,<sup>8</sup> b. Oct. 25, 1837; rs. New York.
318. VI. Reuel,<sup>8</sup> b. March 18, 1840; rs. Ct.
- VII. George Fisher,<sup>8</sup> b. Sept. 7, 1842.
- 
175. 320. Martin,<sup>7</sup> m. Nov. 6, 1822, Harriet Angier of Southboro'; r. Ded. Had,
- I. Albert Angier,<sup>8</sup> May, '24, d. Oct. 18, '25.
321. II. Harriet Ann,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 11, 1826, m. Oct. 27, '52, Charles G. Mackintosh; rs. W. Roxbury; had, 1. *Charles Austin*,<sup>9</sup> Aug. 25, '53. 2. *Joseph Billings*,<sup>9</sup> March 16, '60.
323. III. Mary Jane,<sup>8</sup> b. also Sept. 11, 1826; rs. unkm. at Boston.
324. IV. Ellen Elizabeth,<sup>8</sup> April 19, 1833, at Dedham, m. Bradford Rand; rs. Shrewsbury.
325. V. Angeline Frances,<sup>8</sup> April 1, 1836, at Newton, d. Dec. '56, m. Leander Rice of Framingham.
- 
178. 326. Luther,<sup>7</sup> m. Oct. 14, 1834, Betsey Mann, from Dover, dau. of Daniel, Esq., and Rachel Mann; r. in Dover and New York.
327. I. Isabel Frances,<sup>8</sup> March 23, 1837, at Dover.

328. II. Daniel Webster,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 12, 1840, at New York.  
 329. III. Alice Miranda,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 24, 1848, at New York.
- 
179. 330. Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> m. Aug. 31, 1834, Joshua S. Bailey; rs. Somerville. Had,  
 331. I. Charles Henry,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 29, 1835, at Dedham.  
 II. Emma Frances,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 20, '38, at Charlestown.  
 333. III. Helen Miranda,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 26, '42, at C., d. March 15, '53.  
 IV. Alvan Richards,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 3, '46, at Charlestown.  
 334. V. Martha Elizabeth,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 17, '48, at Somerville.  
 VI. Ellen Caroline,<sup>8</sup> May 5, '53, at Somerville.
- 
238. 336. William Mason,<sup>7</sup> carpenter in Dover, m. March 9, 1840, Harriet Mills  
 of Needham, b. Nov. 26, 1819, dau. of Joseph M.; had at Dover,  
 337. I. Charles Edward,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 19, 1841.  
 338. II. Franklin,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 26, 1844.  
 339. III. Caroline Mills,<sup>8</sup> July 28, 1847.  
 340. IV. Harriet Laura,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 31, 1850.  
 V. Clarence,<sup>8</sup> July 13, 1852, d. Aug. 8, '53.

The following names were received too late for insertion in their proper place.

75. 341. Betsey,<sup>6</sup> m. Oct. 16, 1797, Nathaniel Whiting of Francestown, N. H.,  
 son of Zachariah and Desire (Guild) W. of Dedham. Had,  
 342. I. Betsey,<sup>7</sup> 1799, m. Nehemiah Dodge of N. Boston, N. H.; rs.  
 Newport, N. H.  
 343. II. Stephen,<sup>7</sup> 1801, m. Rebecca Morse of N. Boston; r. Chester, N. H.,  
 and Braintree, Vermont.  
 344. III. Nathaniel,<sup>7</sup> 1803; rs. Francestown, m. — Thorndike; and 2d, —.  
 345. IV. Abel Richards,<sup>7</sup> 1806; rs. W. Dedham, unm.  
 346. V. Avery,<sup>7</sup> 1801, owns and rs. unm. on the homestead of his grand-  
 father, Capt. Abel Richards, in W. Dedham.  
 347. VI. Sarah E.,<sup>7</sup> 1814, m. Dean Bixby; r. Manchester and Francestown.
- 
79. 348. Moses,<sup>6</sup> m. Jan. 1, 1807, Hannah Fairbanks, (d.) Had,  
 349. I. Milly C.,<sup>7</sup> m. Moses Weatherbee of D.  
 350. II. Albert,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 3, 1809, m. Nancy Bourne of Attleboro'; had, 1.  
*Nancy Maria*,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 15, 1832, m. June 3, '50, for a 2d wife,  
 Warren Covell of D., son of Daniel and Olive C.; and had  
 Charles Warren,<sup>9</sup> Oct. 30, '52; and Edwin A.,<sup>9</sup> June 28, '55.  
 2. *Mary Adeline*,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 23, '33. 3. *Edward Ewing*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 2, '35.  
 4. *Marinda B.*, Oct. 16, '38.  
 355. III. Augustus,<sup>7</sup> m. Nov. 22, 1844, Maria Decastro; had, 1. *Harriet A.*,<sup>8</sup>  
 Nov. 23, 1845. 2. *Abel A.*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 4, '47 (d.) 3. *Abel A.*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 8, '49.  
 4. *A son*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 11, '52. 5. *A daughter*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 12, '53.  
 359. IV. Martha.<sup>7</sup>
- 
71. 360. Jesse,<sup>6</sup> m. Nov. 18, 1792, Elizabeth Davis of Roxbury, b. Aug. 22, '73,  
 d. Feb. 18, 1855, at W. Roxbury; rm. to Portland, Me., Dec. 16,  
 1792. Had,  
 I. John Davis,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 13, 1793, d. April 30, 1799.  
 361. II. Mary,<sup>7</sup> April 7, 1795, d. July, 1854, at W. Roxbury, m. 1815, at  
 P., William Warner, b. at W. Newbury, Sept. 4, '95, d. 1817; had,  
 362. 1. *William Henry Warner*,<sup>8</sup> m. Oct. '52, Eliza P. Richards,  
 (No. 390); rs. S. Boston; had Ella,<sup>9</sup> Aug. '53.



364. 2. *Jesse Richards Warner*,<sup>8</sup> m. Jane Libby of P.; rs. W. Rox.; has Francis Henry,<sup>9</sup> Alice Maria,<sup>9</sup> and Marian Elizabeth.<sup>9</sup>
- III. Benjamin,<sup>7</sup> July 26, 1796, d. Aug. 16, 1796.
368. IV. Benjamin,<sup>7</sup> July 12, 1797, d. July, 1854, at P., m. Eunice (Jewett) Richards, the widow of his brother Edmund, (No. 386); rs. P.; had, 1. *Joseph Monroe*<sup>8</sup>; 2. *Frank*<sup>8</sup>; 3. *Emily*<sup>8</sup>; 4. *Mary*<sup>8</sup>; who, with their mother, rm. to Vernon Springs, Ia.
373. V. Frances,<sup>7</sup> April 11, 1799, d. Oct. 9, 1836, m. Calvin Dana of P., d. 1826; and 2d, Joseph E. Monroe, shipmaster of P.; had,
374. 1. *Frances E. Dana*,<sup>8</sup> m. Thomas R. Hayes; rs. Portland.
375. VI. John Davis,<sup>7</sup> May 2, 1801, m. Oct. 22, Alma Roberts of P.; r. Ellsworth, Me.; had, 1. *Warren*,<sup>8</sup> July, 1823, at Topsham, Me., d. Feb. 22, '37, at E.
376. 2. *John Black*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 24, 1825, at E. 3. *Elizabeth*,<sup>8</sup> May 17, '27.
379. 4. *Alma*,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 24, 1829.
5. *Nancy Warren*,<sup>8</sup> March 4, 1831, m. Oct. 30, '51, David B. Silsby of Aurora, Me., who d. in Fa., April 30, '59, aged 30; had Brainerd Willis,<sup>9</sup> Jan. 12, '54, at E., d. July '55. Lizzie Agnes,<sup>9</sup> March 11, '55, at A.; and Alma Frances,<sup>9</sup> April 30, '58, at Woodstock, Fa.
382. 6. *Henry Scott*,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 11, 1833.
383. 7. *Francis*,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 26, 1835, d. Oct. 11, '40.
8. *Sophia*,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 16, '37, m. June 20, '59, George S. Murphy of Boston; rs. B.
384. 9. *James Lincoln*,<sup>8</sup> July 29, '39. 10. *Hattie Maria*,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 25, '43.
386. VII. Edmund,<sup>7</sup> April 1, 1803, d. March 22, '38, m. Eunice Jewett of P.; had *James E.*<sup>8</sup>
388. VIII. Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 21, 1805, m. March 28, '49, John Pearson of P.
389. IX. Thomas T.,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 20, 1809, m. '32, Mary J. Bailey of P.; rs. P.; had,
390. 1. *Eliza Prince*,<sup>8</sup> May, 1833, at Portland, m. William H. Warner, (No. 362.)
391. 2. *Charles F.*,<sup>8</sup> March 1837, m. Nov. 24, '55, Mary A. C. O'Brien, dau. of Edward O'Brien; rs. in Boston as a printer; had Ida,<sup>9</sup> Oct. 4, '56; and Mary Frances.<sup>9</sup>
394. 3. *Mary Frances*,<sup>8</sup> April, '40. 4. *Calvin Dana*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. '44.
396. 5. *William Henry*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. '47. 6. *Jesse Warner*,<sup>8</sup> Jan. '50.
7. *Frank Bryant*,<sup>8</sup> June, '54.
399. X. Lucy Ann,<sup>7</sup> April 15, 1811, m. Capt. Joseph E. Monroe of P.; rs. West Roxbury.
- XI. Henry Scott,<sup>7</sup> March 13, 1813, d. in La., aged 22 years.
- XII. Perhaps 1 more son.<sup>7</sup>

## CHAPT. VI. SECTION II.

Nathaniel,<sup>2</sup> Mr., inherited the homestead where Rev. Ebenezer Burgess, D. D., of Dedham, now resides, and about a double share of his father's lands. He was a man of character and standing, and wore the title of Mr. He m. 28 (12) 1678, Mary Aldis of Dedham, dau. of Dea. John and Sarah (Elliott) Aldis, and born 29 (9) 1657, who survived him. He took the freeman's oath 1690, and made his will Jan. 26; 1721-2. This was exhibited in court March 11, 1726-7, by his son Edward, who declined to act as one of the executors. It was again presented Dec. 10, 1731, by Edward Richardson, and proved. In this he gave his wife Mary all his silver money, the use and improvement of all his housing and lands and movables during her life; mentions having previously given Nathaniel and James lands to a considerable amount, and to Jeremiah £60 in silver, and loaned him £30. He gave Nathaniel 20 acres at Strawberry Hill, and one third of his cedar swamp, near Easy Plain. To James, 40 acres at Strawberry Hill, one third of his cedar swamp, and one half of his cow commons; and to Jeremiah the £30 which he had loaned him, and one third of his cedar swamp. To his daughters, Mary Totman, to whom he had given £57, an additional sum of £43; and to Elizabeth, £100, i. e. £50 at her marriage, and £50 in four years after the death of his wife, or £100 if unmarried at the death of his wife.

To his son Edward he bequeathed his homestead, and all his lands on both sides of the road leading from the town into the woods, the Allen meadow, six acres of woodland near Ephraim Wilson, Sr.'s, all his land at Cole Hearth Plain, two acres of cedar swamp near Wigwam Plain, one half of his cow commons, and all his movables. After the death of his wife, Edward was required to run out the lots given to his brothers, and in four years to pay all legacies. He cut off any of the legatees who should attempt to break his will, and gave their portion to be equally divided to the rest; and appointed his wife Mary, and son Edward, executors. Witnesses, Noah and Eleazer Kingsbury, Henry Fuller, Samuel Woodcock, and Michael Metcalf. He died very suddenly while sitting in his chair, Feb. 15, 1726-7, in his 79th year. He had,

7. 2. I. Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> 2 (11) 1679, d. Oct. 25, 1749, m. Lydia —.
12. 3. ~~X~~II. Jeremiah,<sup>3</sup> 30 (3) 1681, m. Hannah Fisher.
21. 4. III. James,<sup>3</sup> 24 (2) 1683, d. May 22, 1760, m. Hannah Metcalf.
29. 5. IV. Edward,<sup>3</sup> Sept. 17, 1684, d. Dec. 3, 1771, aged 87, G. S.; m. Sarah Wheeler; 2d, Hannah Lyon; 3d, Zipporah Battelle.
- v. William,<sup>3</sup> Dec. 16, 1687, d. Jan. 8, 1701-2.
6. VI. Mary,<sup>3</sup> Feb. 28, 1690-91, m. Jan. 5, 1709-10, John Totman of Roxbury, b. Oct. 13, 1685, son of Jabez T.; had several child'n.
- VII. Dorcas,<sup>3</sup> April 21, 1696, d. Jan. 19, 1701-2.
- VIII. Elizabeth,<sup>3</sup> Dec. 3, 1699, was living unm. 1721.

- 
2. 7. Nathaniel, m. Lydia —; r. in Dedham, where he d. intestate, and Nov. 18, 1749, his son Nathaniel was appointed to administer on his estate, inventoried at £4,529. His widow Lydia was last taxed in D., 1760. They had, at D.
  8. I. Lydia,<sup>4</sup> Oct. 10, 1706, d. Oct. 7, '40, m. Nov. 22, 1733, Nathaniel Wilson.
  37. 9. II. Nathaniel,<sup>4</sup> June 8, 1709, m. Sarah Fisher.
  10. III. Mary,<sup>4</sup> July 25, 1714, pr. m. June 21, 1750, Nath'l Titus of Reho.
  - IV. Rachel,<sup>4</sup> Jan. 8, 1716-17, d. June 25, 1729 or '30.

v. David,<sup>4</sup> Aug. 19, 1722, d. July 12, 1742.

11. vi. Rebecca,<sup>4</sup> Oct. 24, 1725, bap. Oct. 31, 1725, m. William Rogers of Wellington. Their m. entered Sept. 3, 1751.

3. 12. Jeremiah,<sup>3</sup> Capt., m. Hannah Fisher, settled in W. Roxbury, on the place lately owned by Mr. Palmer on Spring street, and became the progenitor of a numerous race of the name, who long made his homestead their geographical centre. No record of his death or settlement of his estate is presumed to exist. He was living in 1752, aged 71 years. He seems to have become the proprietor of much land, and is supposed to have established the famous Peacock tavern. He had,

42. 13. i. Jeremiah,<sup>4</sup> Jan. 18, 1705, d. Jan. 14, '76, m. Hannah Mayo.  
 46. 14. ii. William,<sup>4</sup> Dec. 20, 1707, d. June 19, '97, m. Elizabeth Baker.  
 52. 15. iii. Daniel,<sup>4</sup> b. March 31, 1710, d. Oct. 12, '75, m. Mary Harkness.  
 59. 16. iv. Nathaniel,<sup>4</sup> May 4, 1712, d. '88, m. Mary Colburn; 2d, Mary Whiting.  
 67. 17. v. Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Jan. 22, 1714, d. '90, m. Mary Lyon.  
 18. vi. Hannah,<sup>4</sup> May 18, 1717, m. July 6, '49, Rev. Ebenezer White of Mansfield.  
 71. 19. vii. Ebenezer<sup>4</sup>? who m. Prudence —, and r. in Roxbury.  
 74. 20. viii. John<sup>4</sup>? who d. 1756–60, at Killingly, Ct.; m. Lydia —; r. Roxbury and Killingly.

4. 21. James,<sup>3</sup> m. Hannah Metcalf, b. March 10, 1687, d. Feb. 8, 1770, dau. of Dea. Jonathan M., who m. Hannah Kendrie, b. 9 (12) 1639, dau. of John Kendrie, b. in England, 1605; r. Boston in '39, took the free-man's oath 1640, and d. '86. Mrs. R. was eminent for afflictions and piety. For 19 years before her death she was totally blind. At her funeral, Rev. Mr. Haven delivered a sermon, which was published. James,<sup>5</sup> d. May 22, 1760, and a double-headed stone marks their graves in Dedham, on which is cut "The memory of the just is blessed." His will, dated Aug. 29, 1746, and probated June 20, '60, gave the improvement of half his estate to his widow Hannah, while a widow, and £150 O. T. if married again. To James, Samuel, Hannah, Mary, Mehetable, and Elizabeth, besides what he had already bestowed, he gave £100 O. T. each, to be paid one half within three years after the death of his widow, and the other half after the death of his son Jonathan. To James and Samuel he bequeathed half his lands at Strawberry Hill, and the other half to Ebenezer. To his four daughters, his cedar swamp in Walpole, and room in his house for two of them while unmarried. To Ebenezer he gave half his house and homestead at his death, and the other half at the decease of his widow; and bound him to support the unfortunate Jonathan, and pay the funeral expenses of himself, wife, and Jonathan. His estate was inventoried at £449. Aug. 14, 1750, his "barn well filled was burnt by the lightning"; and 12 days after, £37 17s. 11<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>d. was collected by the church of Dedham, to repair the loss. He had, at D.,

22. i. Hannah,<sup>4</sup> Oct. 10, 1707, m. Feb. 1, '27–28, Joseph Everett, b. July 31, 1703, d. Feb. 17, '74, son of John and Mercy E.; r. Sharon; had *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Hannah*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>5</sup> *Abigail*,<sup>5</sup> *Catherine*,<sup>5</sup> *Edward*,<sup>5</sup> *Elizabeth*,<sup>5</sup> and *Oliver*.<sup>5</sup>

78. 23. ii. James,<sup>4</sup> July 28, 1709, d. Aug. 3, '78, m. Mary Woodward; 2d, Mary Flagg.

- III. Jonathan,<sup>4</sup> June 14, 1711, d. Sept. 4, '59, unm.; was deranged and helpless for 27 years, the effect of bathing when heated.
84. 24. IV. Samuel,<sup>4</sup> May 24, 1714, m. Hannah Metcalf.
25. V. Mary,<sup>4</sup> Oct. 15, 1719, d. '49, m. Dec. 21, '37, Jonathan Fisher, b. Aug. 5, 1713, son of Josiah and Elizabeth F. of Dedham; had *Mary*,<sup>5</sup> *Elizabeth*,<sup>5</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Experience*,<sup>5</sup> and *Ebenezer*.<sup>5</sup>
89. 26. VI. Ebenezer,<sup>4</sup> Jan. 12, 1718-19, d. Feb. 27, '99, m. Thankful Stratton.
- VII. Eliphalet,<sup>4</sup> Sept. 11, 1720, d. Sept. 29, 1720.
27. VIII. Mehetable,<sup>4</sup> Jan. 26, 1726-27, bap. Jan. 29, '26-27, d. May 6, '85, m. Nathan Richards, Sect. 1, No. 57.
- IX. Abigail,<sup>4</sup> Jan. 31, 1728-29, bap. Feb. 19, '28-29, d. July 3, '38.
- X. Eliphalet,<sup>4</sup> Nov. 9, 1730, bap. Nov. 16, '30, in private, being ill, d. Nov. 27, '30.
28. XI. Elizabeth,<sup>4</sup> b. also Nov. 9, 1730, bap. Nov. 16, '30, d. Aug. 3, 1814, m. Abiathar Richards, Sect. 1, No. 64.
- 
5. 29. Edward,<sup>3</sup> Lt., m. at Newton, 1709, Sarah Wheeler, b. Oct. 28, 1689, d. Feb. 22, 1732, dau. of Ephraim and Sarah W.; 2d, Jan. 19, 1736, Hannah Lyon from Roxbury, d. Jan. 4, '55, aged 55, G. S.; and 3d, Jan. 9, 1760, Zipporah Battelle of Dedham, b. March 14, 1708-9, d. Sept. 27, '91, dau. of Barikah and Judith Lewis, widow of Capt. Ebenezer Battelle, and previously widow of Lt. Aaron Ellis. She made her will Sept. 20, '76, which was proved Oct. 25, '91. He r. in Dedham, possessed a good estate, and was a leading member of the church. Had,
- I. Edward,<sup>4</sup> May 2, 1711, d. Sept. 27, '14.
99. 30. II. Josiah,<sup>4</sup> Sept. 22, 1713, d. Oct. 24, '71, m. Hannah Whiting.
- III. Edward,<sup>4</sup> Sept. 5, 1715, d. Sept. 25, '17.
112. 31. IV. Thomas,<sup>4</sup> Oct. 3, 1718, d. March, '90, m. Rebecca Whiting; 2d, Nancy Swift.
32. V. Sarah,<sup>4</sup> July 28, 1720, d. Feb. 7, 1801, m. Oct. 29, '41, Timothy Whiting, b. Oct. 20, 1715; and 2d, March 13, '77, Capt. Eliphalet Robbins of Cambridge.
33. VI. Ephraim,<sup>4</sup> June 16, 1723, paid only a poll tax at D., '48-58.
34. VII. Elizabeth,<sup>4</sup> bap. July 17, 1726, (by wife Sarah.)
35. VIII. Edward,<sup>4</sup> April 18, 1738, bap. April 23, '38, (by wife Hannah,) and was killed by a cart, Jan. 25, 1751.
36. IX. Thaddeus,<sup>4</sup> June 17, 1741, bap. June 21, '41, m. March 20, 1766, Mary Whitney of Newton.
- 
9. 37. Nathaniel,<sup>4</sup> m. Oct. 7, 1736, Sarah Fisher of Dedham, dau. of John and Mary F., and b. Oct. 6, 1711, or of Joshua and Hannah F. and b. July 9, '14, and with her received to the church in Dedham, Dec. 13, '41. She d. June 16, '57. No will or inventory of his estate has been discovered. They had,
117. 38. I. Nathaniel,<sup>5</sup> probably who d. 1785, m. 1st, —; 2d, Lois Bullard.
39. II. John,<sup>5</sup> bap. at D., Dec. 13, '41, prob. m. April 2, '61, Martha Day of D., b. Sept. 21, '40, dau. of Ralph and Mary (Ellis) Day; and had *Jesse*,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 2, '62.
40. III. Jesse,<sup>5</sup> bap. at Dedham, Dec. 13, 1741.
41. IV. Sally,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 8, bap. Dec. 12, 1742, d. Jan. 1, '74, m. May 29, '69, Eliphalet Pond, b. April 11, '45, d. July 2, 1813, son of Eliphalet and Elizabeth Pond; was 1st reg. deeds of Norfolk Co.



13. 42. Jeremiah,<sup>4</sup> m. May 23, 1728, Hannah Mayo, b. April 4, 1700, dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth (Davis) Mayo of Roxbury, where he settled, and left lands in Roxbury, Dedham, and Newton. He had,
120. 43. I. Jeremiah,<sup>5</sup> Oct. 8, 1731, d. Feb. 25, '74, m. Tabitha Gay.  
 44. II. Hannah,<sup>5</sup> b. April 8, bap. April 14, 1734.  
 45. III. Thomas,<sup>5</sup> b. Nov. 29, 1740, d. July 22, '42.
- 
14. 46. William,<sup>4</sup> Ens., m. May 30, 1733, Elizabeth Baker, b. Feb. 15, 1707, d. March 5, 1786, dau. of Thomas and Sarah (Pike) Baker of Rox.; settled on land given him by his father, at Pigeon Swamp, in the N. part of Sharon, then Stoughton, and died there. Had,
128. 47. I. William,<sup>5</sup> Jr., Aug. 2, 1734, d. Jan. 29, 1801, m. Anna Cummings.  
 48. II. Thomas,<sup>5</sup> March 17, "1734-5" pr. '35-6, "d. April 27, 1813, aged 77 years."
145. 49. III. Benjamin,<sup>5</sup> March 20, 1738, d. Jan. 1816, m. Mary Belcher.  
 50. IV. Elizabeth,<sup>5</sup> May 3, 1740, d. July 22, '95, m. William Withington.  
 v. Jeremiah,<sup>5</sup> Jan. 8, 1741-42, d. Oct. 13, '46.
159. 51. VI. Ebenezer,<sup>5</sup> Feb. 27, 1744-45, d. July 6, 1811, m. Elizabeth Lyon.
- 
15. 52. Daniel,<sup>4</sup> m. Jan. 29, 1734, Mary Harkness, b. May 11, 1710, d. Dec. 3 or 9, 1784, dau. of John and Sarah (Curtis) H. of Roxbury; received from his father lands in Roxbury, and also at Pigeon Swamp in Stoughton, where he settled about 1731-33, and died. He had,  
 I. Mary,<sup>5</sup> who d. May 2, 1733, aged 2 years and 6 months.  
 II. Sarah,<sup>5</sup> b. Nov. 4, 1735, d. May 2, '38.
53. III. Mary,<sup>5</sup> March 22, 1736-37, d. March 20, 1802, m. Edward Savils; r. Sharon.
54. IV. Sarah,<sup>5</sup> May 7, 1739, d. June 18, 1814, m. Jonathan Belcher; r. Sharon.
166. 55. V. Daniel,<sup>5</sup> June 29, 1741, d. Nov. 8, 1819, m. Anna Coney; 2d, Hannah Pettee.  
 VI. John,<sup>5</sup> Nov. 11, 1743, d. Nov. 13, '46.  
 VII. Noah,<sup>5</sup> May 25, 1746, d. Nov. 1, '46.
56. VIII. Hannah,<sup>5</sup> Oct. 12, 1747, died young.  
 IX. Hannah,<sup>5</sup> Feb. 2, 1749-50, m. Jeremiah Gore of Boston.
171. 57. X. Jeremiah,<sup>5</sup> Dec. 7, 1753, d. Feb. 7, 1828, m. Patience Hawes.  
 XI. Anna,<sup>5</sup> Aug. 28, 1756, m. — Paine; r. Foxboro.  
 XII. Elijah,<sup>5</sup> Dec. 26, 1758, d. Sept. 20, '75.
- 
16. 59. Nathaniel,<sup>4</sup> Esq., inherited the homestead of his enterprising father, at Jamaica Plain, now in West Roxbury; m. Aug. 12, 1736, Mary Colburn, d. Nov. 20, 1746; and 2d, Jan. 19, 1748-49, Mary Whiting from Dedham, now Dover. Before and during the revolutionary war he kept the Peacock tavern, at Jamaica Plain; became a magistrate, was highly respected for his intelligence, and esteemed for his virtues. He was an open and decided whig, and the weight of his influence on the multitude who called at his house, was not small, in arousing and encouraging them to resist oppression. His sentiments, however, did not, prior to the commencement of hostilities, hinder English officers from holding parties at his house, and some amusing anecdotes are still related of his intercourse with them. On records he is styled both innholder and saddler. Dec. 3, 1781, he "being far advanced in years," made his will, giving to his sons Nathaniel and Joel his farming

utensils, and one half of the remainder of his personal property. To his wife Mary, the improvement of his real estate during the minority of Nathaniel, but if he died before attaining his majority, she was to enjoy them during the minority of Joel, provided she remained his widow. If she married again she was to be allowed the improvement of one third. To his daughters Hannah Davis, Molly Mayo, and Sarah, Rebecca, and Ann Richards, he bequeathed £60 each, in silver, to be estimated at 6s. 8d. per oz. To Nathaniel he gave two thirds, and to Joel one third of the remainder of his estate, and made them heirs of each other. Widow Mary was "sole executrix." His will was proved Apr. 18, '88, and his estate inventoried at £885. He had,

I. Nathaniel,<sup>5</sup> Aug. 9, 1737, d. Oct. 3, '46.

II. Mary,<sup>5</sup> March 31, 1739, died young.

III. Lucy,<sup>5</sup> Sept. 24, 1741, d. Oct. 15, '46.

180. 60. IV. Hannah,<sup>5</sup> Dec. 21, 1745, by 1st wife, d. Nov. 2, 1831, aged 86, m. Aaron Davis.

V. Moses,<sup>5</sup> Nov. 30, 1749, by 2d wife, died young.

VI. Lucy,<sup>5</sup> May 30, 1752, m. March 12, '72, Joseph Mayo, b. Jan. 24, '47, son of Joseph and Esther Mayo of Rox.; r. and d. Warwick.

61. VII. Sarah,<sup>5</sup> Dec. 12, 1755, d. Oct. 14, 1849, m. Solomon Richards, (No. 107.)

62. VIII. Molly,<sup>5</sup> April 15, 1758, m. Oct. 17, '76, Dea. Caleb Mayo, b. Sept. 28, '54, son of Joshua and Esther M. of Rox.; r. and d. Warwick.

IX. Rebecca,<sup>5</sup> March 6, 1760, died young.

63. X. Rebecca,<sup>5</sup> Jan. 15, 1763, m. Capt. William Draper.

64. XI. Ann,<sup>5</sup> Aug. 10, 1765, m. Ebenezer Corey; 2d, Col. Moses Mann; r. West Roxbury.

191. 65. XII. Nathaniel,<sup>5</sup> Jan. 23, 1769, d. Nov. 25, 1826, m. Sally Wilson.

66. XIII. Joel,<sup>5</sup> Jan. 21, 1774, d. in Boston, a young man, unm.

---

17. 67. Joseph,<sup>4</sup> m. May 16, 1740, Mary Lyon of Roxbury, b. Feb. 2, 1717, (dau. of Joseph and Mary L.,) who had her thirds of his estate set off to her, Feb. 8, 1791, and settled in Roxbury. He acted as administrator on the estate of his son David, and guardian to David's three daughters, and Aug. 14, 1787, as such presented his account. He d. intestate, and his son Joseph was appointed his administrator, Dec. 13, 1790. His estate was appraised at £1,021, or £545 in lawful money, besides £2,600 in continental money and £72 in notes. In 1804 he was discovered to have owned a pew in the 2d parish, which was appraised at \$105, while the cost of the appraisement and attending probate was \$75, leaving only \$35 to add to the estate. In the Dedham church records is recorded, "Jan. 29, 1744, collected for Mr. Joseph Richards, son of Capt. Jeremiah R. of Roxbury, who suffered by fire in a barn burnt at the Roebuck, £7 0s. 7d." He had, at Roxbury,

68. I. Molly,<sup>5</sup> May 18, 1741, m. Oct. 7, '59, Nathaniel Wheaton.

199. 69. II. Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Dec. 3, 1742, m. Abigail Mayo.

201. 70. III. David,<sup>5</sup> June 18, 1745, m. Melatiah Farrington.

IV. Samuel,<sup>5</sup> March 24, died young.

---

19. 71. Ebenezer,<sup>4</sup> supposed to have been the brother of Nathaniel and Joseph, above, m. Prudence —; and had, at Roxbury,

72. I. Prudence,<sup>5</sup> b. March 27, 1747, m. Thomas Griggs.

- II. Hannah,<sup>5</sup> July 3, 1752, died unm.  
 73. III. Elizabeth,<sup>5</sup> Nov. 20, 1754, died unm.
- 
20. 74. John,<sup>4</sup> supposed to have been another brother of Nathaniel, m. Lydia  
 —, who m. 2d, Nathaniel Davis of Roxbury, Oct. 15, 1761, by  
 whom she had Amasa Davis. John and Lydia had,  
 75. I. Rebecca,<sup>5</sup> March 11, 1750–51, at Roxbury; m. — — —.  
 864. 76. II. William,<sup>5</sup> Feb. 22, 1754, at R., d. at R., 1807, m. Rebecca Jewell.  
 77. III. John,<sup>5</sup> Oct. 31, 1756, at Roxbury, settled and pr. d. at Killingly.  
 IV. A son,<sup>5</sup> who was killed in the army, or died soon after the war.  
 V. A daughter,<sup>5</sup> (pr. Catherine,) died young.
- 
23. 78. James,<sup>4</sup> m. Feb. 26, 1735, Mary Woodward, at Newton, who was born  
 Oct. 7, 1708, d. July 23, 1738 and 2d, April 18, 1739, Mary Flagg,  
 b. May 18, 1716, d. Jan. 1, '93; r. Newton. Had,  
 I. James,<sup>5</sup> Jan. 4, 1736, d. July 15, '38.  
 II. Mary,<sup>5</sup> Jan. 31, 1738, d. June 7, '38.  
 III. Mary,<sup>5</sup> Jan. 17, 1740, d. Jan. 8, '48.  
 205. 79. IV. James,<sup>5</sup> March 2, 1742, m. Sarah Whiting; 2d, Dorothy Packard.  
 215. 80. V. Daniel,<sup>5</sup> Sept. 18, 1744, d. June 18, 1815, m. Elizabeth Richardson.  
 81. VI. Catherine,<sup>5</sup> Dec. 14, 1747.  
 VII. Solomon,<sup>5</sup> Feb. 28, 1750, d. April 20, 1750.  
 221. 82. VIII. Solomon,<sup>5</sup> Jan. 18, 1752, d. July, 1845, aged 93 years 6 months,  
 m. Elizabeth Richards.  
 83. IX. Mary,<sup>5</sup> Oct. 13, 1755, m. — Warren.  
 X. Enoch,<sup>5</sup> June 2, 1759, d. Aug. 30, '63.
- 
24. 84. Samuel,<sup>4</sup> m. Sept. 28, 1737, Hannah Metcalf, b. Sept. 28, 1718, d. in  
 Dedham, Oct. 20, 1800, dau. of Nathaniel and Mary (Gay) M. of  
 Dedham; r. D. till 1758; rm. to Boston, where he died previous to  
 1800, having been blind many years. They had, at Dedham,  
 I. Hannah,<sup>5</sup> Sept. 16, 1738, pr. d. unm.  
 II. Eliphalet,<sup>5</sup> Oct. 23, '41, d. yg. III. Samuel,<sup>5</sup> Dec. 30, '44, d. yg.  
 IV. Reuben,<sup>5</sup> (?) d. young. V. Frederick,<sup>5</sup> (?) d. young.  
 258. 88. VI. Samuel,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 9, 1757, d. at Dedham, Aug. 28, 1844, m.  
 Mary White.
- 
26. 89. Ebenezer,<sup>4</sup> Esq., m. Dec. 24, 1741, Thankful Stratton of Cambridge, b.  
 Dec. 17, 1721, d. June 1, 1796, of apoplexy. He settled upon the  
 original homestead in Dedham, now Rev. Dr. Burgess's. "He per-  
 formed the office of deacon, in the 1st church in Dedham, 24 years,  
 and received a vote of thanks for his faithful services," 1793. He  
 d. Feb. 27, 1799, aged 80 years. "Blessed are the dead who  
 the Lord." G. S. Had,  
 90. I. Abigail,<sup>5</sup> Oct. 10, 1742, bap. Oct. 17, '42, d. July 6, '81, m.  
 29, '68, Samuel Wilson; r. Dover.  
 223. 91. II. Ebenezer,<sup>5</sup> July 16, 1744, d. Aug. 11, '84, m. Hannah Wisw  
 92. III. William,<sup>5</sup> Aug. 12, 1746, d. Dec. 27, 1835, at Dover, m. Al  
 Stratton of Cambridge, Aug. 27, '74.  
 93. IV. Lucy,<sup>5</sup> Aug. 26, 1748, d. Feb. 25, 1817, m. May 27, '66, Nath  
 Gay; rs. Milton.  
 231. 94. V. Aaron,<sup>5</sup> Sept. 2, 1750, d. March 2, 1823, m. Thankful Wiswa  
 243. 95. VI. Mary,<sup>5</sup> Dec. 2, 1752, d. Feb. 22, 1821, m. Eleazer Fuller.

247. 96. VII. David,<sup>5</sup> Jan. 26, 1755, d. Dec. 29, 1817, m. Chloe Richards.  
 VIII. Enoch,<sup>5</sup> June 30, 1757, d. May 29, '76, unm.
285. 97. IX. Jonathan,<sup>5</sup> Aug. 17, 1760, d. July 21, 1837, m. Hepzibah Colburn.
291. 98. X. Reuben,<sup>5</sup> Sept. 4, 1763, d. Feb. 1, 1843, m. Sarah Fuller.
- 
30. 99. Josiah,<sup>4</sup> m. Sept. 22, 1737, Hannah Whiting, b. July 3, 1718, dau. of Nathaniel and Joanna W., who was received to full communion in the church in Dedham the same year. She m. 2d, April 6, '74, Nathaniel Whiting of Roxbury, d. in R., April 1, 1788. Lemuel Richards, as administrator of both her and her husband, received, 1788, receipts of their heirs. Josiah<sup>4</sup> resided in Dedham, which, at the time of his death, had become Dover. He had,
294. 100. I. Lemuel,<sup>5</sup> Jan. 22, 1737-38; d. in Dover, m. Rebecca Chickering.
303. 101. II. Moses,<sup>5</sup> Dec. 11, 1739, d. in Dover, m. Mehitable Battelle.
102. III. Hannah,<sup>5</sup> Nov. 1, 1741, m. Nov. 10, '62, John Battelle, b. Oct. 11, '41, son of John and Mehitable B.
305. 103. IV. Asa,<sup>5</sup> bap. Oct. 9, 1743, m. — Allen; and 2d, Drusilla Bullard.
104. V. Sarah,<sup>5</sup> bap. Dec. 22, 1745, m. Nov. 21, '65, Nathaniel Metcalf, who was killed by a waggon.
310. 105. VI. Thaddeus,<sup>5</sup> Nov. 14, 1747, bap. Nov. 15, '47, m. Mary Colburn; 2d, Mrs. Hannah Metcalf.
319. 106. VII. Josiah,<sup>5</sup> Nov. 15, 1749, d. aged 84 years, m. Sarah Shuttleworth.
327. 107. VIII. Solomon,<sup>5</sup> Oct. 21, 1751, d. Oct. 9, 1834, m. Sarah Richards.
108. IX. Mary,<sup>5</sup> Jan. 11, 1754, m. Nov. 23, 1774, Isaac Smith of Walpole.
109. X. Lucy,<sup>5</sup> May 21, 1756, m. '79, Josiah Battelle, b. July 15, '56, son of John and Mehitable B.; r. Dover.
332. 110. XI. Abijah,<sup>5</sup> July 2, 1758; r. and d. in Dover; m. Abigail Mansell.
- XII. Lydia,<sup>5</sup> June 1, 1760, died young.
339. 111. XIII. Jesse,<sup>5</sup> Sept. 28, 1762, d. 1810, m. Sarah Fisher.
- XIV. Betsey,<sup>5</sup> Four of the above sons were soldiers of the revolution.
- 
31. 112. Thomas,<sup>4</sup> Maj., m. Nov. 17, 1748, Rebecca Whiting, b. April 2, '25, d. March 29, '79, dau. of Nath'l and Joanna (Ellis) W.; and 2d, 1783, Nancy Swift, who d. '85-90; r. Dover. His son Richard was appointed, March 29, '90, to administer on his estate, appraised at £599. He had,
896. 113. I. Richard,<sup>5</sup> Dec. 5, 1749, bap. Dec. 10, '49, m. Hannah Bird.
114. II. Rebecca,<sup>5</sup> July 11, 1751, m. April 30, '71, David Colburn, b. Mar. 26, '47, son of Ephraim and Abigail C.
- III. Edward,<sup>5</sup> Oct. 25, 1753, d. Oct. 30, '58.
115. IV. Catherine,<sup>5</sup> Aug. 7, 1755, m. Oct. 31, '75, Ebenezer Smith, b. Feb. 26, 1747-8.
- V. Olive,<sup>5</sup> June 23, 1758, d. Aug. 18, '63.
116. VI. Chloe,<sup>5</sup> Jan. 1, 1761, d. May 26, 1840, m. David Richards, (No. 247.)
- 
38. 117. Nathaniel,<sup>5</sup> m. —; and 2d, Dec. 4, 1776, Mrs. Lois Bullard, widow of John B.; r. Dedham, where he died, and his widow Lois, May 10, 1785, was appointed to administer on his estate, which, for some unknown cause, had become reduced to £21 14s. 10d.; Abiathar assisted her as administrator. Had,
118. I. Nathaniel,<sup>6</sup> (by 1st wife,) who was aged about 14 years in 1785, when David Weld was appointed his guardian.
119. II. Sally,<sup>6</sup> b. April 16, 1778, d. Oct. 29, 1821, m. Nov. 24, 1800, Ephraim Wilson, Jr., of Dover.



43. 120. Jeremiah,<sup>5</sup> m. Dec. 7, 1752, Tabitha Gay of Newton, who r. his widow, at Brookline, Oct. 1784, when she was appointed guardian to his minor children, and her son Joshua, aged 21, became bound for her, and was at the same time appointed administrator on his father's estate, consisting of lands in Roxbury, Dedham, and Newton, inventoried at £2,583, of which £820 were in Middlesex county. He had,  
 i. Catherine,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 2, 1753, died young.
121. ii. Catherine,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 6, 1758, (d.) m. Nov. 14, '75, John Mathers, (d.); r. Brook Farm in Newton, afterwards set off to W. Roxb.
356. 124. iii. Rebecca,<sup>6</sup> Dec. 18, '60, d. 1826, m. Daniel Child.
340. 125. iv. Joshua,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 8, 1763, d. Dec. 31, 1820, m. Deborah Davis.  
 v. Hannah,<sup>6</sup> March 18, 1766, d. unm. (alive in 1787.)
368. 126. vi. Jeremiah,<sup>6</sup> May 16, 1770, d. April 30, '99, m. Abigail Davis.
374. 127. vii. Edward,<sup>6</sup> b. 1772 or '73, d. April 4, 1847, m. Rachel Davis.
- 
47. 128. William,<sup>5</sup> Jr., m. Anna Cummings; r. Sharon. Had,  
 129. i. Anna,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 31, 1760, at Sto., m. Walda or Wallen Leonard of Canton.
404. 130. ii. Jeremiah,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 22, 1761, m. Hannah Eastman.
415. 131. iii. William,<sup>6</sup> June 14, 1763, d. 182—, m. Joanna Whiting.
426. 132. iv. John,<sup>6</sup> May 27, 1765, at Sharon, m. Mary Bird; 2d, Sarah Jewett.
133. v. Sarah,<sup>6</sup> June 17, 1767, m. Samuel Waters; r. N. H.
134. vi. Susanna,<sup>6</sup> March 27, 1769, m. Elijah Briggs; r. Sharon. Had, 1. *Elijah*.<sup>7</sup> 2. *Hiram*.<sup>7</sup> 3. *Susan*.<sup>7</sup> 4. *Lucinda*.<sup>7</sup> 5. *Elvira*.<sup>7</sup>
140. vii. Oliver,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 15, 1773, m. Rebecca Walton; rs. Rumford, Me., had 10 *children*<sup>7</sup>; rs. Maine.
434. 141. viii. Luther,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 23, 1774, d. Sept. 22, 1858, m. Ruth Hooper.
440. 143. ix. Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 12, 1777, m. Polly Brainard.
144. x. Solomon,<sup>6</sup> April 3, 1779, d. Oct. 19, 1842, at Sharon; s. p.; m. Rachel Hodges.
- 
49. 145. Benjamin,<sup>5</sup> m. Oct. 1, 1763, Mary Belcher of Sto. Had, at Sharon,  
 146. i. Mary,<sup>6</sup> July 15, 1765, m. ——— Lyon; r. Coleraine.
147. ii. Elizabeth,<sup>6</sup> Dec. 26, 1766, m. Thomas Shepard of Canton; had,  
 1. *Thomas*.<sup>7</sup>; r. Easton. 2. *Luke*.<sup>7</sup>; r. Canton. 3. *George*.<sup>7</sup> 4. *Joel*.<sup>7</sup>
450. 148. iii. Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> March 6, 1768, d. 1850, m. Ruth Billings.
149. iv. Hannah,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 1, 1770, m. Andrew Capen of Dorchester, son of Robert and Jane (Lyon) C. of Sto.; had, 1. *Robert*.<sup>7</sup> 2. *Andrew*.<sup>7</sup>  
 3. *Nahum*.<sup>7</sup> Esq., P. M. of Boston. 4. *Benjamin*.<sup>7</sup> 5. *John*.<sup>7</sup>
155. v. Luke,<sup>6</sup> June 9, 1772, d. young, unm.  
 vi. Lucy,<sup>6</sup> June 2, 1774, d. July 26, '75.
460. 156. vii. Barna,<sup>6</sup> May 11, 1776, d. March 31, 1837, aged 61, m. Ann Pope.
- viii. Pruda,<sup>6</sup> July 19, 1778, d. July '78.
464. 157. ix. Thomas Pownal,<sup>6</sup> June 18, 1780, m. Relief Pope.
158. x. Nancy,<sup>6</sup> m. Darius Lothrop of Sharon; had 3 sons, 6 daughters.
- 
51. 159. Ebenezer,<sup>5</sup> m. Oct. 6, 1769, Elizabeth Lyon from Roxbury, b. Sept. 21, 1747, d. March 23, 1809, dau. of Benjamin and Ann (Dwight) Lyon. Had, at Sharon,  
 473. 160. i. Moses,<sup>6</sup> July 27, 1770, d. March 15, 1857, m. Esther Hodge.
161. ii. Aaron,<sup>6</sup> July 7, 1772, d. Dec. 12, 1816, in his 44th year; m. Hannah Kollock.
483. 162. iii. Levi,<sup>6</sup> July 25, 1774, d. Feb. 17, 1805, m. Amelia Richards.

163. iv. Anna,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 3, 1776, d. May 28, 1831, m. Dec. 19, 1798, Ebenezer Hewins of Sharon.
164. v. Nabby,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 3, 1779, d. Aug. 12, 1842, m. Daniel Hodges of S.  
vi. Ebenezer,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 20, 1781, d. unm. Dec. 27, 1804.  
vii. David,<sup>6</sup> June 8, 1784, d. March 29, 1801.
165. viii. Joel,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 27, 1787, d. June 15, 1840.
- 
55. 166. Daniel,<sup>5</sup> Jr., inherited the homestead in S., m. Dec. 19, 1765, Anna Coney, who d. Aug. 23, 1790, aged 47; and 2d, May 1, 1792, Hannah (Bullard) Pettee, who d. Jan. 19, 1840, in her 87th year. Had, at S.,  
i. Edward,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 19, 1766, d. Sept. 17, '75.
491. 167. ii. Jabez,<sup>6</sup> May 29, 1769, d. June 9, 1846, m. Susanna Pettee; 2d, Polly Bird.  
iii. Daniel,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 12, 1771, d. Sept. 19, '75.  
iv. Joseph,<sup>6</sup> July 29, 1773, d. Sept. 22, '75.
500. 168. v. Nancy,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 5, 1775, d. July 14, 1847, m. John Randall.
504. 169. vi. Edward,<sup>6</sup> May 13, 1777, d. Nov. 23, 1831, m. Betsey Hammond.  
vii. Elijah,<sup>6</sup> d. Dec. 5, 1788, aged 9 years.  
viii. Daniel,<sup>6</sup> 2d, d. Nov. 4, 1799, aged 21 years.
512. 170. ix. James,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 30, 1786, d. July 14, 1854, m. Lucy Pettee.
- 
57. 171. Jeremiah,<sup>5</sup> m. July 31, 1775, Patience Hawes, who d. Aug. 16, 1833, in her 79th year; and had, at S.,  
172. i. Kitty,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 23, 1775, m. Jan. 19, 1797, Joel Stowell, d. June 3, 1858, aged 84; r. Dedham.
521. 173. ii. Jeremiah,<sup>6</sup> Dea., Feb. 27, 1779, d. Feb. 5, 1844, m. Susannah Hewins.  
174. iii. Betsey,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 4, 1780, m. Oct. 14, 1801, Jonathan Prescott; rs. Bos.  
175. iv. Sally,<sup>6</sup> May 29, 1783, m. — Hedding (d.); r. Wrentham.  
176. v. Polly,<sup>6</sup> June 24, 1785 (d.), m. Isaac Horton; r. Canton.  
vi. Zebiah,<sup>6</sup> June 14, 1787, d. unm. Aug. 30, 1836.  
vii. Hannah,<sup>6</sup> June 18, 1790, d. unm. ab. 1848.
177. viii. Joseph,<sup>6</sup> July 6, 1792, m. in Canada and r. there.
178. ix. Achsah,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 17, 1794, m. Abner Derby; r. Elmira, N. Y.
179. x. Francis,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 16, 1796, m. in Savannah, Ga.; d. Feb. 14, 1833, at Sharon.
- 
60. 180. Hannah,<sup>5</sup> m. Oct. 17, 1763, Aaron Davis of W. Roxbury, b. May 28, '41, d. May 30, 1812; r. W. Roxbury. Had,  
181. i. Mary,<sup>6</sup> July 8, 1764 (d.), m. Henry Whiting (d.); r. W. Roxbury; had 3 children, all dead.  
ii. Hannah,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 31, 1765, d. Sept. 7, '75, aged 10 years.  
iii. Gideon,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 26, 1767, d. Sept. 7, '75, aged 8 years.
182. iv. Samuel,<sup>6</sup> 1769 (d.), m. Polly Wheaton (d.); had only *Hannah*<sup>7</sup>; rs. Hyde Park, Vermont, m. twice.
183. v. Amy,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 5, 1771, d. Oct. 20, 1857, m. Aug. 19, '92, Thomas Mayo, 4th, of Roxbury, b. July 24, '67, d. Sept. 16, 1822, son of Thomas and Ann (Davis) Mayo; had *Roxana*,<sup>7</sup> *Aaron D.*,<sup>7</sup> *Hannah D.*,<sup>7</sup> *Henrietta H.*,<sup>7</sup> *Lucy D.*,<sup>7</sup> *Charles T.*,<sup>7</sup> *Edward R.*,<sup>7</sup> *Benjamin F.*,<sup>7</sup> *Mary A.*,<sup>7</sup> *Caroline*<sup>7</sup> (d.), *Henry W.*,<sup>7</sup> *John F. J.*<sup>7</sup>  
vi. Thomas,<sup>6</sup> bap. May 15, 1774, d. Sept. 11, '75.
184. vii. Hannah,<sup>6</sup> b. April 3, 1776, d. 1859, s. p.; m. '98, Bartholomew White (d.)

185. VIII. Deborah,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 28, '78 (d.), m. Joshua Richards, (No. 340.)  
 186. IX. Thomas,<sup>6</sup> who died young.  
 187. X. Rachel,<sup>6</sup> b. May 21, 1783; rs. W. Roxbury, widow of Edward Richards, (No. 374.)  
 188. XI. Ruth,<sup>6</sup> June 13, 1785, m. 1806, Capt. William Wyman, b. Feb. 10, '82, son of William W. of R.; rm. Lowell; have *William W.*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel G.*,<sup>7</sup> *Eliza W.*,<sup>7</sup> *John M.*,<sup>7</sup> and *Susannah*<sup>7</sup>; also, *Sarah*<sup>7</sup> (d.)  
 189. XII. Lucy,<sup>6</sup> April 28, 1787, d. 1858, m. 1805, Chenery Clark (d.) of Roxbury; had *Henry*,<sup>7</sup> *Lucy*,<sup>7</sup> and *Olive*<sup>7</sup> (d.)  
 190. XIII. Aaron,<sup>6</sup> bap. Sept. 26, 1790 (d.), m. 1811, Catherine Gay (d.); had only *Aaron*<sup>7</sup>; rs. New York.

65. 191. Nathaniel,<sup>5</sup> Esq., settled as an innholder in Roxbury. He removed to Boston in 1799, kept the Bite tavern in Market square, and owned real estate in Federal street. He m. Sept. 5, 1790, Sally Wilson of Newton, b. Nov. 6, '69, d. Nov. 14, 1845, dau. of John and Mehitable W. She was, with his son-in-law, Charles Grant, appointed executrix of his will, dated May 3, 1826. In this he gave to his son Nathaniel W., 17 acres of woodland in Roxbury, formerly his father's. To his wife Sally, two lots in Roxbury, one do. in Newton, and one do. in Charlestown, and the improvement of his house in Federal street, which he then occupied, while she continued his widow; authorizing the sale of the same by the consent of her co-executor, and a majority of his heirs; and directing, in the event of a sale, that the proceeds should be paid to trustees for her use while living, and after her decease to be paid to his heirs, according to law. His estate was appraised at \$20,991.97. He had,  
 923. 192. I. Sarah,<sup>6</sup> June 13, 1791, m. Charles Grant.  
 193. II. Charlotte,<sup>6</sup> March 22, 1793, d. Aug. 23, 1816, m. Oct. 31, 1813, Samuel Kendall of Boston (d.); had, 1. *Samuel*,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 8, 1815. 2. *Charlotte R.*,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 12, '16, m. Henry Stevens.  
 194. III. Almira,<sup>6</sup> April 7, 1795, d. Oct. 1856, m. July 1823, William McKenney of Boston (d.); had, 1. *Charles H.*,<sup>7</sup> March 4, '26. 2. *William*,<sup>7</sup> July, 1830.  
 195. IV. Lucy,<sup>6</sup> April 6, 1798, d. Dec. 16, 1837, m. Nov. 19, '34, Anson Dexter, merchant, of Boston, now rs. Jamaica Plain; had *George Richards*,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 9, 1837, of firm of D., Lambert & Co., Boston.  
 929. 196. V. Caroline P.,<sup>6</sup> May 25, 1800, m. Eben Tarbell.  
 938. 197. VI. Anna M.,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 6, 1802, m. Abel Kendall, Jr.  
 198. VII. Nathaniel W.,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 7, 1804; rs. unkm. at Cohasset.  
 198½. VIII. Cordelia,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 20, 1813, m. July 17, '38, George A. Kendall (d.) of Boston, son of Abel K.; rs. Boston; had, 1. *George A.*,<sup>7</sup> July 8, '40. 2. *Cordelia S.*,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 14, '46.

69. 199. Joseph,<sup>5</sup> "Jr." r. in Roxbury, in 1778 and '90-91, m. Jan. 1, 1777, Abigail Mayo, b. Dec. 27, '48, dau. of Thomas, Jr., and Elizabeth (Farley) Mayo of Roxbury. He presented his accounts as administrator of his father, Jan. 10, 1791, and 1804. Had,  
 200. I. Molly,<sup>6</sup> March 2, 1778, and no more recorded in Roxbury.

70. 201. David,<sup>5</sup> was a soldier in the company of Capt. Lemuel Clapp, in the revolutionary war; m. Dec. 1, 1772, Melatiah Farrington, who m. 2d,

Aug. 18, 1785, Moses Griggs of Cambridge; and, in 1784, acknowledged the receipt of £75 from Joseph<sup>4</sup> Richards, her late father-in-law, and administrator to her former husband. David<sup>5</sup> had,

202. I. Lucy,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 11, 1773, who d. '90.

203. II. Anna,<sup>6</sup> July 21, 1777; had 1st, her grandfather R., and 2d, in '90, Moses Griggs, for guardian.

204. III. Polly,<sup>6</sup> June 20, 1779, had do., 2d do.

79. 205. James,<sup>5</sup> m. 1769, Sarah Whitney, b. Oct. 23, '43, d. '71, dau. of Caleb and Hannah W. of Newton; 2d, Dorothy Packard of Bridgewater, who d. '96, aged 42; and 3d, '97, Persis Whitney of Newton, b. Feb. 19, '60, d. May, 1833, dau. of Moses and Rebecca W.; r. Dedham and Newton. Had,

206. I. Jacob,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 27, 1778; rm. to Cincinnati, Ohio.

531. 207. II. James,<sup>6</sup> July 26, 1779, m. Polly Coolidge.

208. III. Asa,<sup>6</sup> March 18, 1782, rm. to Cincinnati; had, *David*,<sup>7</sup> m. Mary C. Richards, No. 553; and perhaps *others*.<sup>7</sup>

209. IV. Sally,<sup>6</sup> July 26, 1785, m. Enoch Richards, No. 232.

210. V. Dorothy,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 5, 1789, d. Dec. 1847, m. April, 1808, Samuel Trowbridge, b. March 19, 1784, son of Samuel and Elizabeth T.; had 6 children.

211. VI. Jesse,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 19, 1793; r. Boston, where a Jesse d. 1828, aged 45?

212. VII. Catherine,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 18, 1796, m. Charles Richards, No. 241.

213. VIII. Sukey,<sup>6</sup> Dec. 11, 1797, by last wife.

214. IX. Mary,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 6, 1800.

80. 215. Daniel,<sup>5</sup> m. Dec. 21, 1769, Elizabeth Richardson, b. Sept. 15, 1748, d. 1835, dau. of David and Remember (Ward) R. of Newton, and one of the original members of the Baptist church in Newton, 1780. Ever after the birth of her first child she endured great sufferings from disease in the feet, manifesting wonderful patience and submission; and finally closed up her earthly career in the peace and hope of the Christian. Daniel<sup>5</sup> resided at Oak Hill in N. as a farmer; was the proprietor of the John Wilson place, on the road from the Falls to Dedham, and served N. as selectman, 1791 and '92. He did voluntary service in the war of 1775, was a member of the Baptist church; a man of large and liberal views, sound judgment, and sterling common sense, whose counsels were often sought and highly prized. Had,

505. 216. I. Thaddeus,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 9, 1770, d. May 29, 1829, at Rindge, m. Dorothy Coolidge.

600. 217. II. Polly,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 29, 1772, d. Feb. 24, 1844, m. Benjamin Richardson.

621. 218. III. Daniel,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 13, 1777, d. Oct. 11, 1832, m. Vandalina Wheeler.

219. IV. Nancy,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 1, 1786, a teacher in early life, and member of the Baptist church, d. March 7, 1854, m. Henry Bartlett of N.; had, *Alonzo Willis*,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 27, d. Oct. 30, '49, unm. in Boston.

658. 220. V. Julia,<sup>6</sup> July 5, 1790, m. Elisha Wiswall.

82. 221. Solomon,<sup>5</sup> m. Elizabeth Richards, (Sect. 1, No. 66.) and had, at Newton,

222. I. Elizabeth,<sup>6</sup> Dec. 11, 1780, m. '99, Capt. Caleb Kenrick, d. April 11, 1820, aged 80, son of Caleb, Jr., and Elizabeth K., selectman in N. 3 years; had, 1. *Richards*.<sup>7</sup> 2. *Elizabeth*.<sup>7</sup> 3. *Sally*.<sup>7</sup> 4. *Betsey*.<sup>7</sup> 5. *Abigail*.<sup>7</sup> 6. *Caleb*.<sup>7</sup> 7. *Catherine*.<sup>7</sup> 8. *Mary*.<sup>7</sup>



9. *Elizabeth*.<sup>7</sup> 10. *Mary*.<sup>7</sup> 11. *Benjamin*.<sup>7</sup> Apr. 5, 1814, d. '32.  
12. *Anna*.<sup>7</sup> b. also April 5, '14, d. July 25, '55, m. Geo. Richards,  
(No. 641). 13. *John*.<sup>7</sup>

II. Catherine,<sup>6</sup> died young.

91. 223. Ebenezer,<sup>5</sup> m. 1769, Hannah Wiswall, b. March 31, '45, dau. of Capt. Noah W. of Newton, by wife Thankful Fuller, dau. of Jeremiah F., whose father Noah W.'s house, built 1744, opposite Wiswall Pond, and the Baptist church in N., is yet standing, occupied by Luther Paul. Oct. 9, 1787, she was appointed, with Lemuel R., to administer on her husband's estate. She d. Nov. 12, '87, aged 32 years, while administering with Lemuel Richards, on her husband's estate; William Richards and Isaac Whiting of Ded., being their bondsmen. The inventory of her estate was presented Dec. 11, 1787, by Lemuel Richards of Dover, who was appointed to complete the settlement of both; William and Jonathan Richards of Dedham, being bound for him. Jonathan became guardian to Ebenezer, above 14 years of age, and William do., to Noah Wiswall, children of the deceased; and were bound for each other with Lemuel. He r. in Dover, and had,
686. 224. I. Ebenezer,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 11, 1770, d. Aug. 21, 1834, m. Hannah White.  
225. II. Noah Wiswall,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 16, 1771, d. Dec. 27, 1851, pr. unnm.; r. Rox.  
III. John,<sup>6</sup> July 6, 1773, died young.  
227. IV. Hannah,<sup>6</sup> March 25, 1775, d. July 11, 1821, m. Antipas Jackson; r. Roxbury.  
228. V. Sally,<sup>6</sup> June 1, 1777; rs. at W. Roxbury, unnm.
698. 229. VI. Betsey,<sup>6</sup> July 19, 1779, m. Abner Child.  
701. 230. VII. John,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 22, "1781," d. Nov. 3, 1829, m. Mary Barrett.
94. 231. Aaron,<sup>5</sup> m. Nov. 19, 1778, Thankful Wiswall, dau. of Capt. Jeremiah and Elizabeth W., b. June 3, 1756, d. 1820; r. Newton, where he was selectman. Had,
232. I. Enoch,<sup>6</sup> May 25, 1780, d. Jan. 18, 1832, m. 1802, Sally Richards, (No. 209); had, 1. *Susan*.<sup>7</sup> 2. *Mary*.<sup>7</sup> 3. *Enoch*.<sup>7</sup> 4. *James*.<sup>7</sup>  
5. *George*.<sup>7</sup> 6. *Roxana*.<sup>7</sup>
239. II. Sukey,<sup>6</sup> July 11, 1782, m. Lot Alden.  
240. III. Aaron,<sup>6</sup> June 19, 1785, m. Caroline Jackson; r. Brighton.  
241. IV. Charles,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 11, 1793, d. 1839, m. 1814, Catherine Richards, (No. 212); had, at Newton, 1. *Angelina*.<sup>7</sup> 2. *Hannah*.<sup>7</sup> &c. *Mary*.<sup>7</sup>
242. V. Roxana,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 5, 1798, m. Capt. Asa Cook, b. June 3, '97, son of Jonathan, Jr., and Temperance Cook.
95. 243. Mary,<sup>5</sup> m. Aug. 17, 1772, Eleazer Fuller, of Needham; and had,  
244. I. Enoch,<sup>6</sup> d. March 1, 1823, aged 46; m. Mehitable Smith.  
245. II. Jesse,<sup>6</sup> who m. Esther Harris.  
246. III. Polly,<sup>6</sup> who m. Israel Whitney.
96. 247. David,<sup>5</sup> m. 1781, Chloe Richards, (No. 116); r. Hardwick. Had,  
248. I. Thomas,<sup>6</sup> March 16, 1782.
667. 249. II. David,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 3, 1784, m. Sarah M. Mitchell; 2d, Nancy Jackson; 3d, Elizabeth Shackford.  
250. III. Ebenezer,<sup>6</sup> June 12, 1786, d. Sept. 27, 1833.  
IV. Rebecca,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 15, 1789  
252. V. William,<sup>6</sup> May 4, 1791.

253. VI. Whiting,<sup>6</sup> May 11, 1793, d. Sept. 1854.

254. VII. Lyman Willard,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 23, 1797. VIII. Clarissa,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 24, 1799.

681. 256. IX. Wyatt,<sup>6</sup> March 8, 1802, m. Sarah P. Ruggles.

257. X. Mary Fuller,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 15, 1805, d. Sept. 21, '34, m. — Mosely.

88. 258. Samuel,<sup>5</sup> m. March 1779, Mary White of Boston, b. Jan. 12, 1760, d. in Dedham, Jan. 20, 1836, dau. of Josiah and Sarah (Holbrook) White, and a descendant of Peregrine White. While an apprentice in the bakery of Mr. Tuckerman, (father of Rev. Dr. Edward Tuckerman,) Mr. R. carried bread daily among the British troops during the siege of Boston. He served a short time in the revolutionary army, but not during any battle. The active part of his life was spent successfully in the hardware business, at No. 7 Ann street, and afterwards N. of the market. His house was then at 58 Marlboro' st. Approaching blindness finally required the relinquishment of his business, and he returned to his native town, March 29, 1803, purchasing the estate on the corner of Court and Highland streets, where he passed the rest of his life. He had, at Boston,

259. I. Mary Ann,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 22, 1779, d. July 26, 1823, m. Nov. 1804, John Parker Whitwell, druggist, of Boston, b. March 28, 1774, d. March 24, 1860, son of Rev. William and Mary Parker W.; had, at B., 1. *William Henry*,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 1805, m. and d. '45, in Phila.; s. p. 2. *Mary E.*,<sup>7</sup> July 2, 1807, m. George Fowle. 3. *Sarah E.*,<sup>7</sup> Dec. '08, d. unm. July 22, '60. 4. *Anna Homans*,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 16, '12, d. Aug. 14, '54, m. Charles Stodder. 5. *John*,<sup>7</sup> d. yg. 6. *Prudence*,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 8, '15. 7. *John*,<sup>7</sup> d. young. 8. *John George*,<sup>7</sup> March, '21, m. Caroline Holmes; rs. N. Y.

268. II. Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 1, 1781, d. unm. May 21, 1823, in U. S. Marine service, at Fort Severn, Annapolis, Md.

III. John,<sup>6</sup> April 6, 1783, d. Aug. 25, 1801, at Bencoolen, Sumatra.

269. IV. Henry White,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 8, 1785, d. in marine barracks, at Gosport Navy Yard, Va., Feb. 12, 1818. Was crockery ware dealer in Cambridge street, Boston, rm. Fairhaven, Ver.; at his death was in U. S. naval service. He m. at Boston, Oct. 19, 1806, Mehitable Logan Minot, d. Sept. 4, '33, dau. of Christopher and Elizabeth M.; had, 1. *Catherine Minot*,<sup>7</sup> d. ab. '45, m. Casper Bain, Jr., settled in N. Y. state; had 3 children. 2. *Sarah Thomas*,<sup>7</sup> b. July 26, '10, d. at Chicago, Dec. 16, '57, m. Dec. 20, '31, her step bro. Alfred Albro Johnson, b. Dec. 20, '09, d. Aug. 29, '51, son of Patrick and Nancy C. J.; had, at Whitehall, 1. Henry Richards,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 15, '32; rs. Chicago. 2. William Patrick,<sup>8</sup> July 22, '34; rs. do., passenger agent Illinois Central R. R. 3. Albro Alfred,<sup>8</sup> at Middlebury, Ver., April 11, '36; rs. Chicago.

V. Edward,<sup>6</sup> Dec. 11, 1787, d. at Boston, Sept. '92.

275. VI. Sarah Elizabeth,<sup>6</sup> July 2, 1789, d. Oct. 15, 1820, m. Dec. 29, '13, Hon. James Richardson of Dedham, b. Oct. 12, '71, d. June 7, 1858, son of James and Hannah C. R.; grad. at H. U., 1797; r. a lawyer in D., state senator and councillor, had, 1. *Elizabeth*,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 21, '15; rs. D., unm. 2. *James*,<sup>7</sup> Rev., May 25, '17, grad. at H. U., 1837, m. Sept. 18, '56, Henrietta Harris. 3. *Henry*,<sup>7</sup> July 24, '19, d. Sept. 18, '20.

VII. Edward,<sup>6</sup> d. in Boston, aged 17 months.

278. VIII. Edward Metcalf,<sup>6</sup> July 31, 1795, m. Nov. 22, 1827, Rebecca Guild

- of Dedham, b. Nov. 13, 1801, dau. of Amasa and Rebecca (Whiting) Guild, and grd. dau. of Capt. Joseph and Miriam (Draper) Guild; rs. Dedham, on his late father's estate; had at D.,
279. 1. *Henry White*,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 7, 1828, formerly trader in Dedham, now bank clerk in Boston; rs. unm. at D.
280. 2. *Mary Rebecca*,<sup>7</sup> July 16, '32, m. Oct. 9, '56, George Franklin Fisher of D., b. Sept. 2, '30, son of Ebenezer, Jr. and Sophia M. (Smith) Fisher; rm. 1859, fr. Ded. to N. Y., now merchant in New York, firm of Emerson, Brewster & Co.; had, at D., Annie Richards,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 27, 1858.
282. 3. *Edward Francis*,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 13, 1836; rs. Dedham.
283. 4. *Sarah Elizabeth*,<sup>7</sup> April 20, '39, rs. Dedham.
284. ix. John Holbrook,<sup>6</sup> M. D., at Ded., Feb. 23, 1804, d. unm. at Chicago, Oct. 22, '46, grad. at H. U., 1822, practised as a physician in Boston; also druggist there, firm of Whitwell & R.; commission merchant in Paris, France, 1833-39, firm of R. & Cromwell; afterwards r. Joliet, Lockport, and Chicago, Ill.

97. 285. Jonathan,<sup>5</sup> Lieut. and Dea., inherited and occupied to the close of the 2d century, the homestead of his puritan ancestor; which, although hallowed by so many sacred and tender recollections, has been suffered to pass out of the name. In early life he enjoyed only common advantages of education, but he made more than a common man, and was distinguished for strength of mind and intelligence. During our struggle for independence, he served two campaigns in the army, was afterwards placed in command of the militia of Dedham, and chosen to almost every office in her gift, and particularly to those of selectman and representative. But it was as a man, as a member and officer in the church, that he claims a respectful and grateful remembrance. Rev. Dr. Burgess, in a discourse to a great assemblage at his funeral, in the *busiest* season of the year, speaks of him as having for many years faithfully performed the duties of a deacon in the church, and as "always prompt in charitable contributions to bestow his share, whether in relation to the church, or any other benevolent purpose; as having been often appealed to in the settlement of arbitrations, because always impartial; as noted for temperance, kindness, and philanthropy; and as patient under his sufferings, at times very acute, from an incurable disease."

He speaks of Dea. Richards' house, as the abode of order and hospitality, in which was heard the voice of daily prayer, and where as it is believed it has been heard for about 227 years.\* Dr. Burgess speaks of his seat at public worship as never vacant, except from absolute sickness, and of him as joining his voice with that of the choir, of which for many years he had been the leader; as being devoted to the Bible, and to religious ordinances; as firm in his faith and belief in the promises of the Gospel; as being neither enthusiastic nor superstitious in his religion, and as evincing daily in his words and actions his religious principles and feelings. Dea. Jonathan R. m. May 5,

\* Circumstances indicate that the settlement of Dedham began a few rods from the mansion of Rev. Dr. Burgess, sometime before the incorporation of the town, and the laying out of the village; and if no grant of his home lot, by the proprietors of Dedham can be ascertained, the evidence may be nearly or quite satisfactory. The non-exception of Mr. Cook's farm, p. 106, in the grant of the township, is of little weight to the contrary.

- 1785, Hepzibah Colburn, b. June 9, 1760, d. Nov. 22, '89, dau. of Isaac and Hepzibah (Pond) C.; and 2d, Jan. 4, '91, Sarah Avery, b. Oct. 26, 1768, d. July 1, 1830, dau. of Jonathan Avery by wife Sarah Farrington, and grd. dau. of Dea. William and Bathiah (Metcalf) Avery, and gr. grd. dau. of William (b. March 31, 1677-78) and Esther (Hunting) A.; and gr. gr. grd. dau. of William (b. 1646) and Mary (Lane) A. of Dedham, and gr. gr. gr. grd. dau. of Dr. William (d. at Boston, March 18, 1686-87, aged 65) and Margaret A. Had,
- 704½. 286. I. Lucy Stratton,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 30, 1786, d. Aug. 7, '54, m. Dea. Jos. M. Weld.
705. 287. II. Hepzibah,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 28, 1792, by 2d wife, m. Stephen Child.
716. 288. III. Sally,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 9, 1794, d. at Dorch., Dec. 4, 1832, m. John W. Child.
726. 289. IV. Jonathan Avery,<sup>6</sup> Apr. 6, 1797, d. Apr. 19, 1845, m. Nancy D. Gore.
729. 290. V. Mary,<sup>6</sup> April 17, 1807, m. Charles F. Gore.
- 
98. 291. Reuben,<sup>5</sup> settled not far from the court house in Dedham, where he is still remembered as a very respectable and responsible citizen. He was admitted to the church in Dedham, with Sarah his wife, Nov. 29, 1795. He was m. in Needham, Nov. 17, '85, by Rev. Dr. Samuel West, to Sarah Fuller, b. April 28, 1762, d. April 24, 1845, aged 83 years. She was the dau. of Amos (b. 1732, d. 1810) and Sarah — (b. 1731, d. 1810) Fuller, (m. Sept. 5, 1754) and grd. dau. of Amos (b. 1701, d. '70) and Esther Fuller, (m. —) and gr. grd. dau. of Thomas (b. 1662, d. 1733) and Hannah (d. 1747) Fuller of Dedham, and gr. gr. grd. dau. of Thomas (b. in Eng., d. Sept. 28, 1690) and Hannah (Flower) Fuller, (m. Nov. 22, 1643) and gr. gr. gr. grd. dau. of Thomas Fuller, one of the first planters of Dedham, and her representative in the G. C. 1673-79 and '86, [see his will, S. P. vol. 8.] His grd. dau. Mary Fuller, the sister of Thomas, 3d, m. Capt. Daniel Fisher, 2d, who seized the tyrant Andros. She became the gr. grd. mother of the immortal Fisher Ames, through Jeremiah and his dau. Deborah Fisher, who m. Dr. Nathaniel Ames. Reuben<sup>5</sup> R. by marriage acquired large farms in Needham, where, and at Dedham, his landed interests were very considerable at the time of his death in 1843. Had,
731. 292. I. Reuben,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 28, 1787, d. May 1, 1855, m. Eliza Bordman; 2d, Charlotte M. Odin; 3d, Louisa B. Odin.
- II. Sarah,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 2, 1790, d. Nov. 5, 1795.
734. 293. III. Jeremiah Fuller,<sup>6</sup> b. May 21, 1799, d. Sept. 7, 1852, m. Hannah M. Bain.
- 
100. 294. Lemuel,<sup>5</sup> m. June 14, 1764, Rebecca Chickering, b. Aug. 4, 1746, d. Dec. 30, 1838, dau. of Joseph and Rebecca C.; r. Dover, was an officer in the revolutionary army, and selectman in 1783. Had,
383. 295. I. Joseph,<sup>6</sup> April 20, 1765, d. at Concord, Mass., Sept. 14, 1824, m. Chloe Fisher.
296. II. Rebecca,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 4, 1766, d. Aug. 27, 1852, m. 1784, David Dana, d. May 6, 1811, aged 52; had *David*,<sup>7</sup> *Lemuel*,<sup>7</sup> and *William*.<sup>7</sup>
297. III. Lydia,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 21, 1768, m. '86, Ira Draper, Jr., Dedham; r. Sudbury; had *James*,<sup>7</sup> and *Ira*.<sup>7</sup>
- IV. Edward,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 7, '69, d. yg. V. Abigail,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 2, '71, d. yg.
- VI. Abigail,<sup>6</sup> July 29, '73, d. yg.
399. 298. VII. Jabez,<sup>6</sup> March, 6, 1775, m. Betsey Ruggles; 2d, Mrs. Eliza Burnham.



- VIII. Lemuel,<sup>6</sup> d. yg. IX. Deborah,<sup>6</sup> m. 1795, Jesse Glover of W. Ded.  
 X. Abigail,<sup>6</sup> m. Ira Draper, Sudb. XI. Sarah,<sup>6</sup> m. Seth Blake, Dor.  
 XII. Child,<sup>6</sup> died young.

101. 303. Moses,<sup>5</sup> m. Dec. 8, 1762, Mehitable Battelle, dau. of John and Mehitable B., b. Dec. 25, 1743; r. Dover, and rm. to Warwick. Had,  
 304. I. Mehitable,<sup>6</sup> May 28, 1772, at D., m. Perez Allen. (?)
103. 305. Asa,<sup>5</sup> m. — Allen; and 2d, Oct. 26, 1774, Drusilla Bullard, b. May 4, 1752, dau. of William and Sarah Bullard of Dedham; rm. to Ashford, Ct. Had,  
 306. I. Reuben,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 25, 1776, at Dedham; r. Ashford, Ct.; m. —; had,  
 1. Sumner,<sup>7</sup> who m. Abigail Burnham; rs. Hartford; had, 1. Diana,<sup>8</sup> m. William D. Bonmill; rs. H. 2. Altana,<sup>8</sup> died young.  
 3. Reuben Ellis,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 18, 1834; rs. H.
105. 310. Thaddeus,<sup>5</sup> m. 1770, Mary Colburn, prob. dau. of Joseph and Dorothy (Draper) C., b. Oct. 1, '47; and 2d, June 10, '79, "Mrs. Hannah" (pr. Bedlow?) Metcalf of Medway, and after 1776 removed to Ashford, Ct. He had,  
 I. Thaddeus,<sup>6</sup> March 25, 1771, d. April 16, '76.
741. 311. II. Molly,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 28, 1772, d. Jan. 12, 1842, m. John Ellis.  
 748. 312. III. Ephraim,<sup>6</sup> Esq., March 2, 1774, m. Susanna Chenery.  
 757. 313. IV. Abigail,<sup>6</sup> May 14, 1776, d. Nov. 7, 1815, m. Sabin Baker.  
 314. V. Cate,<sup>6</sup> who m. — Utlely, and d. in Cincinnati, O.
762. 315. VI. Hannah,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 1785, by 2d wife, d. Feb. 10, 1817, at Ashford, Ct., m. Archibald Babcock.  
 316. VII. Jabez,<sup>6</sup> who rs. unm. at Ashford, Ct.  
 317. VIII. Moses,<sup>6</sup> who m. — Bicknell, r. and d. at Ashford, leaving a family.  
 318. IX. Sylvanus,<sup>6</sup> who m. Lucy Chaplin of Groton; rs. N. Y.; s. p.  
 X. Tryphena,<sup>6</sup> who d. at Ashford.
106. 319. Josiah,<sup>5</sup> was a soldier of the revolution, and in the battles of Bunker Hill and Monmouth. In the former he fired 24 rounds, knocked down a British officer with the butt of his musket, and retreated, running directly over the body of Gen. Warren. One night, being on guard, Washington, to test his fidelity, as he was wont to do in other cases, appeared before him, whom he challenged with "Who comes there?" "A friend," W. replied. "Friend, advance and give the countersign." Washington gave the wrong name. "Stand!" exclaimed Josiah, "the countersign is not right." "It is of no consequence," said Washington, "I am your commander-in-chief, and *must* pass, as I have urgent business." Josiah presented his bayonet, and told him if he advanced another step he would run him through. Washington turned, went to the officer of the guard, took his name, and the next day sent for him, clapped him on the shoulder, adding "My good fellow, you were faithful and true last night, and I will see you promoted." He m. May 11, 1778, Sarah Shuttleworth, b. at Dedham, July 25, 1754; settled in Washington, N. H.; drew a pension; returned to D., where he d. He had,  
 765. 320. I. Peyton,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 21, 1779, at Dedham, m. Sally Copeland.  
 321. II. Nancy,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 19, 1780, at D., (d.) m. April 1, 1804, Nathaniel Whiting of W. Ded., b. Nov. 7, '79, d. Oct. 30, 1843, son of

Nathaniel and Eliza (Eaton) W.; had, 1. *Almira*,<sup>7</sup> at D., d. yg. 2. *Clarissa*,<sup>7</sup> at D. 3. *Alfred*,<sup>7</sup> at D., d. yg. 4. *Benjamin B.*,<sup>7</sup> at Washington, N. H. 5. *Nancy*,<sup>7</sup> at W. 6. *Alfred*,<sup>7</sup> at Amherst, N. H. 7. *John F.*,<sup>7</sup> at A.

III. Newton,<sup>6</sup> May 25, 1782, at Washington, N. H., d. aged 12 years.

773. 322. IV. Josiah,<sup>6</sup> m. May 30, '84, m. Emily Haskell.

776. 323. V. Leonard,<sup>6</sup> June 11, 1786, m. Elizabeth Vance.

785. 324. VI. Willard,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 28, 1788, (pr. d.) m. Relief Whitney.

325. VII. Clarissa,<sup>6</sup> July 29, 1791, m. Phineas Battelle; rs. Orange.

787. 326. VIII. Waitstill,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 25, 1793, d. May 26, 1860, m. Samuel Smith.

107. 327. Solomon,<sup>5</sup> Capt., m. March 3, 1775, Sarah Richards, (No. 61.) She was a woman of remarkable energy and great moral excellence, and retained her faculties, in a wonderful degree, to the last. Capt. Solomon, for many years commander of a company of cavalry, was an early and zealous whig. On the morning of the battle at Lexington, he was met, on his way to Boston, with the report that the British were on their march to Concord; and as he was turning his course for Dover, to rally men to the scene of conflict, up rode a man direct from Boston, contradicting the report. Capt. R. instantly marked him for a tory, took him prisoner, bound him upon his own horse, and escorted him to the Peacock tavern at Jamaica Plain, and detained him until the truth could be known. In the meantime a body of soldiers arrived, and demanded the tory, that they might hang him during their halt. But Capt. R. and his father-in-law resisted their demands, insisted on giving the man a trial, and through their well-known patriotism, prevailed, and saved the man from the gallows, but not from 39 lashes, ordered by a court. In 1804 he rm. from Dover to W. Roxbury, where he d. aged 83. He had, at Dover,

I. Paul,<sup>6</sup> Dec. 5, 1775, d. March 29, '76.

328. II. Lucy,<sup>6</sup> July 18, 1780, m. May 5, 1802, John Bullard, Esq., of Dedham, b. Jan. 9, '73, d. Feb. 25, 1852, son of Isaac and Patience (Baker) B., 44 years treasurer Norfolk county, and successor to his father, Dea. Isaac B., treas. 1793-1808; had, 1. *Maria*,<sup>7</sup> m. Henry F. Spear, M. D., of Dedham. 2. *John*,<sup>7</sup> m. Jane E. Mc Killup; rs. New York and Dedham. 3. *Lewis*,<sup>7</sup> rs. unkm. at D., and transacts business as a merchant in Boston. 4. *William*,<sup>7</sup> m. Mary R. Henderson; rs. on the ancient Bullard homestead in D.

798. 329. III. Nathaniel,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 21, 1784, m. Mary Murdoch.

330. IV. Isaac Davenport,<sup>6</sup> July 30, 1794, d. April 6, 1837, m. '29, Maria

331. Thayer of Boston, and was a grocer; had *Percival D.*,<sup>7</sup> rs. N. Or.

110. 332. Abijah,<sup>6</sup> m. Nov. 18, 1780, Abigail Mansell; r. Dover. Had,

333. I. Anna,<sup>7</sup> who d. in Dedham, widow, Nov. 26, '57, aged 76, m. April 4, 1799, Isaac Felton, son of Daniel F.; r. Needham.

334. II. Abigail,<sup>7</sup> who m. Nov. 30, 1800, Eli Parsons (d.); r. Bristol, Ct.

335. III. Mary,<sup>7</sup> who m. April 5, 1804, Charles Hunnewell; r. Dedham.

336. IV. Abijah,<sup>7</sup> b. July 17, 1787, m. Sally Jones, b. Dec. 1, '89, d. Jan. 10, 1860; rs. Hartford, Ct.; had, 1. *Anna*,<sup>8</sup> June 4, 1814, m. Aug. 1, '45, Stephen Parker, who d. March 4, '56; rs. Hartford; had Maria H.,<sup>9</sup> May 4, '46, and Susan L.,<sup>9</sup> Aug. 15, '48, d. Oct. 15, '52. 2. *Eliza*,<sup>8</sup> who resides with her father in H.

111. 339. Jesse,<sup>5</sup> a hatter, m. Nov. 13, 1788, Sarah Fisher, d. Dec. 1847, dau. of Jeremiah F., Esq., of Dedham. He had,  
 I. Rufus,<sup>6</sup> d. at Dedham, unm., Aug. 31, 1829, aged 48.  
 II. Sarah,<sup>6</sup> March 15, 1783, m. June 22, 1809, Ebenezer Dewing of Roxbury (d.); rs. Dedham.
- 
125. 340. Joshua,<sup>6</sup> m. Feb. 18, 1796, Deborah Davis, (No. 185), and, in 1784, administered on his father's estate; and 1787, he, as the eldest son of the eldest son of his grandfather, had assigned to him a double portion of his grandfather Jeremiah's estate; and, as administrator, was ordered to distribute the remainder due to his father's heirs, viz: Catherine, Jeremiah, Edward, Rebecca, and Hannah Richards. Joshua had, at West Roxbury.
341. I. Hannah,<sup>7</sup> April 23, 1797, m. 1820, John Richards Child (No. 360); rs. Cincinnati, of firm of Whetsel & Co., had *John R.*,<sup>8</sup> (d.), m. Fanny Wood. *Elizabeth*,<sup>8</sup> m. George H. Davis; rs. Cincinnati. *Warren*,<sup>8</sup> rs. C., unm., and others.
345. II. Thomas Davis,<sup>7</sup> April 7, 1798, m. April 24, 1831, Salome Noyes (d.) of Roxbury, rm. R. to Cin., now rs. Ind.; had,  
 1. *Thomas*,<sup>8</sup> d. aged ab. 21 years.  
 2. *Edward*,<sup>8</sup> m. ———; rs. Indiana, a farmer.  
 3. *Mary*,<sup>8</sup> rs. near Boston.  
 4. *Joshua*,<sup>8</sup> m. ———; rs. Indiana, a farmer.  
 5. *George*,<sup>8</sup> d. aged ab. 15 years.  
 6. *Joseph Franklin*.<sup>8</sup> 7. *Caroline*.<sup>8</sup> died young.
353. III. Deborah,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 10, 1802, m. Stephen H. Foster; rs. C., of firm of J. Rawson & Co.; had only *Stephen H.*<sup>8</sup>; rs. C.
355. IV. Mary Whiting,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 1, 1815, m. Joseph Rawson; rs. C.; had,  
 1. *Mary*.<sup>8</sup> 2. *Warren*.<sup>8</sup> 3. *Martha*.<sup>8</sup> 4. *Hannah C.*,<sup>8</sup> d. young.  
 5. *Edward*.<sup>8</sup> 6. *Joseph*.<sup>8</sup> 7. *Charles G.*,<sup>8</sup> d. yg. 8. *Helen*.<sup>8</sup>
- 
124. 356. Rebecca,<sup>6</sup> m. Daniel Child, d. 1843; r. West Roxbury, then a part of Newton. Had,  
 357. I. Betsey,<sup>7</sup> d. Oct. 1858, m. Oliver Fisher.  
 358. II. Richards,<sup>7</sup> m. Elizabeth Richards, (Sect. 1, No. 219.)  
 359. III. Joshua,<sup>7</sup> d. May, 1857, m. Lucretia Dorr.  
 360. IV. John R.,<sup>7</sup> m. Hannah Richards, (No. 341.)  
 v. Isaac,<sup>7</sup> died young.  
 362. VI. Isaac,<sup>7</sup> m. Eliza Billings; 2d, Maria M. Eastman; 3d, Abby Baker; rs. Dorchester.  
 VII. Hannah,<sup>7</sup> d. young. VIII. Catherine Richards,<sup>7</sup> unm.  
 IX. Julia,<sup>7</sup> died young.  
 366. X. Daniel Franklin,<sup>7</sup> m. Mary Guild; rs. Boston.  
 XI. Hannah Richards,<sup>7</sup> died young.
- 
126. 368. Jeremiah,<sup>6</sup> r. W. Roxbury, m. Oct. 31, 1792, Abigail Davis, b. Aug. 31, 1773, d. July 3, 1830, dau. of Dea. Noah and Elizabeth (Weld) D. of W. R. She had children also by her 2d husband, Calvin Allen of Roxbury, m. 1806. Jeremiah had,  
 369. I. Eliza,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 5, 1793, m. James Jones; rs. Warwick.  
 370. II. Hannah,<sup>7</sup> m. William Pierce; rs. Neponset.  
 III. Abigail,<sup>7</sup> m. ——— Eddy; rs. Warwick.  
 IV. Noah Davis,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 7, 1797, d. March 15, '98.

811. 373. v. Isaiah Dunster,<sup>7</sup> b. April 11, 1799, m. Caroline Capen; 2d, Mrs. Mary F. Welsh.
- 
127. 374. Edward,<sup>6</sup> Capt., formerly provision dealer in Boston; r. W. Roxbury; m. 1800, Rachel Davis, (No. 187.) Had,
375. I. Hannah Davis,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 10, 1804; rs. W. R., unm.
376. II. Edward,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 4, 1817; rs. W. R., formerly trader there, now secretary of the Roxbury Savings Bank; has been representative to G. C.; m. Sept. 17, '45, Annette Wallace, b. May 30, '23, dau. of Jonas and Nancy W. of Henniker, N. H.; had *Caroline Frances*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 21, 1846.
- III. Caroline F. C.,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 26, 1827, d. Jan. 4, '42.
- 
295. 383. Joseph,<sup>6</sup> m. Chloe Fisher, d. at Concord, Mass., Dec. 19, 1825, aged 54, dau. of Joseph and Mary F. of Dover; rm. from Dedham, 1815, to Concord. Had,
384. I. Edward,<sup>7</sup> April 25, 1790, went to Nashville, Tenn., ab. 1817; r. there a trader, unm., ab. 1836; not heard from since.
385. II. Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 22, 1792 (d.), m. Mary Bisbee; had, at Concord 3 children,<sup>8</sup> died young.
386. III. Lemuel,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 29, 1794, m. May 8, 1822, Eliza Lyon, b. April 25, '97, dau. of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Allen) Lyon of W. Roxbury; rm. to Dedham; had, at W. Roxbury,
1. *Eliza Ann*,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 12, 1823, d. at D., unm., Oct. 17, '43.
2. *Henry Willard*,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 25, 1825; rs. Easton, unm.
388. IV. Danforth,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 3, 1796, d. July 18, 1844, m. April 17, '28, Cyrene (Smith) Hagar, wid. of Samuel H.; r. a baker, at W. Rox.; had,
389. 1. *Mary E.*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 20, 1829, m. May 17, '55, John McElwie; rs. Dedham; had, 1. Albert Sereno,<sup>9</sup> April 21, '56. 2. John William,<sup>9</sup> Jan. 24, '58.
392. 2. *Julia A.*,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 12, 1831.
3. *Edward*,<sup>8</sup> April 10, 1833, d. Aug. 14, '33.
393. 4. *Helen Maria*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 10, 1835, m. May 17, '55, Andrew J. Hodgman; rs. Roxbury, a carpenter; had, 1. Helen Cyrene,<sup>9</sup> March 13, '56. 2. Jennie Claudine,<sup>9</sup> June 27, '58. 3. Mary,<sup>9</sup> July 24, '60.
5. *Albert Smith*,<sup>8</sup> April 1, 1837, d. Jan. 10, '41.
- v. Willard,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 15, 1799, d. unm. ab. 1818, at West Indies.
397. VI. Mary Fisher,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 16, 1809, d. Oct. 4, '32, m. Jan. 1, '32, Horace Parmenter of Boston; had *Mary*.<sup>8</sup>
- 
298. 399. Jabez,<sup>6</sup> m. Betsey Ruggles; and 2d, in 1804, Mrs. Eliza Burnham of Ipswich. Had, at Dover,
400. I. Hannah,<sup>7</sup> who m. ——— Shedd; and 2d, ———.
- II. Jabez,<sup>7</sup> (d.) III. Charles,<sup>7</sup> (d.) IV. Sarah,<sup>7</sup> by 1st wife, d. yg.
403. v. Silas,<sup>7</sup> by 2d wife; rs. New Bedford.
- 
130. 404. Jeremiah,<sup>6</sup> m. Hannah Eastman, and rm. to Gardiner, Me. Had,
405. I. Hannah,<sup>7</sup> who m. Abner Talbot of Fayette, Me.
406. II. Polly,<sup>7</sup> who m. Josiah Talbot of Sharon; rs. Dedham.
407. III. Sally,<sup>7</sup> who m. Ebenezer Farrington of Livermore, Me.
408. IV. Susan,<sup>7</sup> who m. Jeremy Eaton of Strong, Me.
409. v. Anne,<sup>7</sup> who m. Henry Hiscox of Strong.



410. VI. Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> who m. Ebenezer Blake of Gardiner.  
 411. VII. Nabby.<sup>7</sup>  
 412. VIII. Jeremy.<sup>7</sup>  
 413. IX. Edward.<sup>7</sup>  
 414. X. William.<sup>7</sup>
- 

131. 415. William,<sup>6</sup> m. Joanna Whiting; rm. to Winthrop and Fayette, Me. Had,  
 416. I. Nancy,<sup>7</sup> who m. Benjamin Packard of Bridgewater.  
 417. II. Susan,<sup>7</sup> who m. Josiah Prescott of Francestown, N. H.  
 418. III. Loney,<sup>7</sup> who m. Elder Houghton of Maine.  
 419. IV. Joanna,<sup>7</sup> who m. do. do. do.  
 420. V. Mary,<sup>7</sup> who m. Jonathan Whiting of Winthrop.  
 421. VI. John,<sup>7</sup> b. in Winthrop, 1789, d. Dec. 1844, m. 1819, Mary Craig;  
     r. Augusta as register of deeds; had, 1. *William C.*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 9, '23,  
     m. Jan. 16, '50, Aurelia P. Ives; rs. E. Boston; had, William P.,<sup>9</sup>  
     Sept. 19, '51, d. Dec. 10, '51.  
 424. VII. William.<sup>7</sup>  
 425. VIII. Artemas.<sup>7</sup>
- 

132. 426. John,<sup>6</sup> m. Polly Bird of Sharon; 2d, Sarah Jewett; r. N. H. Had,  
 427. I. John.<sup>7</sup> II. Cyrus.<sup>7</sup> III. Luther.<sup>7</sup> IV. Jason,<sup>7</sup>  
     V. Mary.<sup>7</sup> VI. Sarah.<sup>7</sup> VII. Joanna.<sup>7</sup> All of whom  
     reside at Lowell.
- 

141. 434. Luther,<sup>6</sup> r. New Boston, N. H., m. "Mary" or "Ruth" Hooper. Had,  
     I. Luther,<sup>7</sup> who d. unm. II. Samuel,<sup>7</sup> who d. in childhood.  
 435. III. Jacob,<sup>7</sup> who m. Asenath Dodge; and 2d, Nancy Dodge of Danvers;  
     rs. homestead, New Boston; had 2 *daughters*,<sup>8</sup> one m. Dr. Atwood;  
     rs. Richmond, Va.; and 2 *sons*,<sup>8</sup> by 1st wife.  
 436. IV. Ruthy,<sup>7</sup> by 2d wife, m. Dr. Samuel Gregg of Boston; had 10 ch.  
 437. V. Mary,<sup>7</sup> who m. — Fulton of Nashua.  
 438. VI. Joanna,<sup>7</sup> who m. and d. soon after. VII. Nancy,<sup>7</sup> d. young.  
 439. VIII. Abigail,<sup>7</sup> who m. — Waters of Johnson, Vt.
- 

143. 440. Samuel,<sup>6</sup> m. Polly Brainard; r. Winthrop, Me. Had,  
 441. I. Caroline,<sup>7</sup> m. Jeremiah Hartshorn of S. Reading.  
 442. II. Lucretia,<sup>7</sup> m. Calvin Delano (d.); rs. Livermore.  
 443. III. Mary Jane,<sup>7</sup> m. "John" or "Eben" Packard; r. Winthrop.  
 444. IV. Samuel B.,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 26, 1809, m. Susan M. Talbot, from S., and  
     rs. a manufacturer at Baltimore.  
 445. V. Adeline,<sup>7</sup> m. Harvey Read; rs. Livermore.  
     VI. Charles Alexander,<sup>7</sup> d. unm. in Virginia.  
 446. VII. Cordelia,<sup>7</sup> m. Amos Wyman. VIII. Ruth Ann.<sup>7</sup>  
 448. IX. Luther.<sup>7</sup> X. Benjamin.<sup>7</sup>
- 

148. 450. Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> Jr., m. Jan. 19, 1797, Ruth Billings of Sh., who d. Sept. 15,  
     '24, in her 44th year; and 2d, Mrs. Betsey (Tolman) Harlow. Had,  
 451. I. Polly,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 1, 1797, d. Feb. 1826, m. Tisdale Drake; rs. a mer-  
     chant, Boston.  
 816. 452. II. Charles,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 16, 1800, m. Elizabeth P. Smith.  
 453. III. Billings,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 7, 1802, d. Oct. 22, '26, aged 24 years, unm.  
 454. IV. Caroline,<sup>7</sup> June 13, 1806, (d.) m. Thomas Shepard; rs. Easton.

455. v. James Madison,<sup>7</sup> April 28, 1809, m. Eliza McKeen; rs. Sharon.  
 456. vi. Lewis,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 17, 1811, m. Anna A. L. Denton, from Braintree; rs. Boston.  
 457. vii. George,<sup>7</sup> June 30, 1814, m. Elmer Manchester, rs. Dartmouth.  
 458. viii. Alfred,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 8, 1817, by 2d wife, m. Comfort Corey; rs. Tiverton Four Corners, R. I.  
 459. ix. Spencer,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 14, 1826; rs. California.
- 
156. 460. Barna,<sup>6</sup> Lt., m. Ann Pope; and had, at Sharon,  
     i. Sarah,<sup>7</sup> July 8, 1809, pr. died young.  
     ii. Martha,<sup>7</sup> d. Oct. 4, 1822, aged 4 years.  
 461. iii. Nelson,<sup>7</sup> rs. Sharon.                      iv. Albert,<sup>7</sup> d. unm.  
 462. v. Ann,<sup>7</sup> m. Luther Southworth of Stoughton.  
 463. vi. Mary,<sup>7</sup> m. Henry Drake, boot manufacturer; rs. Stoughton.
- 
157. 464. Thomas Pownal,<sup>6</sup> Capt., m. Relief Pope, who d. June 23, 1821, aged 36 years; 2d, Betsey Bird. Had, at Sharon,  
     465. i. Mille Pope,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 27, 1804.                      ii. Relief,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 9, 1806.  
     467. iii. Thomas,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 8, 1807.                      iv. Mary,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 27, 1809.  
     469. v. Pownal,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 26, 1811.  
     470. vi. Benjamin,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 8, 1813.  
     471. vii. William,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 24, 1814.  
     472. viii. Nathaniel,<sup>7</sup> m. ——— Hayden; rs. Stoughton.  
     ix. Daughter     a. June 6, 1822, aged 2 years.                      x. Another child.<sup>7</sup>
- 
160. 473. Moses,<sup>6</sup> m. Nov. 24, 1799, Esther Hodge, b. Aug. 28, 1777. Had, at S.,  
 474. i. Esther,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 19, 1800, m. James Smith of Stoughton; had,  
     1. *Erastus*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 17, '33, m. Nov. 6, '59, Emeline R. Gay, fr. S.  
 476. ii. Moses,<sup>7</sup> Jr., Sept. 6, 1802, m. Mary H. Sumner; rs. S.; has been representative to G. C.; had *Elizabeth*,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 22, '36; and *Esther*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 12, '42.  
     iii. Betsey,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 19, 1804; rs. unm. at S.  
 477. iv. Nancy,<sup>7</sup> March 1, 1807, m. John F. Randall (No. 501.)  
 480. v. William,<sup>7</sup> June 2, 1810; rs. unm. at S.  
 481. vi. Amy,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 24, 1812, d. Feb. 18, '40, m. Seth Pettee; rs. Boston as cashier of New England Bank.  
 482. vii. Olive,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 5, 1818; rs. unm. at S., and has aided much in collecting records.
- 
162. 483. Levi,<sup>6</sup> m. 1799, Amelia Richards of Cambridge; r. Roxbury. Had,  
 484. i. Mary,<sup>7</sup> March 10, 1800, d. Sept. 20, 1848, m. Elijah Corey, Esq., of Brookline; had,  
 485. 1. *Charles*,<sup>8</sup> who m. E. H. Wetherell; r. and d. in Boston.  
 486. 2. *Amanda*,<sup>8</sup> who m. James Edmond; rs. B.; has 4 children, and is advantageously known as the author of valuable Sunday school books and poetical works.  
 487. 3. *Henry*,<sup>8</sup> who m. Lucy Stearns; rs. B.; has 3 children.  
 488. 4. *Augusta*,<sup>8</sup> who m. George Landage, (?) a shipmaster; rs. Boston.  
 489. 5. *Cornelia*,<sup>8</sup> who d. aged 24 years.  
 490. 6. *Frederick*,<sup>8</sup> who m. Anne English; rs. B.  
     7. *Theodore*,<sup>8</sup> who rs. Brookline.

II. Elizabeth Lyon,<sup>7</sup> March 10, 1803, d. aged 25 years; pr. unm.

167. 491. Jabez,<sup>6</sup> m. Susanna Pettee, from Walpole, who d. Sept. 17, 1823, aged 53; and 2d, Polly Bird, b. May 31, 1777. He had,  
 492. I. Benjamin,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 28, 1790, m. Polly Bell.  
 493. II. Lucy,<sup>7</sup> June 14, 1802, m. Thomas Clarke, and became the mother of  
 494. 1. *Edwin R. Clarke*,<sup>8</sup> of Sharon, the original vender of a patented medicine called Clarke's Bitters. 2. *George*.<sup>8</sup> 3. *Charles*.<sup>8</sup> 4. *Daniel*.<sup>8</sup> 5. *Nancy*.<sup>8</sup>; and 7 others.<sup>8</sup>  
 499. III. Daniel,<sup>7</sup> who m. ———, and died in Boston.  
 IV. Nancy,<sup>7</sup> who d. unm. June 21, 1815.
- 
168. 500. Nancy,<sup>6</sup> m. John Randall; r. Sharon. Had,  
 501. I. John F.,<sup>7</sup> April 28, 1804, m. Nancy Richards, (No. 477); had,  
 1. *Augusta*,<sup>8</sup> July 8, 1833, d. Nov. 28, '59, m. Seth Gay of S.  
 2. *Mary F.*,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 15, 1847.  
 503. II. Charles,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 3, 1806, d. Dec. 11, '59; entered, at the age of 10 years, a printing office at Warren, R. I., and in early life became editor and proprietor of the only paper published there; rose to distinction, and was entrusted with the highest offices in the gift of his town and county; m. Lydia Read of W.; and had issue.  
 III. George,<sup>7</sup> was placed in a store in Boston, where he died.
- 
169. 504. Edward,<sup>6</sup> at the age of 16 years, was apprenticed at Roxbury to the business of leather dressing and wool pulling; and having learned the trade, he, in 1803, commenced the business on his own resources at Cambridge, where he carried it on during his life. He m. April 13, 1809, Betsey Hammond, from Waltham; and had,  
 505. I. Daniel Hammond,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 26, 1809, at Cambridge, who learned the trade of his father, after whose death he, barely 21 years old, took charge of the business, and has, to some extent, prosecuted it to the present time. In 1856 he removed to Woburn, where he now resides. He m. July 10, 1838, Mary Ann Leath of C., b. Feb. 26, 1812, and d. May 15, '51; and 2d, Oct. 7, '57, Cynthia Horton of Woburn, b. Dec. 24, 1819; and had,  
 506. 1. *Daniel Hammond*,<sup>8</sup> Jr., June 15, 1841, at C.  
 2. *Mary Adelaide*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 5, 1843, by 1st wife.  
 3. *Edward Horton*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 14, 1858, by 2d wife, at Woburn.  
 509. II. Elizabeth Ann,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 20, 1812, d. unm. Sept. 8, '44.  
 III. Edward,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 1, 1814, d. unm. March 2, '44, at Brighton; learned the trade of his father, which he followed for life.  
 510. IV. Jonathan,<sup>7</sup> April 21, 1816, at the age of 16, was placed in a store, and at the age of 20 went into trade by himself, in New York, in which he continued until his death, Jan. 16, '55. He m. Hepzibah B. Pease of Brooklyn, N. Y., July 17, '38; and 2d, Oct. 1852, Anna E. Simmons of Troy; had, by the former, *Edward H.*,<sup>8</sup> and *Charles T.*,<sup>8</sup> both died young.  
 511. V. Martha Maria,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 15, 1822, d. Dec. 14, '45, unm.
- 
170. 512. James,<sup>6</sup> m. Lucy Pettee, from Walpole. Had at S.,  
 513. I. James,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 1, 1814, m. Elizabeth Ann Weatherbee; and 2d, Elida Ann Millemen; had *Julia Frances*,<sup>8</sup> 1845.  
 515. II. Albert,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 11, 1816, m. Helen M. Bullard; r. S.; s. p.

516. III. Willard,<sup>7</sup> June 21, 1819, m. Feb. 29, '44, Sylvia L. Wright, from Townsend, Vt.; rs. S.; had *Caroline A.*,<sup>8</sup> April 18, 1845.
518. IV. Addison,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 11, 1821; rs. unm. at Lord's Bridge, Ct.
519. V. George,<sup>7</sup> June 23, 1827, m. Sarah A. Bullard, dau. of Enoch B. Esq.; rs. Sharon; had *Bertha Afton*,<sup>8</sup> b. 1859.
- 
173. 521. Jeremiah,<sup>6</sup> Capt. and Dea., m. Dec. 1, 1808, Susannah Hewins. Had,  
I. A son,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 24, 1809, died Nov. 3, 1809.
822. 522. II. Erastus,<sup>7</sup> April 17, 1811, m. Rowenna C. Johnson.  
III. Enoch,<sup>7</sup> March 14, 1813, d. March 10, 1816.
523. IV. Susan,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 29, 1814, m. Thomas Capen; rs. S.
524. V. Mary,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 25, 1817, m. Charles D. Hixon; rs. S.; has, 1. *Frances M.*<sup>8</sup> 2. *Mary Isabel*.<sup>8</sup>
527. VI. Elon,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 23, 1820, m. Sabrina Greenleaf; rs. S.; had, 1. *Infant son*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 15, '49. 2. *Grace G.*,<sup>8</sup> March 16, '51. 3. *Frank J.*,<sup>8</sup> July 24, '52. 4. *Gertrude H.*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 30, '59.
528. VII. Edwin,<sup>7</sup> b. also Dec. 23, 1820, m. Mary H. Johnson; 2d, Rebecca Sumner, dau. of Jabez S. of Ded., '55; rs. S.; has *George Waldo*.<sup>8</sup>
529. VIII. Artemas,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 30, 1824, m. Hannah E. Reynolds; rs. Boston; has *Clarence*.<sup>8</sup>
- 
207. 531. James,<sup>6</sup> m. Nov. 1802, Mary Coolidge, b. March 9, 1783, d. July 7, '42, dau. of David and Dorothy (Stearns) C. of Watertown; r. a farmer at Newton and W.; rm. 1815 to Bridgeport, Pa., and next to Wheeling, Va.; rs. W. Had,
532. I. Sally Stone,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 18, 1803, m. July 28, '22, George Hogg of W.; rs. Short Crack, Brook Co., Va.; had,
533. 1. *Lucy*,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 10, '23, m. July 2, '46, Mordecai Morgan Cheffey of Jeff. Co., O.; had George M.,<sup>9</sup> July 5, '47; Sarah E.,<sup>9</sup> Dec. 3, '48; John M.,<sup>9</sup> Aug. 23, '50; James S.,<sup>9</sup> Nov. 18, '52; and Mary,<sup>9</sup> Dec. 23, '54.  
2. *Mary Coolidge*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 11, 1825, d. Jan. 13, '41.
538. 3. *Hannah*,<sup>8</sup> July 18, 1827, m. June 17, '52, Clinton Browning, a machinist, of Jeff. Co., O.; had Caroline,<sup>9</sup> April 28, '53; and Sarah,<sup>9</sup> Feb. 8, '55.  
4. *Elizabeth*,<sup>8</sup> March 20, '29. 5. *Sarah Jane*,<sup>8</sup> d. July 20, '32.
542. 6. *Sarah A.*,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 9, '33, m. Sept. 7, '52, Geo. W. McCord of Brook Co., Va.; had Wm S.,<sup>9</sup> July 6, '53; Geo. W.,<sup>9</sup> Dec. 16, '54.  
7. *Adeline Thacher*,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 1, '35. 8. *George*,<sup>8</sup> Mar. 5, '38; Brk. Co.  
9. *James W.*,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 21, '40, d. '41. 10. *Harriet N.*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 9, '42.  
11. *William*,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 25, '44. 12. *John F.*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 10, '47.
551. II. Adeline,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 11, 1806, d. July 6, '39, m. Mar. 16, 1824, Jonas Thacher of W.; had,  
1. *George*,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 16, 1825, d. April 16, '43. 2. *Phebe*,<sup>8</sup> June 24, 1828; died yg. 3. *Asa*,<sup>8</sup> May 6, '30, d. July 2, (?) '54.  
4. *Mary*,<sup>8</sup> May 14, '33. 5. *Phebe*,<sup>8</sup> May 14, '37, d. Aug. 16, '38.  
6. *Adeline*,<sup>8</sup> June 16, d. July 16, '39.
553. III. Mary Coolidge,<sup>7</sup> April 3, 1808, m. Oct. 17, '30, David Richards, Esq., son of her uncle Asa R., (No. 208), who was chosen magistrate of Oh. Co. '52, and d. Dec. 4, '54; had,  
1. *Elizabeth*,<sup>8</sup> b. Aug. 24, d. Oct. 6, '32.  
2. *Mary Jane*,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 24, '34. 3. *Sarah O.*,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 12, '36.  
4. *Asa James*,<sup>8</sup> May 1, '39, d. June 4, '40.



5. *Emily D.*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 31, '41, d. July 15, '45.  
 6. *William*,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 5, '44.  
 7. *Emma*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 19, '47, d. May 20, '48. 8. *Isabella*,<sup>8</sup> July 8, '50.
- iv. Asa James,<sup>7</sup> b. April 26, 1810, d. Aug. 26, 1810.
558. v. James,<sup>7</sup> Jr., Sept. 26, 1811, m. Dec. 19, '33, Mary Hurford of W., a machinist; rs. Boggs Run, Marshall Co., Va.; had,  
 1. *James M.*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 7, '34. 2. *Sarah*,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 30, '37. 3. *Wesley B.*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 15, '39, d. Sept. 3, '39. 4. *Mary Ann*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 14, '40. 5. *Elizabeth A.*,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 11, '43, d. July 3, '46. 6. *Elizabeth A.*,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 15, '47. 7. *William Dallas*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 1, '50.
564. vi. Lucy Ann Stone,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 25, 1813, at Watertown, Mass., d. Sept. 7, 1823.
- vii. Harriet Newell,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 1816, at Bridgeport, Pa., d. Oct. 12, '20.
- viii. Joseph Grafton,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 30, 1821, at Wheeling, d. June 22, '23.
- ix. Enoch Melvin,<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 9, 1826, at W., d. Jan. 30, '28.
- 
216. 565. Thaddeus,<sup>6</sup> m. 1792, Dorothy (Stearns) Coolidge, b. Jan. 30, 1772, dau. of David C. of Watertown; r. at Bald-pate Hill, Newton; sold to Eben. Noyes the John Dana place, on the road from Needham to Boston; and rm. to Rindge, N. H., 1820, where he d. May 29, '29. She d. Aug. 16, '47, at Nashua. They are both buried at Forest Hills Cemetery, W. Roxbury. She was a woman of great self-possession and energy of character; a member of the Baptist church in Jaffrey, N. H., strongly attached to the Bible, and remarkably familiar with its contents. He was of a nervous temperament, had a strong mind, retentive memory, and rare conversational powers; and was wont to draw freely from his storehouse of facts and anecdotes, for the amusement and edification of others. They had,  
 566. i. Mary,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 19, 1792, m. Jan. 21, 1827, Eben. Noyes of Newbury, b. Aug. 26, '77, son of John and Edna (Noyes) N., descendants of Rev. James and Sarah (Brown) N., from Choulderton, Wiltshire, Eng, to Newbury, ab. 1635. Mr. Ebenezer N. was of retiring social habits, and great moral worth; r. at Bald-pate Hill, where he died, Nov. 5, '56. s. p.  
 ii. Catherine,<sup>7</sup> b. July 27, 1794, died Jan. 21, '96.
567. iii. David Coolidge,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 19, 1796, rm. 1818, S. and engaged in mercantile business at Monticello, Ga., at Washington, and Harpersville, Ala., and last at Columbus, Miss., where he rs., having held important posts of public trust; m. Aug. 9, '27, Elizabeth S. Parish of Tenn., dau. of Henry and Elizabeth (Strother) P.; and 2d, Sept. 15, '48, Mary Pearce dau. of John K. P. from Newport, R. I.; and had,  
 568. 1. *William Coolidge*,<sup>8</sup> A. M., b. Aug. 31, '28, grad. at Henry and Emery Coll., Va., 1850; rs. a merchant at C.  
 569. 2. *John Henry*,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 29, 1829; rs. do. at Colum., m. Oct. 26, '59, Kate Baird, b. 1841, dau. of J. M. and Eliza T. Baird of Columbus, Miss.  
 570. 3. *James Webb*,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 7, '32, d. Oct. '54, a merchant at Mob., Ala.  
 571. 4. *Edward Parish*,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 10, '40, is a member of Univ. of Va.  
 5. *Laura Elizabeth*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 31, '44, by 1st wife.  
 6. *Robert David*,<sup>8</sup> June 13, '50. 7. *Sallie Amelia*,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 10, '53.
575. iv. Eliza,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 28, '98, m. Nov. 29, 1821, Capt. Ebenezer W. Brown of Rindge, N. H., son of Dea. Ebenezer and Lydia (Mansfield)





*Wm. Coolidge Richards*

Brown, formerly of New Ipswich. He was a woolen manufacturer, d. Jan. 15, '39, a member of the Cong. ch. in Rindge, N. H., greatly esteemed for his piety and integrity; had,

1. *Franklin Wilder*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 24, 1822, d. Aug. 4, '27.
576. 2. *Eliza Ann*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 19, 1830, m. Dec. 9, '52, Warham H. Rugg, son of Luke and Cynthia (Platts) Rugg of Rindge. Mrs. Eliza B., their mother, m. 2d, Dec. 6, '46, Capt. Luke Rugg, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Norcross) Rugg, for several years sheriff of Cheshire Co., N. H., selectman and rep.
577. v. *Dorothy Coolidge*,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 30, 1801, became a teacher in N. H., R. I., and Ga.; d. March 1, '48, unm. in the triumphs of hope.
578. vi. *Sarah Grafton*,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 21, 1803, m. May 10, '26, Dea. Marshall Adams, son of Oliver and Betsey (Marshall) Adams of Rindge; rs. a farmer, at New Boston, N. H.; had,
579. 1. *Marshall C.*,<sup>8</sup> May 23, '27, m. April 19, '53, Susan B. Patterson; rs. Danvers, as superintendent of the Burleigh farm; had Frederick M.,<sup>9</sup> March 13, '56, d. Oct. 11, '57; and Sarah Lizzie,<sup>9</sup> Aug. 17, '58.
581. 2. *Sarah Eliza*,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 23, '29, m. Oct. 27, '57, Horace Pettee, Esq., b. Dec. 1, '17, son of Ebenezer and Lydia (Hall) Pettee of Francestown, rs. a merchant, at Manchester, N. H.
582. 3. *William Richards*,<sup>8</sup> A. B., Aug. 1, '30, grad. Dart. Coll., '59, rs. a teacher, Ill.
583. 4. *John Richards*,<sup>8</sup> March 3, '32, m. 1858, Jane R. Carhart, b. Jan. 26, '39, dau. of Thomas and Rebecca (Taylor) C. of Natick; rs. a manufacturer, at Watertown.
584. 5. *Frances Baker*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 8, 1833, m. Oct. 31, '57, Holmes R. Pettee, br. of Horace, above; rs. a merchant, at Manchester.
585. 6. *Mary Noyes*,<sup>8</sup> July 4, 1835.
586. 7. *Joseph Grafton*,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 12, '36, m. May 19, '58, Martha A. Perry, b. Aug. 30, '36, dau. of Samuel and Martha S. (Stone) P. of Natick; had Eugene Francis,<sup>9</sup> Oct. 14, '59.
588. 8. *Henry Parker*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 8, 1838.
9. *Charlotte Richards*,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 2, 1840.
590. 10. *James Christy*,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 27, '41. 11. *Ellen Maria*,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 3, '43.
593. 12. *Charles Augustus*,<sup>8</sup> May 25, 1847.
13. *George Albert*,<sup>8</sup> April 25, 1849.
594. vii. *Charlotte M.*,<sup>7</sup> July 25, 1806, d. Sept. 19, '57, s. p.; m. Dec. 25, '50, James Crombie of Nashua, where she had successfully carried on trade, and was a member of the Baptist church.
595. viii. *William Coolidge*,<sup>7</sup> Rev., A. M., b. June 20, 1809, fitted for Coll. at the Acad. at New Ipswich, N. H., grad. at B. U., Providence, 1837; was principal of Union Academy, Bennington, Vt., '37; do. of Hancock Lit. and Scientific Institution, N. H., '39; ordained pastor of 2d Baptist church in Grafton, Mass., June 16, '41, m. July 6, '41, Eliza G. Willard, b. April 30, '18, dau. of Levi and Olive (Hayward) W. of Keene, N. H., and grd. dau. of Abraham and Hannah (Willard) W., formerly of Harvard, Mass. Resigned his charge at G. to accept a call from the 1st Baptist church in Lynn, where he is now (1860) pastor.
596. ix. *John*,<sup>7</sup> M. D., Oct. 20, 1811, studied medicine, prac. in Providence and afterwards in Taunton; m. June 9, '39, Eliza W. Russell, b. May 25, 1816, dau. of Daniel and Mary (Walker) R. of P., and grd.



dau. of Dr. Daniel and Rachel (Gould) R. of N. H.; had,  
 1. *Mary Elizabeth Allen*,<sup>8</sup> April 3, '41. 2. *Anna Maria Field*,<sup>8</sup>  
 July 8, '48. 3. *John William*,<sup>8</sup> May 19, '54.

---

217. 600. Polly,<sup>6</sup> m. 1793, Benjamin Richardson of Newton, son of Samuel and Sarah (Parker) R.; r. Newton, Spencer, and Needham, where he died May, 1838. Had,  
 I. Daniel,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 20, 1795, d. unm. at Spencer.
601. II. Benjamin,<sup>7</sup> d. Nov. 17, '59, from the bite of a rabid dog; m. Betsey Corey, d. Nov. 17, '57, dau. of John<sup>8</sup> and Elizabeth (Corey) C. of Brookline; r. Needham; had,  
 602. 1. *Samuel*,<sup>8</sup> July 26, 1826, m. Dec. 2, '49, Mary E. Turner of N., b. May 28, '32; had Caroline E.,<sup>9</sup> March 17, '50; Anna S.,<sup>9</sup> Jan. 8, '52, d. Feb. 11, '60; Isabella R.,<sup>9</sup> May 23, '54; Samuel Hiram,<sup>9</sup> Dec. 27, '56; Benjamin T.,<sup>9</sup> May 8, 1859.
607. III. Asa,<sup>7</sup> b. May 9, 1800, m. Lucinda H. Willey, d. Jan. '58, at Durham, N. H., dau. of Elijah and Charity (Lothrop) W. of D. was years in the employ of Jackson & Co., tallow chandlers, Boston, and d. while transacting business for them at Havana, W. I.; had,  
 608. 1. *Charles Edward*,<sup>8</sup> b. Aug. 10, 1832, rs. unm. in Boston.  
 609. 2. *George Frederic*,<sup>8</sup> m. Julia Paul; rs. Durham; has Emma.<sup>9</sup>  
 610. 3. *Lysander*,<sup>8</sup> who rs. unm. in Boston.
611. IV. Mary Ann,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 8, 1802, m. Oct. 10, '30, James S. Kingsbury of Needham, b. July 29, 1803, son of Sam'l and Elizabeth (Traverse) Kingsbury; and had,  
 612. 1. *Mary E.*,<sup>8</sup> July 15, 1831, m. Oct. 18, '52, Moses Garland, b. May, 1814, son of Moses and Hannah (Hackett) G. of Salisbury, N. H.; had Frances A.,<sup>9</sup> Oct. 14, '55.
614. 2. *James E.*,<sup>8</sup> April 18, 1833, m. May 9, '58, Lucy H. Barker, dau. of Nathan and Elizabeth (Hayden) B. of Weston.
615. 3. *Asa Richards*,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 26, 1834, a horticulturist, now in Europe.
616. V. Julia,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 4, 1812, m. '39, James Staples, who d. '56; r. Need.; had,  
 617. 1. *Harriet*,<sup>8</sup> 1841. 2. *Mary*.<sup>8</sup> 3. *George Henry*.<sup>8</sup>  
 4. *Amanda*,<sup>8</sup> 1850.
- 
- <sup>2</sup>18. 621. Daniel,<sup>6</sup> m. July 5, 1801, Vandalina Wheeler of Boston, a faithful and devoted member of the Baptist church; b. Oct. 26, 1783, d. July 15, 1827, dau. of Solomon and Eleanor (Ward) W. from Sutton; owned and occupied the homestead of his father, at Oak Hill, in Newton; was fatally injured by the upsetting of a wagon, Sept. 7, '32; had his limb amputated Oct. 5, and died Oct. 11, following. He was remarkable for calmness of temper, quietness of life, and social virtues. He had, at Newton,  
 I. Eleanor W.,<sup>7</sup> July 1, 1802, died of consumption, unm. Sept. 21, '35, a member of the Baptist church in Newton, and greatly beloved for her christian virtues.
- II. Ruth G.,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 21, 1803, d. Nov. 27, 1807.
622. III. Walter W.,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 11, 1805, d. Nov. 4, '36; a trader in Roxbury; m. Aug. 30, '29, Zebiah G. Bird, b. Sept. 22, '04, dau. of Stephen and Sarah J. (Jones) B. of Dorchester; had,  
 632. 1. *Abbie V.*,<sup>8</sup> Mar. 4, 1830, m. Aug. 7, '49, Joseph S. Bassett

- of Sandwich, son of Thomas and Abby (Swift) B.; had Josephine Z.,<sup>9</sup> Feb. 11, '52; and Carrie M.,<sup>9</sup> Feb. 19, '56.
635. 2. *Ellen S.*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 2, 1832, at Roxbury, m. May 30, '54, Nathan Nye, b. Jan. '28, son of Capt. Daniel B. and Alice (Swift) N. of Sandwich; had Walter E.,<sup>9</sup> Mar. 37, '55; Nathan M.,<sup>9</sup> Mar. 19, '57; and Alfred G.,<sup>9</sup> Nov. 27, '59.
639. 3. *Susan M.*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 25, 1834, m. Dec. 27, '57, William Marshall, Jr., b. May 22, '28, son of William and Harriet (Vose) M. of Dorchester, a provision dealer in Neponset.
4. *Walter E.*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 10, 1836, d. Feb. 1, 1837.
640. iv. Calvin W.,<sup>7</sup> April 10, 1807, m. Oct. 28, '30, Sarah Stow, b. Mar. 20, 1809, dau. of Samuel and Polly Stow of Providence; rs. a machinist and engineer at Fiskville, R. I.
641. v. George,<sup>7</sup> April 27, 1810, m. May 15, '34, Ann Kenrick, (No. 222, 12); rs. Tolono, Ill; had,
642. 1. *George W.*,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 2, 1835, killed Oct. 8, '55, by the upsetting of cars near Melrose.
643. 2. *Elizabeth A.*,<sup>8</sup> Mar. 12, 1838, m. May 4, '54, Warren Ross of Boxford.
644. 3. *Warren G.*,<sup>8</sup> July, '25, 1844. 4. *Albert M.*,<sup>8</sup> April 15, '47, d. Aug. 5, '48. 5. *Charles H.*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 15, '51, d. Aug. 24, '51.
646. vi. Vandalina W.,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 10, 1813, m. April 27, '42, James T. Dennison, son of Elisha and Azeneth (Jordan) D. of Ct.; rs. Billerica.
647. vii. Elizabeth R.,<sup>7</sup> June 17, 1816, d. April 15, '53, m. April 27, '36, Calvin B. Faunce, b. Jan. 3, '13, son of Stephen and Joanna L. (Barstow) F. of Duxbury; rs. a merchant in Roxbury; had,
648. 1. *Leander Walter*,<sup>8</sup> Mar. 25, '37. 2. *Calvin B.*,<sup>8</sup> June 2, '40. 3. *James E.*,<sup>8</sup> April 20, '42, d. Feb. 6, '45. 4. *Florence*,<sup>8</sup> April 23, '43. 5. *Stephen J.*,<sup>8</sup> May 23, '47. 6. *Anna B.*,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 27, '50, d. Feb. 23, '51. 7. *Vandalina W.*,<sup>8</sup> Apr. 11, '52.
653. viii. Daniel,<sup>7</sup> Rev., Dec. 9, 1818, m. Aug. 1, '54, Esther Shepard, b. Oct. 26, '30, dau. of Rev. James and Lucy B. Shepard of M. E. church; is a member of the N. E. Conference, has been stationed at Melrose, Gloucester, Watertown, Lynn, Saugus, and Holliston.
654. ix. Edwin W.,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 10, 1820, m. Nov. 16, '43, Sophia R. Holt; r. California, Lexington, and Boston; now rs. Chicago; had,
655. 1. *Henrietta Zebiah*,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 22, '44, at Roxbury. 2. *Edwin M. Walter*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 19, '46, d. Nov. 3, '47. 3. *Georgiana Sophia*,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 30, '48, at Cambridge. 4. *Addie Frances*,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 15, '55, in Lexington.
- 
220. 658. Julia,<sup>6</sup> July 5, 1790, m. 1817, Elisha Wiswall, b. May 19, 1791, son of Dea. Jeremiah and Sarah (Craft) W.; rs. a trader in Boston; had,
659. i. Julia Ann,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 19, 1818.
660. ii. George B.,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 23, 1821; rs. Boston, of the firm Wiswall & Sons.
661. iii. Elizabeth R.,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 23, 1822, m. Oct. 7, '45, William W. Draper of W. Roxbury, son of Paul and — (Mann) D.; had,
662. 1. *Emma L.*,<sup>8</sup> April 1, '47. 2. *William E.*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 21, '53. 3. *Mary A.*,<sup>8</sup> Mar. 1860.
665. iv. Edward F.,<sup>7</sup> Mar. 26, 1826, m. Oct. 14, '58, Lizzie M. Curtis, dau. of Ezra and Melissa (Hastings) C. of Westminster; rs. Boston, of the firm of Wiswall & Sons.
666. v. Hattie A.,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 7, 1834.

249. 667. David,<sup>6</sup> m. at Keene, N. H., Dec. 2, 1810, Sarah McNeil Mitchell, b. April 2, 1787, d. April 2, 1814; 2d, Sept. 2, 1821, Mrs. Nancy Jackson, b. 1785, d. Nov. 8, 1822; and 3d, Oct. 22, 1826, at Boston, Elizabeth Shackford, b. July 22, 1798, in Boston, who was a member of the M. E. church, a devoted wife and mother, and a woman of strong points of social and religious character. He r. a carpenter, at Keene and Boston, but now rs. at Fiskdale, Sturb.; aged 76 years, "hale and hearty." He had,
668. I. Sarah Mitchell,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 11, 1811, at K., d. Oct. 24, '22, in Blakely, Ala.
669. II. George Osgood,<sup>7</sup> July 18, 1813, d. Oct. 9, '56, m. '37, Mary A. Giddings, who d. in Boston, April, '46; and 2d, 1848, Cordelia Woodward, had only two children by 1st wife, both died young. He was a famous stage driver and mail carrier on the Boston and Springfield road, and an active member of the M. E. church.
670. III. William Spencer,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 1, 1828, at Boston, by 3d wife, m. at Enfield, Mass., March 26, 1848, Nancy Maria McKenny of Belchertown; rs. a mechanic and farmer in Fiskdale, Sturb.; had,
671. 1. *George Osgood*,<sup>8</sup> March 2, 1849, at Enfield, d. Aug. 7, '49.
2. *Ella Augusta*,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 4, 1851, at Palmer.
3. *Joshua Herbert*,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 27, 1853, at Stafford, Ct.
4. *Ellen Adelaide*,<sup>8</sup> July 25, 1855, d. June 12, '56, at S.
5. *Lizzie Wright*,<sup>8</sup> May 13, 1859, at S.
- IV. John Done,<sup>7</sup> March 12, 1830, at Boston, d. Feb. 6, '32.
674. V. Mary Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 14, '32, m. Aug. 20, '48, John Maro Hamilton of Palmer; rs. Sturb.; had, 1. *Maro Augustus*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 27, '50.
2. *Lucy Emma*,<sup>8</sup> June 27, '53, at Sturb. 3. *Frances Angeline*,<sup>8</sup> June 25, '55, at S. 4. *Henry Bion*,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 2, '58, at S.
- VI. Sarah Mitchell,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 30, '35, at Boston, d. Feb. 2, '36.
679. VII. Thomas,<sup>7</sup> July 26, 1837, at Boston, m. in Philadelphia, Jan. 1, '57, Mary A. Leary, who d. Nov. 25, '58; had *Henry*,<sup>8</sup> May 28, '58, and rs. in P., an importer and wholesale dealer in furniture.
- 
256. 681. Wyatt,<sup>6</sup> m. April 5, 1827, Sarah Page Ruggles; rs. Boston; had,
682. I. Joseph Ruggles,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 18, 1828; rs. an architect, Boston.
683. II. Sarah Eliza,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 19, 1829.
- III. Martha Page,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 1, 1831, d. Jan. 3, 1832.
684. IV. Samuel Wyatt,<sup>7</sup> March 3, 1833; rs. an architect, Boston.
685. V. William Whiting,<sup>7</sup> June 1, 1835, grad. at H. U., 1855; rs. a teacher at Boston.
- 
224. 686. Ebenezer,<sup>6</sup> m. May 2, 1793, Hannah White of Newton, b. Aug. 2, '72, d. Jan. 6, 1814, dau. of Joseph W. by wife Sarah Davis, and grd. dau. of Joseph W., and gr. grd. dau. of Benjamin W., Jr., of Brookline. He m. 2d, Elizabeth (Darrell) Marshall, b. Feb. 13, '73, d. May 13, 1833. He had a double portion of his mother's estate assigned him. He had,
- I. Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> April 26, 1794, d. June 22, '97; burned to death.
687. II. Joseph White,<sup>7</sup> May 24, 1796, d. July 13, 1836, m. Oct. 24, '24, Abigail Wharff, b. Dec. 1, 1799, dau. of Abram and Mary W. of Gloucester; had,
688. 1. *Mary Elizabeth*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 29, 1827, (d.)
2. *Joseph*,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 19, 1829, d. July 18, 1855.
3. *Abby*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 31, 1830. 4. *Louisa*,<sup>8</sup> July 4, 1832.
5. *Frederic Sears*,<sup>8</sup> July 20, 1834.

- III. Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> June 25, 1798, d. Sept. 2, 1812.  
 692. IV. Louisa,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 16, 1802, m. Oct. 9, '42, Joseph Tilden; rs. Ja. Pln.  
 693. V. Ebenezer,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 19, 1804, m. March 12, 1835, Theoline Tilden,  
 b. Jan. 10, 1813, dau. of Thomas T. of Brookline; had,  
 694. 1. *Eben*,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 13, 1835, m. March 30, '59, Caroline Beckwith  
 Maxwell, b. Oct. 5, '40, at Louisville, Ky.; rs. St. Louis,  
 Mo., of the firm of Christopher & Richards.  
 695. 2. *Thomas Tilden*,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 29, 1840; rs. St. Louis, of the firm  
 of Lepere & Richards.  
 696. VI. John,<sup>7</sup> April 20, 1807, lost at sea, Oct. 15, '38, while in command of  
 the brig Beta, on a voyage from Matanzas to Hamburg.  
 697. VII. Josiah Whiting,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 21, 1811; rs. Illinois.
- 
229. 698. Betsey,<sup>6</sup> m. June 4, 1800, Abner Child, b. Sept. 20, 1776; rs. Jamaica  
 Plain. Had,  
 699. I. Anna,<sup>7</sup> April 27, 1801, d. Aug. '26, m. Oct. 1824, Benjamin Par-  
 ker, merchant (d.), of Baltimore.  
 II. Sarah Richards,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 2, 1804, d. Aug. 20, 1806.  
 700. III. Abner,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 20, 1808; rs. unm. Jamaica Plain; is an officer in  
 Boston Custom House.
- 
230. 701. John,<sup>6</sup> had Jeremiah Wiswall of Newton for his guardian, Dec. 11,  
 1787, m. Feb. 9, 1815, Mary Barrett, b. in Billerica, Oct. 1, 1793. Had,  
 702. I. John,<sup>7</sup> July 15, 1816, m. Grace Oakes.  
 703. II. Jeremiah,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 10, 1818, (d.)  
 704. III. Mary Abigail.<sup>7</sup>
- 
286. 704½. Lucy Stratton,<sup>6</sup> m. May 24, 1809, Dea. Joseph Mayo Weld of Rox-  
 bury; r. R. Had,  
 I. Joseph Richards,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 22, 1810; rs. Dedham.  
 II. Hepzibah,<sup>7</sup> May 31, 1812.  
 III. Daniel Mayo.<sup>7</sup> IV. Lucy Abigail.<sup>7</sup>  
 V. Ann.<sup>7</sup> VI. William.<sup>7</sup>  
 VII. Jonathan Richards.<sup>7</sup> VIII. Edwin.<sup>7</sup>  
 IX. Elizabeth Child.<sup>7</sup> X. Henry.<sup>7</sup>
- 
287. 705. Hepzibah,<sup>6</sup> m. Dec. 2, 1813, Stephen Child, 3d, b. March 16, 1787, son  
 of Lt. Stephen and Sarah C. of Roxbury. Had,  
 706. I. Sarah,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 6, 1815, d. July 7, '56, m. Elbridge G. Dudley; r.  
 Boston; had, 1. *Sarah C.*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 30, 1848. 2. *Elbridge G.*,<sup>8</sup>  
 July 31, '52.  
 709. II. William Henry,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 8, 1816, d. Nov. 24, '30.  
 710. III. Margaret,<sup>7</sup> June 8, 1818, m. John Albree, Esq.; rs. Boston.  
 711. IV. Martha Ann,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 10, 1820, m. Elbridge G. Dudley; r. Boston.  
 826. 712. V. David Weld,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 7, 1822, m. Olive T. Thayer.  
 713. VI. Stephen Franklin,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 8, 1824, d. Mar. 27, '56, m. Mary E. Fellet.  
 714. VII. Daniel Weld,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 25, 1828, m. May 5, 1859, Ellen B. Cunningham,  
 and rs. Boston.  
 715. VIII. Mary Richards,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 7, 1831; r. Boston.  
 IX. Elizabeth Richards,<sup>7</sup> March 4, 1835, d. Nov. 27, '35.
- 
288. 716. Sally,<sup>6</sup> m. April 24, 1817, John W. Child, b. Feb. 8, 1789, son of Lt.  
 Stephen and Sarah C. of Roxbury. Had,



717. i. Mary Caroline,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 15, 1818, d. July 26, '40, m. May 21, '40, Stephen J. Metcalf of Medway.
718. ii. Esther Maria,<sup>7</sup> May 12, 1819, m. Feb. 10, '42, Stephen J. Metcalf; rs. Medway. Had,
719. 1. *Maria Caroline*,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 23, 1842.  
2. *Stephen Child*,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 8, 1848, d. Jan. 7, '56.  
3. *Mary Elizabeth*,<sup>8</sup> March 3, 1852.
721. iii. Jonathan Avery,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 29, 1821.
722. iv. John Weld,<sup>7</sup> June 6, 1823, d. July 30, '40.
723. v. Edward Augustus,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 28, 1825, m. Sept. 12, 1854, Amanda Peets; had, 1. *Harriet*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 22, '55.
725. vi. Sarah Richards,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 24, 1827.
- vii. Stephen,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 5, 1832, d. Oct. 5, 1832.
- 
289. 726. Jonathan Avery,<sup>6</sup> Col. m. Nov. 23, 1820, Nancy Davis Gore, b. at Roxbury, Nov. 21, 1794, dau. of Paul and Mary (Kenney) G., and rs. his widow in Roxbury. Had,
- i. Mary Adelaide,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 26, 1821, d. Sept. 30, '51, unm.
727. ii. Jonathan Avery,<sup>7</sup> April 19, 1823, m. Minnie M. Bancroft, dau. of Thomas B. of Boston; rs. B.; was appointed first water registrar of the Cochituate Waterworks; had *Minnie B.*,<sup>8</sup> June 9, '55.
- 
290. 729. Mary,<sup>6</sup> m. Oct. 14, 1829, Charles Frederick Gore, b. at Roxbury, Mar. 10, 1799, d. there June 10, '57, son of Paul and Mary (Kenney) G. She rs. at Roxbury, where she had,
730. i. Mary Louisa,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 9, 1835.  
ii. Charles William,<sup>7</sup> March 21, 1839, d. Jan. 27, 1842.
- 
292. 731. Reuben,<sup>6</sup> Esq., received an excellent academic education in his native town, and early acquired habits of reading and observation, which he retained during life; was much esteemed by his teachers, and particularly noted for his love of books. This led him to accumulate a valuable library, which his children afterwards received as a richer legacy than land or stock. Among his juvenile attainments was a superior chirography, the peculiar ease and neatness of which he never lost. He came to Boston when quite young, determined to accomplish himself for mercantile pursuits; and after the customary years of severe probation, which he perseveringly endured without change of place, he established himself near the scene of his early struggles. From the very first he was eminently industrious and successful, and soon accumulated a competency, in the accomplishment of which he was favored by the peculiarity of the times. The peace of 1815 found him well started in the importing business, which henceforward proved very lucrative; and his enterprise and assiduity earned a ready reward. In business transactions he was ever honorable and upright. The troublous times of the embargo, which wrecked so many, had made him careful and economical; and gave him lessons which, when surrounded by more prosperous circumstances, he never forgot. Mercantile business, at that early period, was carried on in a far different way from the present, and the small store in Dock Square which he, for so many years occupied, would hardly be thought at the present day a proper field for an extensive business; and even he lived to outgrow it, and became the first to avail himself of the supe-





W. B. WOODS DEL.

Reuben Richards Jr.

rior accommodations offered by the enterprise of the elder Quincy, when, in 1825, he projected the new streets surrounding the Quincy market. His removal to South Market street gave a new impulse to his prosperity. He thenceforth largely increased his business, and in a few years was enabled to make extensive investments in real estate, which proved quite remunerative in the then rapidly increasing prosperity of the city. The various railway enterprises which he also favored, increased the value of such investments. Finally, after nearly forty years of prosperity, (including the panic years 1837-38), without *any* partnership, he, in 1846, relinquished his business to his sons, and retired, with an ample fortune, to an estate which he had purchased in Dedham some years before, and where, for many summers, the health of his family had been invigorated. His winters were, however, still spent at his mansion in Summer street, as he never could wholly relinquish the city, which had so long been the scene of his labors and domestic happiness. He died May 1, 1855, and was interred, with his wives, at Forest Hills cemetery, where a handsome monument, erected in his lifetime, marks the place of their repose. He m. Nov. 17, 1814, Eliza Bordman, a cultivated and accomplished lady, and eminently fitted to aid him in the upward strife of life. With her he lived 25 years, as a kind and tender husband, in the enjoyment of her ardent and devoted affection and gentle care. These years of enjoyment were never in his subsequent days lost sight of. She was born Nov. 17, 1794, d. May 16, 1839, dau. of Thomas Stoddard B., (b. March 23, 1752, d. at Boston, April, 1828,) by wife Thankful Higgins, (from Barnstable, m. 1780, d. 1833, aged 76,) and grd. dau. of Dea. William Bordman, (of the 2d church in Boston, 1771, d. 1806, aged 82,) by wife Susanna Stoddard, (of the same church, b. 1727, m. Nov. 9, 1749, d. 1810,) and probably a descendant from Thomas Bordman from London, who was of Plymouth, 1634; of Sandwich, 1638; and of Yarmouth, 1643. Her parents and grd. parents' remains sleep in the family tomb in the Granary cemetery, near the angle overarched by the Boston Atheneum. Reuben<sup>6</sup> m. 2d, Nov. 17, 1841, Charlotte Maria Odin, b. June 25, 1813, d. Feb. 16, '46; and 3d, July 29, '48, Louisa Brown Odin, b. Jan. 8, 1818, d., s. p., Dec. 23, '52, both daughters of John and Harriet Tyng (Walter) Odin of Boston, and grd. daus. of Rev. William Walter, D. D., (See their ancestry No. 831.) He had,

831. 732. i. William Bordman,<sup>7</sup> b. Oct. 12, 1815, m. Cornelia W. Walter.  
 ii. Sarah Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> b. June 1, 1817, d. May 7, '31, aged 13 years, 11 months.  
 iii. George Edward,<sup>7</sup> b. April 27, 1820, d. Jan. 21, '24, a. 3 yrs. 9 mos.  
 835. 733. iv. Reuben Augustus,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 22, 1822, m. Sarah F. Richards; 2d, Annie F. White.  
 v. Charlotte Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 29, 1842; by 2d marriage.  
 vi. George Edward,<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 2, 1845, by 2d marriage; bap. at his mother's funeral.
- 
293. 734. Jeremiah Fuller,<sup>6</sup> r. at Dedham, m. Nov. 17, 1828, Hannah Maria Bain of Exeter, N. H., born Jan. 13, 1807, dau. of Richard and Nancy (Shaw B. Had, at D.,  
 735. i. Sarah Fuller,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 4, 1829, d. Feb. 22, 1856, m. Reuben A. Richards, (No. 835.)



736. II. Reuben Richard,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 15, 1831, clerk in Boston; rs. Dedham.  
 737. III. Hannah Maria,<sup>7</sup> May 19, 1833; rs. Dedham.  
 738. IV. Amos Jeremiah Fuller,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 20, 1835; rs. Dedham.  
 739. V. Nancy Shaw,<sup>7</sup> April 5, 1838, m. Jan. 25, 1855, George Wheaton Deans, Esq., of Taunton, b. at Easton, May 29, 1827, son of Dr. Samuel and Hannah (Le Baron) D.; r. lawyer in Taunton and Boston, now merchant in Boston of firm of Richards & Co.; rs. Dedham; had,  
     1. *Annie Le Baron Wheaton*,<sup>8</sup> at Taunton, Feb. 17, 1856, d. at Dedham, Aug. 19, '57.  
     2. *George Augustus De Wolf*,<sup>8</sup> at Dedham, July 12, 1858.  
 VI. Clara Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 9, 1843.
- 

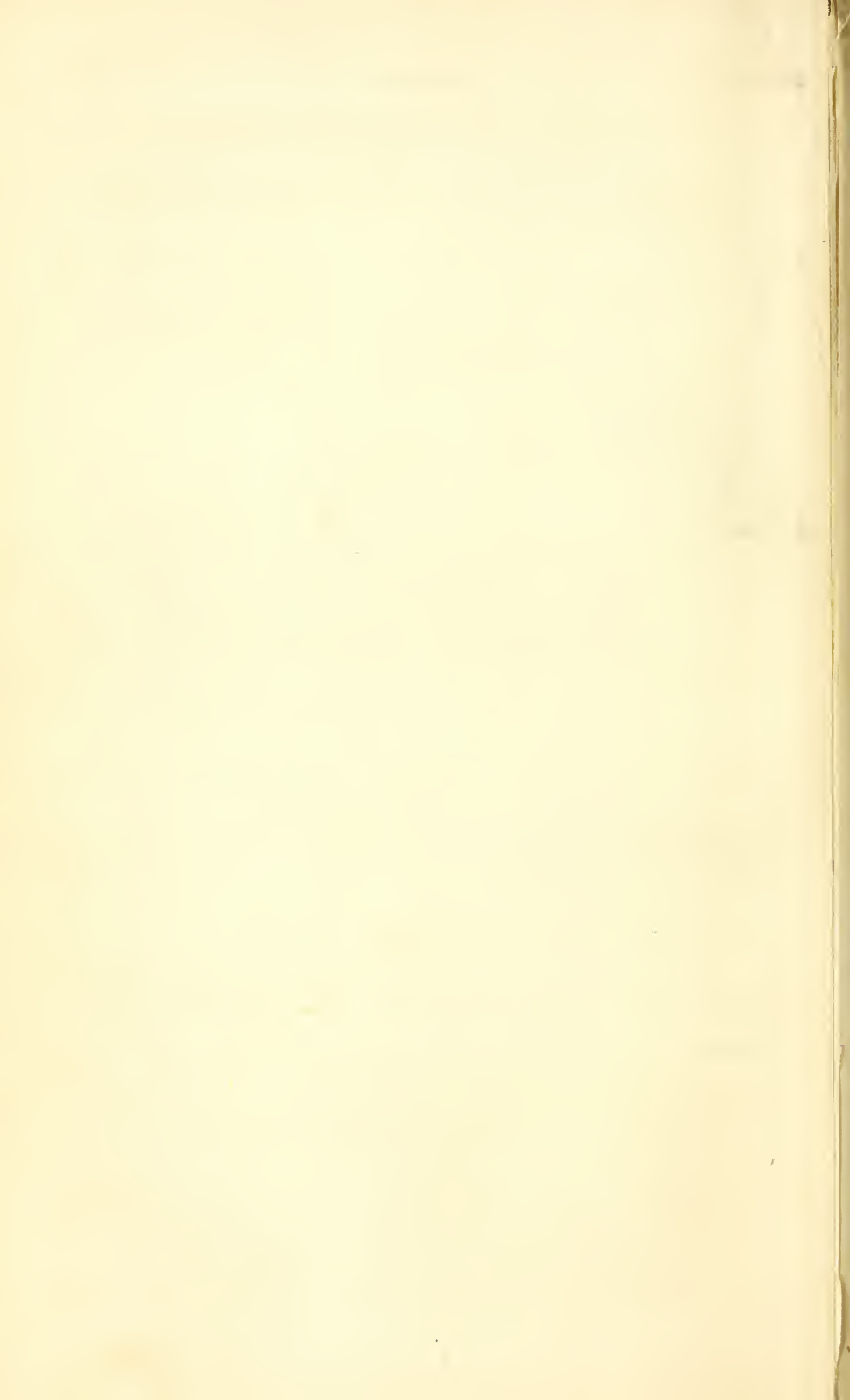
311. 741. Mary,<sup>6</sup> m. John Ellis of Walpole. Had,  
 742. I. Enoch,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 24, 1800, d. Jan. 12, '42; had, 1. *Sarah Ann*,<sup>8</sup> m. Moses E. Guild of Dedham; has Mary Julitta.<sup>9</sup>  
 745. II. Edmund,<sup>7</sup> b. 1802. III. Sarah,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 8, 1808.  
 747. IV. Ichabod,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 31, 1811.
- 

312. 748. Ephraim,<sup>6</sup> Esq., long transacted business as a merchant and manufacturer, and accumulated great wealth, at Enfield, which town he often represented at the G. C., and in state conventions; and was delegated to the former for the last time when almost 80 years old. He still lives, greatly respected, in the enjoyment of a green old age. He m. Susanna Chenery, b. Feb. 5, 1785, dau. of Dr. Isaac C. of Holden. Had,  
 838. 749. I. Alona M.,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 1, 1804, at Montague, m. Francis Howe.  
 763. 750. II. Fanny F.,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 11, 1808, at Montague, m. Archibald D. Babcock.  
 847. 751. III. George L.,<sup>7</sup> July 29, 1809, at S. Deerfield, m. Mary R. Smith.  
 849. 752. IV. Susan P.,<sup>7</sup> March 18, 1812, at Enfield, d. March 27, '58, at L.  
     V. Charles,<sup>7</sup> June 7, 1814, at E., d. July 7, 1815, at E.  
 854. 753. VI. Charles,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 30, 1818, m. Caroline Clark.  
 859. 754. VII. William H.,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 1, 1820, m. Ellen L. Rockwood.  
 755. VIII. Dexter N.,<sup>7</sup> May 18, 1823, m. Oct. 18, 1859, Louise M. Appleton, dau. of Benjamin B. Appleton, Esq. (d.), of Boston, and rs. a merchant at Boston, of firm of Edwards, Nichols & Richards.  
 756. IX. Isaac N.,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 9, 1828, rs. unm. at Boston.
- 

313. 757. Abigail,<sup>6</sup> m. Sabin Baker of Dedham. Had,  
 758. I. Hannah,<sup>7</sup> May 13, 1805, d. Oct. 29, '53, m. Joseph Fisher; rs. Dedham; had, 1. *Hannah Maria*.<sup>8</sup> 2. *George*,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 16, 1831, m. Estelle Colburn, b. Nov. 8, '30; and had, *Hannah Estelle*,<sup>9</sup> June 25, '55; and *Frank*,<sup>9</sup> May 2, '58; r. Dedham.  
 II. Elmira,<sup>7</sup> b. July 28, 1806, m. Luther Gay, Jr., b. Aug. 28, 1803, d. June 15, '55.  
 III. Adeline,<sup>7</sup> b. April 7, 1808, m. Lewis H. Howard of Medway; had *Abby Rice*.<sup>8</sup>  
 IV. Alford,<sup>7</sup> b. April 19, 1810, m. Julia Ann Gay, who d. Sept. 7, '41; r. Dedham; had,  
     1. *Alford*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 5, 1832, m. Mary Cobb; had Charles Herbert.<sup>9</sup>  
     2. *Lucy M.*,<sup>8</sup> May 8, 1835, m. Henry Coy; had William G.<sup>9</sup>  
     3. *Catherine S.*,<sup>8</sup> April 21, 1838.



*Eph<sup>m</sup> Richards*



4. *Sabin R.*,<sup>8</sup> May 2, 1841, m. Maria Lovell, dau. of Zachariah L. of Medway.
5. *Ellen Frances*,<sup>8</sup> July 20, 1847.
- v. *Sabin*,<sup>7</sup> Jr., b. May 13, 1814, d. Nov. 5, 1831, m. Maria Bullen.
- vi. *Nabby Richards*,<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 6, 1815.
- 
315. 762. *Hannah*,<sup>6</sup> m. Archibald Babcock, from Mansfield, Ct., b. March 8, 1780; rs. Charlestown, Mass. Had,
763. I. Archibald Dorrance,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 13, 1805, at M., d. May 8, '46, at Boston; m. Fanny Fidelia Richards, No. 750; had, at Boston,
764. 1. *Charles Thaddeus*,<sup>8</sup> June 6, 1837.
2. *James Francis*,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 23, 1844; rs. Boston.
- II. *Esther Ann*,<sup>7</sup> b. 1806-7, d. Sept. 28, 1821.
- III. *Hannah R.*,<sup>7</sup> b. 1808-9, d. Nov. 7, 1815.
- IV. *Thaddeus R.*,<sup>7</sup> b. 1813, d. Nov. 21, 1818.
- v. *Maria*,<sup>7</sup> b. 1813-14, d. Oct. 30, 1833,
- VI. *Hannah R.*,<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 1817, d. March 29, 1817.
- 
320. 765. *Peyton*,<sup>6</sup> m. Dec. 15, 1803, Sally Copeland, b. at Wash., N. H., April 13, 1783, d. March 6, 1841, dau. of Samuel and Sally C.; rm. from Wash. to Dexter, Me., and now rs. Hyde Park, Ver. Had, at W.,
766. I. *Newton*,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 4, 1805, m. Oct. 4, 1837, Eliza Boyd of Albany, N. Y.; rs. New Orleans, La.; keeps a marble and granite yard; had, 1. *Sarah*,<sup>8</sup> d. yg. 2. *Peyton*,<sup>8</sup> d. yg. 3. *Mary Evelyn*,<sup>8</sup> d. young. 4. *Peyton Crossman*.<sup>8</sup>
767. II. *Lucy*,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 6, 1808, m. Dec. 15, 1843, Nathan Walker, d. March 30, 1860; rs. Hyde Park; had, 1. *Margaret H.*,<sup>8</sup> died young. 2. *Margaret H.*,<sup>8</sup> died young. 3. *Nathan*.<sup>8</sup>
768. III. *Leonard*,<sup>7</sup> May 14, 1810, m. Sept. 14, '42, Frances Copeland of Dexter, Me., b. 1822, d. Feb. 20, '57, dau. of Calvin and Rebecca C.; and 2d, Aug. 25, 1858, Sophia F. Richards, widow of Samuel C. R., No. 770; rs. Charlestown, Mass.; is provision dealer in Boston, of firm of Flint & R.; had, at C., 1. *Fanny Maria*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 12, 1848, by 1st wife.
769. IV. *Sarah*,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 8, 1812, m. Oct. 14, '55, Jacob Wellman; rs. s. p. at Lempster, N. H.
770. v. *Samuel Copeland*,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 3, 1815, d. Dec. 21, '55, m. Sept. 7, '45, Sophia F. Tanner, b. at Boston, Sept. 9, '25, dau. of John H. and Sarah S. T.; r. Charlestown; had, at C., 1. *Samuel Tanner*,<sup>8</sup> June 25, '46. 2. *Mary Louisa*,<sup>8</sup> March 22, '50, d. May 25, '52. 3. *Josephine*,<sup>8</sup> July 11, '54.
771. VI. *Josephine*,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 10, 1817, at W., m. July 28, '37, Langdon Healy; rs. W.; have *Sarah C.*,<sup>8</sup> *Clara L.*,<sup>8</sup> and *Joseph L.*,<sup>8</sup> also 2 children,<sup>8</sup> died young.
772. VII. *Luther*,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 3, 1821, at Dexter, Me., m. Oct. 4, '52, Hessie Boyce of New Orleans; rs. N. O., has 2 children.<sup>8</sup>
- 
322. 773. *Josiah*,<sup>6</sup> M. D., Dart. Coll., 1815, served as physician and surgeon in the army, in the war of 1812; settled in Claremont, N. H., which he has represented three years in the G. C. "As a physician he has been skilful, energetic, and successful; as a citizen, an active promoter of education, order, and sound morals. Possessed of a competency, retaining the mental vigor of early years, keenly alive to the success



of every philanthropic enterprise, he is passing the evening of life in usefulness and honor." He m. Dec. 17, 1816, Emily Haskell of Weathersfield; and had,

774. i. Marion,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 28, 1817, at C.

775. ii. Helen,<sup>7</sup> April 8, 1823, m. March 1, '48, Sullivan W. Healy of Washington, N. H.

---

323. 776. Leonard,<sup>6</sup> was reared a farmer, became a clerk in Boston, Lynn, &c. In 1808 he rm. to Newark, N. J., where he has ever since resided, a trader, with the exception of three or four years, in which he carried on silver-plating. He m. 1811, Elizabeth Vance of N. Had,

777. i. David Willard,<sup>7</sup> March 12, 1812, m. Ann Smart, March 27, '38; had, 1. *Henry Edward*,<sup>8</sup> March 3, 1839. 2. *Sarah Elizabeth*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 26, 1840.

ii. Mary Jane,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 12, 1814, d. July 24, 1815.

iii. Henry Edward,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 24, 1816, d. Jan. 22, 1826.

780. iv. Sarah Catherine,<sup>7</sup> June 19, 1817.

781. v. Henry Edward,<sup>7</sup> 2d, May 23, 1824, m. May 24, '48, Elizabeth Van Winkle; had, 1. *Willard*,<sup>8</sup> March 30, '50. 2. *Theodore C.*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 31, '51, d. Jan. 29, '54. 3. *Harry Edward*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 15, '53. 4. *Leonard*,<sup>8</sup> March 3, '59.

---

324. 785. Willard,<sup>6</sup> is supposed to be dead, not having been heard from for many years. He m. 1813, Relief Whitney, now of Roxbury; and had,

786. i. Leonard,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 2, 1818, at Dedham, d. at Lawrence, 1859, s. p.; m. ———; r. a blacksmith at Quincy and Lawrence.

ii. Grafton,<sup>7</sup> m. ———; rs. Brunswick, Me.

---

326. 787. Waitstill,<sup>6</sup> m. May 30, 1815, Samuel Smith of Medfield, (d.). Had,

788. i. George Smith,<sup>7</sup> May 27, 1816, m. Aug. 22, '41, Sarah Ann Light, dau. of Andrew L. of Edgecomb, Me., who d. Jan. 9, '45; and 2d, Nov. 24, '48, Charlotte C. Rogers, who d. Sept. 23, '54; and 3d, June 11, '56, Anne E. Richards, (Sect. 1, No. 263); rs. West Roxbury, does business in Boston; had,

1. *Sarah Ann S.*,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 19, '44, d. July 1, '49, by 1st wife.

2. *Charlotte E.*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 24, '52. 3. *Frances M.*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 28, '54, d. Sept. 23, '54, by 2d wife. 4. *Miriam Mason*,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 21, '60, by 3d wife.

790. ii. Harriet,<sup>7</sup> March, 1819, unm.

791. iii. Sarah,<sup>7</sup> March, 1820, m. Aug. 24, '47, at Louisville, Ky., Edgar Needham; rs. L.; had,

1. *Charles Kinney Needham*,<sup>8</sup> July 12, '48, d. Aug. 31, '55.

2. *Fanny*,<sup>8</sup> June 18, '50, d. April 26, '56.

792. 3. *Mary*,<sup>8</sup> March 17, 1852. 4. *George Smith*,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 2, 1853.

5. *Henry Richards*,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 25, '55. 6. *Harriet*,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 16, '56.

7. *Edward*,<sup>8</sup> July 28, 1859.

797. iv. Fanny Smith,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 1824, d. Sept. 12, 1844.

---

329. 798. Nathaniel,<sup>6</sup> Esq., m. June 9, 1814, Mary Murdock, dau. of Dea. Eph. M. of West Roxbury; rs. in Hingham as pres. of Hingham Bank. Had,

799. i. Augustus Corey,<sup>7</sup> April 7, 1815, at Boston, m. Oct. 31, '43, Mary Caroline Lewis, dau. of the late Rev. Zachariah L. of Brooklyn, N. Y.; rs. New York, of the firm of James W. Paige & Co., of Boston and New York; had,

800. 1. *Mary Augusta*,<sup>8</sup> May 27, 1847, at Brooklyn, N. Y.  
 2. *Augustus Lewis*,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 11, 1850, at Jamaica Plain, Mass.  
 3. *William Mortimer*,<sup>8</sup> March 22, 1852, at do.  
 4. *Caroline Isabel*,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 7, 1855, at New York.  
 5. *Edward Osgood*,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 18, 1857, at do.  
 6. *Edith Gray*,<sup>8</sup> also Jan. 18, 1857, at do.
806. II. Sarah Augusta,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 30, 1816, at Boston; rs. with her parents.
807. III. William Murdock,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 29, 1818, at Boston; rs. in Brooklyn, N. Y., of the firm of Richards, Haight & Co., New York, and Manchester, Eng.; m. Maria Stringham, dau. of Com. Silas H. S. of U. S. N.; had, at B.,  
 1. *Horton Stringham*,<sup>8</sup> July 9, 1845, d. Nov. 27, 1847.  
 2. *Mary Murdock*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 27, 1846.  
 3. *Henrietta Stringham*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 1, 1848.  
 4. *Edwin Hurlbut*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 12, '50. 5. *Augusta*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 12, '52.  
 6. *Ella Louisa*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 1, '55. 7. *Maria Stringham*,<sup>8</sup> May 24, '57.  
 8. *Florence*,<sup>8</sup> June 27, 1859.
810. IV. Charles Warren,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 16, 1829, at Hingham; rs. in New York and in Europe; is of the firm of Richards, Haight & Co.
- 
373. 811. Isaiah D.,<sup>7</sup> Esq., m. March 30, 1824, Caroline Capen, d. Jan. 5, 1850, dau. of Samuel and Maria Capen of Dorchester; and 2d, Aug. 12, '53, Mrs. Mary F. Welch, dau. of Isaac, Esq., and Hannah Sturtevant, fr. Me. Mr. R. served an apprenticeship with David W. Child of Boston, at the wholesale W. I. goods business, 1814-22, and was extensively and successfully engaged in the same business on State st., 1822-56, when he relinquished the business to his sons and retired to Hingham, where he now resides. He had,  
 812. I. Walter D.,<sup>8</sup> b. April 25, 1825, m. Lois P. Wheeler, dau. of Isaac W., Esq., of Lynn; rs. L.; is of the firm of I. D. Richards & Sons, Boston; had, 1. *Caroline W.*,<sup>9</sup> 1851, d. '52, aged 1 year.  
 2. *Lillie Phillips*,<sup>9</sup> b. Nov. 15, '57.
813. II. Calvin Allen,<sup>8</sup> b. March 4, 1828, m. Anna R. Babcock, dau. of Dexter B., Esq., of Boston; rs. a merchant of the firm of I. D. R. & Sons, at B., where he has for two years been a member of the city council, and also land commissioner.  
 III. Cedric,<sup>8</sup> b. Sept. 25, 1829, died July 19, 1830.
814. IV. Francis C.,<sup>8</sup> b. May 13, 1832, m. Anne L. Wheeler, dau. of Isaac W.; rs. Brookline; is also of the firm of I. D. R. & Sons, in B.; had *Francis W.*<sup>9</sup> (d.)
815. V. Henry Capen,<sup>8</sup> b. Aug. 19, 1836; rs. Boston, of the same firm.
- 
452. 816. Charles,<sup>7</sup> m. Elizabeth Smith, from Canton; rs. Rockport, Me. Had,  
 817. I. Charles Frances,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 6, 1826, A. B. Waterville Coll., 1855; m. May 11, '57, Lucinda Morse, dau. of Capt. Lewis M. of S., who rs. a teacher at Rockport, in Camden, Me.  
 818. II. Henry Augustus,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 15, 1827, d. Feb. 20, or "27," '58.  
 III. Benjamin Franklin,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 1, 1829, d. Feb. 10, '29, at Sharon.
819. IV. Caroline E.,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 25, 1832, at Lincolnville, Me.; m. Andrew McCobb; rs. C.
820. V. Mary M.,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 26, 1837; rs. unm. at Rockport, Camden, Me.
821. VI. Frederick E.,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 28, 1841; rs. with his parents at R.

522. 822. Erastus,<sup>7</sup> m. Rowenna C. Johnson; rs. Woodstock, Ill. Had,  
 823. i. Erastus Emery,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 12, 1838.  
 824. ii. Edgar Eugene,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 20, 1839.  
 825. iii. Theresa Lorette,<sup>8</sup> April 17, 1842; and others.<sup>8</sup>
- 
712. 826. David Weld Child,<sup>7</sup> m. Jan. 13, 1848, Olive Turner Thayer, b. May 7,  
 '23, dau. of Dea. Thayer of Boston. Had,  
 i. Lucy Child,<sup>8</sup> b. Dec. 28, 1848, d. July 29, '48.  
 827. ii. Walter Child,<sup>8</sup> b. also Dec. 28, 1848.  
 iii. Caroline Child,<sup>8</sup> June 23, 1852. iv. Harriet Child,<sup>8</sup> July 25, '54.  
 v. George Stephen Child,<sup>8</sup> April 17, 1858, d. April 21, '58.  
 vi. Grace Morris Child,<sup>8</sup> b. also April 17, 1858, d. April 18, '58.  
 vii. Frances Child,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 21, 1859.
- 
732. 831. William Bordman,<sup>7</sup> Esq., succeeded his father in business in Boston, m.  
 Sept. 22, 1847, Cornelia W. Walter, dau. of *Lynde W.*, Esq., (merchant  
 of Boston, b. Nov. 13, 1767, d. Aug. 19, 1844, interred at Mt. Auburn,)  
 by his wife Ann Minshull, (dau. of John M., Esq., of London, b. Aug.  
 23, 1773, m. June 5, '98, d. Dec. 12, '53,) and *grd. dau.* of *Rev. William*  
*Walter*, D. D., rector of Trinity church, Boston, by his wife Lydia  
 Lynde, (dau. of Hon. Benjamin L., Jr., of Salem, by his wife Mary,  
 dau. of Hon. John Bowles,) and *gr. grd. dau.* of *Rev. Nathaniel Walter*,  
 A. M., pastor of 2d Congreg'l church, Roxbury, by his wife Rebecca  
 Abbot, (dau. of William A. of Brookline, by his wife Rebecca, dau.  
 of Dr. Thomas Boylston,) and *gr. gr. grd. dau.* of *Rev. Nehemiah Wal-*  
*ter*, A. M., (the colleague of the Apostle Elliot in the 1st church in  
 Roxbury, by his wife Sara, dau. of Rev. Increase Mather, by his wife  
 Maria, dau. of Rev. John Cotton,) and *gr. gr. gr. grd. dau.* of *Thomas*  
*Walter*, attorney at law, who descended from a high family of Lancas-  
 ter, England, came to Boston, 1680, and in Nov. of that year united  
 by letter with the 2d church. He m. for 2d wife, Abigail East, widow  
 of David E., previously the widow of Jonathan Woodbury, and dau.  
 of Dea. Henry Phillips, a distinguished and honored citizen of Boston.
- I have been thus particular in giving the descent of Mrs. William  
 B. Richards (Cornelia W. Walter) from a long line of men celebrated  
 for genius, talent, and virtue, because I deem it important that their  
 names should be kept in remembrance. On the paternal side it is  
 worthy of particular notice that she is only the fifth in a direct line  
 from Increase Mather, and is also the gr. grd. child of Benjamin Lynde,  
 Jr., and gr. gr. grd. child of Hon. Benjamin Lynde, Sr., both chief  
 justices of the then province of Massachusetts. It is not wonderful  
 that some of the talents and vigor of such a race should have de-  
 scended in the female line, and that Mrs. R. should have received as  
 an inheritance so fair a share of their gifts. This lady will be remem-  
 bered for that tact and versatility of acquisition which enabled her to  
 carry on, for rather more than four years, the editorship of the  
 "Boston Transcript;" or during the brief period which she wished to  
 retain it as a brother's legacy. Eminently successful in this enterprise,  
 her resignation of the conduct of that journal was received with uni-  
 versal regret; but she assumed other duties, by a marriage which  
 couples her name in this connection with the Richards family, and the  
 comforts of her home caused her to relinquish a career which, if urged

by necessity, might have made her name distinguished amongst the female writers of her day. William B.,<sup>7</sup> and Cornelia W. R. had,

I. Eliza Bordinan,<sup>8</sup> b. July 22, 1848, at Boston.

832. II. Ann Walter,<sup>8</sup> b. Dec. 25, 1850, d. Feb. 1, '54, at Boston.

833. III. William Reuben,<sup>8</sup> b. July 3, 1853, at Dedham.

834. IV. Walter Elliot,<sup>8</sup> b. also July 3, 1853, d. Jan. 9, '54, at Boston.

---

733. 835. Reuben A.,<sup>7</sup> Esq., resides in Milton, transacts business in Boston as a merchant, firm of Richards & Co.; m. Jan. 25, '55, Sarah Fuller Richards, (No. 735); and 2d, March 29, 1858, Annie Frances White of W. Roxbury, dau. of Charles A. and Ann (Eaton) White. Had,

836. I. Sarah Augusta,<sup>8</sup> b. Feb. 14, 1856, by 1st wife.

837. II. Caroline Frances,<sup>8</sup> b. April, 1859, by 2d wife.

---

749. 838. Alona Maria,<sup>7</sup> m. Sept. 1825, Francis Howe, b. at Brookfield, March 14, 1799, son of William Howe; was representative 1840-43-46, and member of Mass. Senate, 1851. Had,

I. Susan M.,<sup>8</sup> b. Nov. 12, 1827, at Ware, d. March 3, '47.

II. Abbie I.,<sup>8</sup> b. Nov. 29, 1829.

III. Amos,<sup>8</sup> March 3, 1832, d. Aug. 3, '36, at Boston.

IV. William W.,<sup>8</sup> b. May 19, 1835.

V. Lucretia P.,<sup>8</sup> b. Sept. 4, 1837, at Boston.

VI. Albert R.,<sup>8</sup> b. Jan. 2, 1840.

VII. Henry F.,<sup>8</sup> b. July 12, 1842, d. July 28, '51.

VIII. Frederick A.,<sup>8</sup> b. Feb. 12, 1845.

---

751. 847. George L.,<sup>7</sup> m. Dec. 15, 1836, Mary R. Smith, b. Oct. 22, '15, at Springfield, dau. of Harvey and Lois (Ripley) S. Had,

I. Sarah G.,<sup>8</sup> b. Jan. 17, 1838, d. Aug. 19, 1854, at Enfield, Mass.

II. Henry W.,<sup>8</sup> b. Dec. 8, 1840, at Enfield.

---

752. 849. Susan P.,<sup>7</sup> m. Oliver Bryant, b. Dec. 23, 1806, son of Ichabod B. of Pelham; rs. Lawrence; had, at Enfield,

I. Edwin R.,<sup>8</sup> b. June 5, 1839. II. Susan F.,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 28, '41, at E.

III. Harriet P.,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 17, 1844. IV. Oliver D.,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 24, 1846.

V. William H.,<sup>8</sup> b. Sept. 28, 1848, d. June 6, '55, at Lawrence.

---

753. 854. Charles,<sup>7</sup> m. Sept. 21, 1841, Catherine Clark, b. at Springfield, Oct. '21, dau. of Sylvester C. of Northampton. Had, at Enfield,

I. Charles E.,<sup>8</sup> b. March 21, 1845. II. Edward S.,<sup>8</sup> June 12, 1847.

III. Joseph C.,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 1, 1857. IV. Frederick B.,<sup>8</sup> May 29, '59.

---

754. 859. William H.,<sup>7</sup> m. Ellen L. Rockwood, b. at Longmeadow, Jan. 31, 1834, dau. of E. H. Rockwood, M. D.; rs. a merchant at Boston. Had,

I. William E.,<sup>8</sup> May 25, 1851. II. Arthur H.,<sup>8</sup> July 26, '54, at E.

III. Susan F.,<sup>8</sup> March 23, 1856, at Rahway, N. J.

IV. Juliette V.,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 25, 1858, at James City, Va.

---

The following names were received too late to be inserted in the order proposed.

76. 864. William,<sup>5</sup> is said to have removed with his father John to Thompson Parish, in Killingly, Ct., where, early bereft of his father, he was prob. adopted and brought up by his father's kinsman, William



Richards, Chapt. IV., No. 405, of whom he bought land, March 31, 1777, and of Samuel Prince, May, 1781, and sold the same to John Bent, Sept. '81. About 1790, he returned to Roxbury, and resided there till his death. He m. May 21, 1777, Rebecca Jewell of Dudley, b. Oct. 1, "1748"? (1758), d. at R., 1837, aged "79," dau. of Archibald and Rebecca Jewell. Had,

865. i. John,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 31, 1777, d. at R. Dec. 26, 1801, s. p.; m. June 1801, Nancy Dickerman of R.; who m. 2d, ——— Pierce of Brookline.  
 866. ii. Olive,<sup>6</sup> May 15, 1779 (d.), m. Jan. 2, 1803, Lewis Morse of R. (See my memoir of Morses, p. 13.)  
 879. 867. iii. Lemuel,<sup>6</sup> April 20, 1781, m. Cynthia Fisher; 2d, Beulah Stone; 3d, Mary Osgood.  
 868. iv. Keziah,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 21, 1783 (d.), m. Elijah Jordan; rm. to Cummington.  
 869. v. William,<sup>6</sup> June 14, 1784, m. Mary Cheney; 2d, Anna ———; 3d, ———; had, 1. *William Francis*,<sup>7</sup> by 1st wife, m. ———; and had children.<sup>8</sup> 2. *Catherine*,<sup>7</sup> by 2d wife, and *others*.<sup>7</sup>  
 871. vi. Stephen,<sup>6</sup> March 9, 1786, d. yg. vii. Stephen,<sup>6</sup> May 29, '88, d. yg.  
 872. viii. Rebecca,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 20, 1790, m. 1811, William Cheney, d. Jan. 5, '30; rs. R.; had, 1. *Jane Foster*,<sup>7</sup> (d.) 2. *Rebecca Richards*.<sup>7</sup> 3. *William*.<sup>7</sup> 4. *Catherine E.*<sup>7</sup> 5. *Eben G.*,<sup>7</sup> d. yg. 6. *George S.*<sup>7</sup>  
 ix. Betsey,<sup>6</sup> Dec. 5, 1793, died young.  
 890. 878. x. Joel,<sup>6</sup> April 11, 1796, m. Eunice Allen.

867. 879. Lemuel,<sup>6</sup> r. a blacksmith in W. Roxbury, but now rs. near Chicago, Ill.; m. 1806, Cynthia Fisher of Newton; 2d, 1814, Beulah Stone of N., b. June 11, 1785, d. 1818, dau. of Jonas, Jr., and Martha (Winchester) S.; 3d, 1819, Mary Osgood of Roxbury. Had,  
 880. i. Elizabeth F.,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 25, 1807, m. '26, Ebenezer Dudley, Jr., of R.  
 881. ii. Charles,<sup>7</sup> died young. iii. Olive,<sup>7</sup> by 1st wife, died young.  
 882. iv. Martha W.,<sup>7</sup> July 20, 1815, by 2d wife, d. in Roxbury, m. Joshua Hayes of N. H.  
 883. v. Cynthia,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 20, 1816, by 2d wife (d.); m. George Pierce of R.  
 884. vi. Beulah Augusta,<sup>7</sup> July 27, 1820, by 3d wife (d.), m. Roswell T. Whittemore.  
 885. vii. Lemuel,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 5, 1821, m. Elizabeth Howe; rm. to Chicago; had, at R., 1. *Lemuel*.<sup>8</sup> 2. *George*.<sup>8</sup> 3. *Elizabeth*.<sup>8</sup>  
 889. viii. Charles,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 28, 1823, a blacksmith at W. R., in '49, m. and has *children*.<sup>8</sup>  
 ix. John,<sup>7</sup> died young. x. John Warren,<sup>7</sup> died young.  
 xi. Sarah R.,<sup>7</sup> May 19, 1829, d. yg. xii. Rebecca,<sup>7</sup> d. aged ab. 11.

878. 890. Joel,<sup>6</sup> rs. West Brookfield, m. Eunice Allen of W. B. Had,  
 891. i. James,<sup>7</sup> died recently; m. Sarah ———; r. W. B.; left 5 *children*.<sup>8</sup>  
 892. ii. Edwin,<sup>7</sup> m. Antoinette ———; rs. W. B.; has 3 *children*.<sup>8</sup>  
 893. iii. Joel,<sup>7</sup> (d.)  
 894. iv. Maria,<sup>7</sup> m. Charles Kimball; rs. W. B.; has 2 *children*.<sup>8</sup>  
 895. v. Hiram,<sup>7</sup> rs. un. m. at W. B.

113. 896. Richard,<sup>6</sup> m. May 11, 1780, Hannah Bird of Needham; s. a farmer in Dover, then Dedham; had,  
 897. i. Olive,<sup>6</sup> 1781, rs. Needham; m. Joseph Colburn, housewright, who died 1860.  
 901. 898. ii. Calvin,<sup>6</sup> 1782, d. at D., 1836, m. Lucinda Leland.

915. 899. III. Luther,<sup>6</sup> April 27, 1786, d. at D., July 15, 1830, m. Mary Sawin.  
 900. IV. Hannah,<sup>6</sup> m. Jared Allen, merchant of Boston; m. to D.
- 
898. 901. Calvin,<sup>6</sup> m. Lucinda Leland of Sherborn, was a farmer, selectman, and representative of Dover. Had,  
 902. I. Mary Ann,<sup>7</sup> 1806, m. Seth Wight; rs. Bellingham; has 6 *child*.<sup>8</sup>  
 903. II. Calvin,<sup>7</sup> Esq., 1807; rs. D., has served years as selectman and representative of D.; m. Lucy Maria Mann of D., dau. of Daniel, Esq., and Rachel (Allen) M.; had, 1. *Lucy M.*,<sup>8</sup> 1842. 2. *Jane A.*,<sup>8</sup> 1844. 3. *Annie M.*,<sup>8</sup> 1859.  
 III. Daniel L.,<sup>7</sup> 1809, d. '26. IV. Hannah B.,<sup>7</sup> 1816, d. '17.  
 907. V. Emeline A.,<sup>7</sup> 1819, m. Charles H. Fitts; rs. Medway; has 4 *child*.<sup>8</sup>  
 908. VI. Rebecca W.,<sup>7</sup> 1822, m. Rev. William M. Thayer; rs. Franklin; had, 1. *Eugene R.*,<sup>8</sup> 2. *William M.*,<sup>8</sup> 3. *Emery D.*,<sup>8</sup> 4. *Addison M.*,<sup>8</sup>  
 909. VII. Lewis M.,<sup>7</sup> 1823, m. Eliza Harding; rs. Medfield, a mechanic; had 1. *Ella M.*,<sup>8</sup> 1847. 2. *Emma F.*,<sup>8</sup> '49, d. '50. 3. *Mary F.*,<sup>8</sup> '53. 4. *Addison Munroe*,<sup>8</sup> '59.  
 913. VIII. Addison,<sup>7</sup> 1826, m. Elizabeth Ellis; rs. Jacksonville, Florida, a merchant; had, 1. *Samuel A.*,<sup>8</sup> '52, d. '53. 2. *Carrie L.*,<sup>8</sup> '56.
- 
899. 915. Luther,<sup>6</sup> m. Mary Sawin, d. Feb. 1847, aged 59, dau. of Levi S. of Natick; was a farmer at Dover; had, at D.,  
 916. I. Luther,<sup>7</sup> Esq., April 27, 1809, manufacturer and merchant, was long town clerk and selectman of Dover, and her representative in the convention for amending the constitution of Mass., 1853. He m. May 1, '39, Abby F. Wilson, d. July 30, '40, aged 22, dau. of John F. and Polly I. (Osgood) W. of Dedham; and 2d, Elizabeth F. Conant of Stow, dau. of Artemas and Anna C. He rs. Dedham; had, 1. *Irving W.*,<sup>8</sup> June 17, 1840, d. Aug. 20, '40, by 1st wife. 2. *Anna Elizabeth*,<sup>8</sup> by 2d wife, died young. 3. *Luther C.*,<sup>8</sup> died young. 4. *Mary*,<sup>8</sup> died young.  
 917. II. Louisa,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 21, 1812; rs. Medfield, unm.  
 918. III. Mary Bird,<sup>7</sup> June 11, 1816, m. George B. Dunbar, merchant; rs. N. Bridgewater; has *Maria*.<sup>8</sup> IV. Emily A.,<sup>7</sup> died young.  
 920. V. Nancy,<sup>7</sup> March 2, 1821, m. Eph. Noyes, merchant at S. Francisco; has, 1. *Francis S.*,<sup>8</sup> 2. *Edward*,<sup>8</sup> r. with their mother in Boston.
- 
192. 923. Sarah,<sup>6</sup> m. Nov. 23, 1813, at Middletown, Ct., Charles Grant, d. June 4, '59, aged 70; r. a merchant at Boston. Had,  
 924. I. Charles E.,<sup>7</sup> rs. Roxbury, a merchant in Boston; m. Eliza A. H. Bacon; has 3 *children*.<sup>8</sup>  
 925. II. Moses C.,<sup>7</sup> (d.), m. Nancy W. Baker, now of Dedham; had 2 *sons*.<sup>8</sup>  
 926. III. Sarah M.,<sup>7</sup> m. R. W. Weston; rs. N. Y.; has 3 *children*.<sup>8</sup>  
 927. IV. George H.,<sup>7</sup> rs. Santa Clara, Cal., unm.  
 928. V. Theodore F.,<sup>7</sup> rs. do. unm.
- 
196. 929. Caroline P.,<sup>6</sup> m. April 16, 1829, Eben Tarbell; rs. Boston. Had,  
 930. I. Eben R.,<sup>7</sup> at B., Feb. 2, 1830, m. Oct. 15, '55, Nellie Jackson, dau. of Edmund J., Esq. of Boston; rs. Boston, of firm of E. T. & Son; had, 1. *Edmund H.*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 21, '56. 2. *Nellie J.*,<sup>8</sup> July 15, '58. 3. *Harrie J.*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 7, '60.  
 II. Carrie L.,<sup>7</sup> at N. Y., May 24, 1832.  
 III. Sarah R.,<sup>7</sup> at Roxbury, Aug. 4, 1835.

iv. Lucy A.,<sup>7</sup> at B., Sept. 16, 1837.

v. George H.,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 6, 1840, d. June 19, '59.

937. vi. Francis N.,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 22, 1843.

197 938. Anna M.,<sup>6</sup> m. Nov. 9, 1826, Abel Kendall, Jr. (d.); rs. Boston. Had,

i. Charles G.,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 15, 1827.

ii. Annie F.,<sup>7</sup> May 4, 1830.

iii. Ellen C.,<sup>7</sup> April 2, 1833, d. Feb. '46.

iv. Abbott L.,<sup>7</sup> May 10, 1836.

v. Joseph R.,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 10, 1839.

vi. Edward H.,<sup>7</sup> July 31, 1842.

*Bridgeton m.*

*See Kendall (d.) in Boston Had*

*i. Geo. H. Jr. July 8, 1840.*

*ii. Bridgeton m. Oct. 14, 1846*

## CHAPT. VII.

### RICHARD RICHARDS.

1. Richard,<sup>1</sup> a puritan, was of Lynn, probably in 1633, where his estate was inventoried 24 (4) 1678, consisting of a few old farming implements, and an incomplete set of old articles of house furniture, indicating an aged husbandman, who had ceased from labor and housekeeping, and disposed of his stock and real estate; retaining, as a dependent boarder, the occupancy of a single room and bed. He was no doubt the ancestor of the following race, among whom his name has been reverentially cherished down to the present time. He seems to have had only one son, who survived him, and had issue, viz:

2. Edward,<sup>2</sup> born 1621, died Jan. 26, 1689-90. He must have been quite in his minority at the incorporation of Lynn, and could not therefore have been admitted a proprietor; yet he was afterwards the owner of a town right, which he had probably received from his father; and the testimony which he gave in court relative to the earliest claims of certain inhabitants, indicates that he was upon the ground at the commencement of the settlement, in 1633. He is styled both joiner and husbandman. In 1688, he signed a protest against the grant of Nahant by Gov. Andros. For the non-observance of some rule of the planters, Girard Spencer, in 1646, entered against him a complaint, yet he seems to have been a regular and peaceful citizen, and a reliable man. He is not recorded as having taken the oath of fidelity; and I find no evidence, beyond identity of very *common* names, that he was in any way connected with the other families here traced. He died intestate, and his estate, not including his town right, was inventoried at £180. His widow Ann was appointed administrator, and William Richards her principal surety. They had,

i. Deborah,<sup>3</sup> who d. Dec. 24, 1679.

3. ii. William,<sup>3</sup> of whom is found no further notice.

5. 4. iii. John,<sup>3</sup> who m. Nov. 18, 1674, Mary Brewer.

4. 5. John,<sup>3</sup> was a soldier in Philip's war; and 1685, petitioned for a grant in the Nipmuck country as compensation. He settled in Lynn, took the freeman's oath 1691, and Jan. 12, 1705-6, made his will, giving to his wife Mary the use of one end of his house, and all his goods and movables to be at her disposal; and to his son Crispus, all his remaining real and personal estate, not otherwise bequeathed, requiring him to provide a comfortable maintenance for his mother, so long as she remained a widow. To daughter Abigail he gave £13; to Elizabeth £10; to Mary £8. To grd. sons Joseph, Benjamin, and David Darling, and Joseph Richards, son of Crispus, and John Richards, son of Edward, he gave each one sheep. To his son John, 40s.; to Edward, 20s.; to Joseph, 20s.; and to William, 20s., and "no more," because "he had already given John a good trade, as well as some of his other sons, whereby they are in good ways for a living in this world, and have not in time past done for me as my son Crispus hath, who hath borne the burden of my work and taken care of me in all my long and tedious weakness and lameness for many years past." Had,



6. I. Mary,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 16, 1675, m. ——— Darling.  
 14. 7. II. John,<sup>4</sup> b. May 1, 1677, m. Mary ———; r. Boston.  
 23. 8. III. Edward,<sup>4</sup> b. June 13, 1679, d. Feb. 11, 1747–8, was buried at  
 Copp's Hill, Boston, m. Mary Kidder.  
 31. 9. IV. Crispus,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 20, 1681, m. Sarah Collins.  
 10. v. Elizabeth,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 15, 1683.  
 11. VI. Joseph,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 10, 1685, d. s. p., 1745, m. Sarah ———; to whom  
 by will he gave, Oct. 28, 1741, all his estate.  
 12. VII. William,<sup>4</sup> b. March 8, 1687–8; no further reported.  
 13. VIII. Abigail,<sup>4</sup> b. March 23, 1690–1.

7. 14. John,<sup>4</sup> m. Mary ———; and 2d, Jan. 25, 1732–3, Lydia Phillips, who  
 survived to a *very* great age; r. Lynn and Boston. Had,  
 15. I. Mary,<sup>5</sup> b. Nov. 17, 1706.  
 35. 16. II. William,<sup>5</sup> who m. Tabitha Williams.  
 40. 17. III. John,<sup>5</sup> who m. 175–, Elizabeth Alley.  
 44. 18. IV. Richard,<sup>5</sup> aged in 1754 above 14 years, m. Abigail Breed.  
 v. Sarah,<sup>5</sup> b. July 16, 1717, (by 1st wife,) d. prior to 1754, s. p.  
 46. 19. VI. Walter,<sup>5</sup> (by 2d wife,) aged under 14 in 1754; m. ——— Cox.  
 54. 20. VII. Joseph,<sup>5</sup> aged under 14 years in 1754; m. Martha Burrill.  
 21. VIII. Lydia,<sup>5</sup> aged do., do. IX. Hannah,<sup>5</sup> aged do., do.

8. 23. Edward,<sup>4</sup> m. Dec. 6, 1703, Mary Kidder; and, 2d, Hannah ———; r.  
 Boston, where he did a large business and acquired wealth, died, and  
 was interred on Copp's Hill. He had,  
 24. I. John,<sup>5</sup> b. June 20, 1704, at Lynn, d. at Boston, Jan. 5, '32, pr. unm.  
 25. II. Mary,<sup>5</sup> b. Nov. 16, 1706, at Boston; no further reported.  
 26. III. Abigail,<sup>5</sup> b. 1708, d. in Boston, Nov. 4, 1745, in her 36 year, unm.  
 27. IV. Elizabeth,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 3, 1711, at Boston, no further reported.  
 28. v. Edward,<sup>5</sup> b. May 16, 1717, who died young.  
 29. VI. Joseph,<sup>5</sup> d. at Port Mahon, Jan. 18, 1742, aged 24 years; pr. unm.  
 30. VII. Edward,<sup>5</sup> b. Nov. 8, 1727, by 2d wife, Hannah, and pr. d. yg.

This family early paid the penalty of riches, and probably became extinct in the first generation.

9. 31. Crispus,<sup>4</sup> who settled at Lynn, m. Sarah Collins; and had,  
 65. 32. I. Joseph,<sup>5</sup> d. June 4, 1748, m. May 5, 1726, Mary Bowden.  
 33. II. John,<sup>5</sup> (?) pr. who d. prior to June 3, 1754.  
 34. III. Richard,<sup>5</sup> (?) who lived at Lynn.

16. 35. William,<sup>5</sup> m. Tabitha Williams; r. Lynn; and had,  
 36. I. James,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 28, 1754.  
 37. II. William,<sup>6</sup> Dec. 17, 1756, m. June 5, 1788, Mary Hoit.  
 38. III. Mary,<sup>6</sup> May 1, 1759.  
 63. 39. IV. Crispus,<sup>6</sup> March 1, 1762.

17. 40. John,<sup>5</sup> m. Nov. 175–, Elizabeth Alley; r. L. Had,  
 41. I. John,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 4, 1755–6, m. Elizabeth Newhall, May 13, 1787.  
 42. II. Lydia,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 10, 1758.  
 43. III. Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 16, 1761.

18. 44. Richard,<sup>5</sup> d. May 8, 1804, m. Dec. 2, 1761, Abigail Breed. A Richard had,  
 45. I. Richard, (?) at Lynn, who was perhaps a grandson of R. No. 44. ✓
19. 46. Walter,<sup>5</sup> was brought up a shoemaker by his uncle Richard R. of Lynn, and settled in Salem, where he m. Mary or Hannah Cox. And had,  
 47. I. Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> Dec. 11, 1766, m. Mary —; and r. in Salem.  
 48. II. Elizabeth,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 20, 1768, m. William Marston.  
 49. III. Deborah,<sup>6</sup> May 18, 1769, m. George Scott; 2d, James Allin.  
 50. IV. Mary,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 26, 1772, died unm.  
 51. V. Walter,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 18, 1774, died unm.  
 52. VI. Catherine,<sup>6</sup> Dec. 10, 1776, m. James Allinton.  
 53. VII. John,<sup>6</sup> June 18, 1778, m. June 3, 1803, Lydia Parker; settled in Salem, where he died Oct. 15, 1842, s. p. She, aged 83 years in 1858, rs. Salem, with a good memory.
20. 54. Joseph,<sup>5</sup> m. Feb. 25, 1779, Martha Burrill; and 2d, Dec. 1, 1780, Lydia Witt; r. Lynn. Had,  
 55. I. Patty,<sup>6</sup> by 1st wife.  
 56. II. Lydia,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 17, 1781, by 2d wife. III. Sally,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 8, 1783.  
 58. IV. Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 2, 1786. V. Deborah,<sup>6</sup> March 15, 1789.  
 60. VI. Betsey,<sup>6</sup> Dec. 12, 1792.  
 61. VII. John,<sup>6</sup> June 12, 1794.  
 62. VIII. Richard,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 27, 1796, m. Aug. 8, 1816, Susan Locke, b. June 9, 1795.
39. 63. Crispus,<sup>6</sup> m. — —; and had, at Lynn,  
 64. I. William,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 11, 1783. II. Polly,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 29, 1787.
32. 65. Joseph,<sup>5</sup> yeoman, came from Lynn to Southborough, where he died, June 4, 1748. In his will, dated March 12, 1747–8, he gave all his stock and movables and the improvement of his lands to his widow Mary, until April 1, 1752, and the use of her thirds for life. To his sons William and Joseph, all his lands in equal divisions, and they to pay in equal shares £100, O. T., to each of their brothers and sisters. He appointed Thomas Graves executor, who declining to act, the widow Mary (Bowden) was appointed in his room. They had, at Southborough,  
 74. 66. I. William,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 25, 1729–30, d. ab. 1794, m. Elizabeth Knapp.  
 67. II. Joseph,<sup>6</sup> April 1, 1731. III. Mary,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 27, 1733.  
 121. 69. Ebenezer,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 25, 1738, m. Oct. 31, '71, Thankful Phillips.  
 70. V. Martha,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 31, 1740.  
 141. 71. John,<sup>6</sup> Dec. 10, 1742, m. Hepzibeth Amsden.  
 72. VII. Hannah,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 24, 1744. VIII. Esther,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 25, 1746.
66. 74. William,<sup>6</sup> m. Nov. 21, 1753, Elizabeth Knapp, who d. Jan. 25, 1756; and 2d, Sarah Bixby, Feb. 16, 1757, who d. ab. 1803. Subsequent to the birth of the following children, he rm. to Richmond, Mass. Had,  
 81. 75. I. William,<sup>7</sup> Col., Jan. 17, 1756, d. 1810–12, m. Monicah Friszell; r. Hinsdale.  
 76. II. Sarah,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 12, 1757, pr. d. young.  
 77. III. Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 4, 1760, m. '84, Nathan Kendall; r. Fram.  
 200. 78. IV. Joseph,<sup>7</sup> March 16, 1762, m. Rhoda Howe.  
 153. 79. V. Thomas,<sup>7</sup> April 16, 1764, d. Dec. 9, 1844, m. Betsey Nurse.

80. vi. Hepzibah,<sup>7</sup> July 9, 1766, d. 1856, s. p.; m. William Leadbetter of Richmond.  
 vii. Alice,<sup>7</sup> who died young.
- 
75. 81. William,<sup>7</sup> Col.; m. Monica Friszell; r. Hinsdale, Mass. Had,  
 82. i. Betsey,<sup>8</sup> b. 1781, m. Solomon Bixby; r. Vergennes, Ct.  
 83. ii. Sally,<sup>8</sup> b. 1783, m. Dr. Hinkley; r. Pittsfield, Mass.  
 84. iii. William,<sup>8</sup> b. 1785, m. Clara Eames; rs. Michigan.  
 85. iv. Achsah,<sup>8</sup> b. June 20, 1787, m. Nov. 6, 1810, Lemuel Parsons; rs. Hinsdale, Mass.; had,  
 86. 1. *Cynthia*,<sup>9</sup> 1811, m. Harlow Spring; r. H.  
 87. 2. *Christopher*,<sup>9</sup> 1813, d. 1814. 3. *John*,<sup>9</sup> 1814, d. 1814.  
 88. 4. *Rebecca*,<sup>9</sup> 1816, m. Benjamin E. Warner; r. Rosemond, Ill.  
 89. 5. *Zilpah*,<sup>9</sup> 1818, m. Thomas G. Atwood; rs. Pittsfield, Mass.  
 90. 6. *Maria*,<sup>9</sup> 1821, m. Lyman Mack; r. H.  
 91. 7. *Jane*,<sup>9</sup> 1823, m. Warren Knight; r. H.  
 92. 8. *Lemuel*,<sup>9</sup> Jr., 1825, m. Mary C. Moseley; r. a teacher at Baton Rouge, La.  
 93. 9. *Peter*,<sup>9</sup> 1828, m. Eliza A. Prentiss; r. H.  
 94. v. Ira,<sup>8</sup> b. 1789, m. Ruth Turner; 2d, Rebecca Watson; r. Riga, N.Y.  
 95. vi. Harriet,<sup>8</sup> 1797, m. Daniel Watkins; r. H.  
 96. vii. Bethiah,<sup>8</sup> 1799, m. Ichabod —; r. R.  
 101. 97. viii. Hiram,<sup>8</sup> 1802, m. Betsey Phillips; r. H.  
 114. 98. ix. Walter,<sup>8</sup> 1803, m. Jane Kellogg.  
 99. x. John,<sup>8</sup> 1806, m. Eliza Forbes; r. Watertown, Wis.  
 100. xi. Nelson,<sup>8</sup> 1809, m. Jane Wilson; r. Vergennes, Vt.
- 
97. 101. Hiram,<sup>8</sup> m. Betsey Phillips; rs. a manufacturer at Hinsdale. Had,  
 102. i. Julinah,<sup>9</sup> 1824, m. William Carson; rs. a merchant at Dalton.  
 103. ii. Elizabeth,<sup>9</sup> 1826, m. Charles O'Brown; rs. D.; has,  
 1. *William C.*<sup>10</sup> 2. *Ida*.<sup>10</sup>  
 106. iii. Albertus,<sup>9</sup> Esq., 1828, m. Ellen Cook; rs. Belvidere, Ill., a manufacturer, and president of a bank.  
 107. iv. Monica,<sup>9</sup> 1830, d. 1852.  
 108. v. Geneva,<sup>9</sup> 1833, m. Albert Norton; rs. Richmond, Mass.; has, 1. *Carrie*,<sup>10</sup> and 2. *Julinah*.<sup>10</sup>  
 111. vi. Edson M.,<sup>9</sup> 1836. vii. Persis B.,<sup>9</sup> 1840. viii. Ashley H.,<sup>9</sup> '45.
- 
98. 114. Walter,<sup>8</sup> m. 1833, Jane Kellogg, dau. of Dea. Ephraim K. of Sheffield, purchased a farm in Vermont, and afterwards engaged in mercantile business at Vergennes. In 1836 he returned to Mass., and settled on a farm in Lenox, where he now resides. Had,  
 115. i. Albertus R.,<sup>9</sup> b. 1833, m. '56, Alginenah Chase; rs. a merchant at Albany, N. Y.; had *Jessie A. R.*,<sup>10</sup> '57.  
 116. ii. Monica F.,<sup>9</sup> b. 1835, m. '52, James F. Mattoon; rs. L.; had *Ada E.*,<sup>10</sup> 1853.  
 117. iii. Eleanor A.,<sup>9</sup> b. 1838. iv. Stella D.,<sup>9</sup> b. 1839.  
 119. v. Adelaide A.,<sup>9</sup> b. 1842. vi. Ephraim W.,<sup>9</sup> b. 1848.
- 
69. 121. Ebenezer,<sup>6</sup> m. Thankful (Onthank?) Phillips of Lynn, Oct. 31, 1771, who d. Jan. 1791; and 2d, Grace Parker; r. S. Had,  
 122. i. Ebenezer Stocker,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 1, 1772, m. Nancy Richards, his cousin, No. 144; and had, at S.,

123. 1. *Esther*,<sup>8</sup> rs. S. 2. *Stowell*.<sup>8</sup> 3. *Joseph*.<sup>8</sup> 4. *Benjamin*,<sup>8</sup> d. young. 5. *Henry M.*,<sup>8</sup> rs. Natick. 6. *Nancy M.*<sup>8</sup> 7. *John Amsden*.<sup>8</sup>
130. II. *Deborah*,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 9, 1773, d. April 10, 1896.
131. III. *Elizabeth*,<sup>7</sup> July 8, 1775, d. unm. aged 22 years, 4 months.
132. IV. *Hannah*,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 25, 1776, d. unm.
133. V. *Joseph*,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 25, 1778, m. Polly Newton; had,
134. 1. *George R.*,<sup>8</sup> rs. Worcester; had *George*,<sup>9</sup> of W., who m. April 9, 1851, ———. 2. *Martha Ann*,<sup>8</sup> rs. W. 3. *Catherine Eliza*,<sup>8</sup> rs. W. 4. *Charles Joseph*,<sup>8</sup> rs. W.
139. VI. *Molly*,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 1793, by 2d wife, d. April 6, 1796.
140. VII. *Caty*,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 18, 1796, d. unm.
- 
71. 141. *John*,<sup>6</sup> m. May 25, 1775, *Hepzibeth Amsden*, who d. March 25, 1809; r. S. Had,
142. I. *Sophia*,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 4, 1778, d. March 26, '96.
143. II. *Lovisa*,<sup>7</sup> May 3, 1780, d. Aug. 8, '91.
144. III. *Nancy*,<sup>7</sup> May 29, 1782, m. *Ebenezer S. Richards*, No. 122.
145. IV. *Martha*,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 8, 1784, m. *Joseph Green*.
146. V. *John*,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 1787, and two others, named *John*,<sup>7</sup> died young.
147. VI. *Mary*,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 1, 1789, m. *William H. Bruce*.
148. VII. *Fanny*,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 21, 1793, m. *Jackson Arnold* of Southborough.
149. VIII. *Ezoa*,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 29, 1795, m. *Asa Woodbury*.
150. IX. *Louisa*,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 12, 1798, m. *Jno. Dwinell*; rs. Topsham, Me.
151. X. *Roena*,<sup>7</sup> July 26, 1800, m. *Levi Works*; and 2d, *William Greenwood*, Esq.; rs. S.; has *Mary A. Works*,<sup>8</sup> rs. Southborough.
- 
79. 153. *Thomas*,<sup>7</sup> entered the army of the revolution at the age of 16 years, and served several campaigns, m. May, 1791, *Betsey Nurse*; 2d, *Polly Chamberlain*; and 3d, *Lucy Wood*, and was, with his 2d wife, received into the church in Framingham, 1796. She d. Feb. 18, 1805. He d. 1844, at Sturbridge, aged 80 years. He r. at Framingham, and, about 1806, rm. to Brookfield. He had,
169. 154. I. *Sullivan*,<sup>8</sup> June 20, 1794, m. *Nancy Russell*.
155. II. *Betsey*,<sup>8</sup> May 29, 1795, d. June 14, 1806.
156. III. *Curtis*,<sup>8</sup> June 10, 1796, m. Jan. 3 or 19, 1817, *Beulah Hamilton*.
157. IV. *Hollis*,<sup>8</sup> March 8, 1798, m. *Esther Banister*.
158. V. *William*,<sup>8</sup> May 7, 1799, m. July 23, 1823, *Patty Chickering*; rs. Ashford, Ct.
159. VI. *Maria*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 28, 1800; rs. unm. in Sturbridge.
187. 160. VII. *Emory*,<sup>8</sup> April 2, 1802, m. *Abigail Chickering*.
196. 161. VIII. *Willard*,<sup>8</sup> Esq., Aug. 6, 1805, m. *Eliza Higbee*.
162. IX. *Mary C.*,<sup>8</sup> Feb. 16, 180—, at Brookfield, d. unm. at B., 1834.
163. X. *Lucy*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 3, 1808, died Nov. 1821.
164. XI. *Hepzibeth*,<sup>8</sup> July 14, 1810, m. "Merlin Merrill," or "Alonzo Barber"; rs. Canton, Ct.
165. XII. *Alzada*,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 3, 1813, m. '49, *Charles Winship*; rs. Dudley.
166. XIII. *Thomas E.*,<sup>8</sup> July 14, 1814, d. 1816, at Brookfield.
167. XIV. *Asaph*,<sup>8</sup> June 11, 1817, m. '38, *Priscilla Taft*, or *Sarah Winship*; rs. Dudley.
168. XV. *Asenath*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 31, 1821, m. *Zephaniah Chickering* (d.); rs. S.



154. 169. Sullivan,<sup>8</sup> m. Dec. 24, 1820, Nancy Russell; rs. a carpenter at Spencer. Had,
170. I. Caroline H.,<sup>9</sup> Jan. 15, 1822, at B., m. Dec. 24, '42, Hiram Gilmore; rs. Utica, N. Y.; had, 1. *Francelia L.*,<sup>10</sup> Dec. 9, 1843. 2. *Vernelia N.*,<sup>10</sup> April 2, 1845.
173. II. Ira A.,<sup>9</sup> Oct. 29, 1824, at Charlton, m. June 6, '47, Lucinda Young; rs. a machinist at E. Brookfield; had, 1. *Mary E.*,<sup>10</sup> Sept. 1, '48, at Southbridge. 2. *Laroy L.*,<sup>10</sup> March 5, '1854, at Boston. 3. *Harry R.*,<sup>10</sup> May 5, 1859, at Brookfield.
177. III. Martha M.,<sup>9</sup> May 13, 1827, m. Sept. 8, '46, — Easton; rs. Prov.
178. IV. George S.,<sup>9</sup> March 8, 1831, m. Jan. 10, '55, Elizabeth Rollins; rs. Spencer, a carpenter; had, 1. *Caroline M.*,<sup>10</sup> May 21, '56. 2. *George H.*,<sup>10</sup> July 15, '58. 3. *Ella E.*,<sup>10</sup> Aug. 4, '59, at S.
182. V. Adelia J.,<sup>9</sup> July 29, 1835, at Charlt., m. Oct. '53, Andrew Allen; rs. Natick; had, 1. *Benjamin F.*,<sup>10</sup> July 25, '55, at S. 2. *Effa J.*,<sup>10</sup> Feb. 22, '57, at Natick.
185. VI. Marcus H.,<sup>9</sup> Jan. 20, 1839, at Spencer; rs. S.
186. VII. Pallace L.,<sup>9</sup> Oct. 21, 1840; rs. unkm. at N.
- 
160. 187. Emery,<sup>8</sup> m. April 10, 1828, Abigail Chickering; rs. Sturb. Had,
188. I. Charles H.,<sup>9</sup> Feb. 12, 1829, m. Sept. 30, '51, Martha E. Woodward; rs. Sturb.; had, 1. *Martha A.*,<sup>10</sup> March 26, 1852. 2. *Caroline L.*,<sup>10</sup> June 27, 1854.
- II. Eliza A.,<sup>9</sup> Sept. 29, 1831, d. March 26, 1832.
189. III. Amasa K.,<sup>9</sup> March 12, 1833, m. May 10, '58, Mary E. Plympton; rs. Wayzetta, Min.
190. IV. Jane E.,<sup>9</sup> June 2, 1835, m. Oct. 11, '54, Henry J. Woodward; had *Lizzie J.*,<sup>10</sup> May 18, 1856.
192. V. Caroline S. or L.,<sup>9</sup> May 16, '39. VI. Laura W.,<sup>9</sup> May 1 or 15, '42.
194. VII. Levi W.,<sup>9</sup> May 13, 1844. VIII. George E.,<sup>9</sup> Sept. 21, 1845.
- 
161. 196. Willard,<sup>8</sup> Esq., commenced life a school teacher, afterwards settled as a farmer in Monroe County, N. Y., where he served 16 years as a justice of the peace, and for a term as judge of the Court of Sessions and of Oyer and Terminer. About 1855 he removed to Jonesville, Mich., where he now r. an acting justice. He m. Eliza Higbee. Had,
197. I. Nathan,<sup>9</sup> Esq., Aug. 7, 1830, at Schoharie, N. Y., m. Dec. 28, '59, Mary A. Franklin; rs. a lawyer at Jonesville.
198. II. Caroline,<sup>9</sup> June 28, 1834, at Perrinton, N. Y., m. March 10, '58, George W. Clark, or Proper; rs. Scipio, Mich.
199. III. Harriet Ann,<sup>9</sup> Aug. 23, 1838, at Penfield, N. Y., m. April 6, '59, George W. Proper, or Clark; rs. Scipio, Mich.
- 
78. 200. Joseph,<sup>7</sup> m. Dec. 1781, Rhoda Howe, dau. of Phineas H. of Hopkinton, and the aunt of Brigham Young, governor of the Mormons. Had,
211. 201. I. Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 29, 1782, d. Jan. 21, 1852, m. Nancy Coda of Dudley.
202. II. Rhoda,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 8, 1784. III. Susanna,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 13, 1786.
204. IV. Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 15, 1788, in Hopkinton.
- V. Levi,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 7, 1790, d. June 18, 1795.
205. VI. Nancy,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 22, 1792. VII. Hepzibah,<sup>7</sup> July 28, 1795.
- VIII. Betsy,<sup>8</sup> May 17, 1797.
208. IX. Levi,<sup>8</sup> Esq., April 4, 1799, at Hopk.; rs. Gt. Salt Lake City, a man of talents, and of high official station in the Mormon community; and as talents have little or no connection with religious belief,

he may be sincere in his profession; and, at this distance, affords such evidence as is implied in the voluntary aid of our enterprise, to transmit his name to posterity, a thing seldom or never experienced from men vicious in their own view, and therefore devoid of self respect, and afraid of exposure and contempt. Such common<sup>r</sup> deride or shun genealogies.

209. x. Willard,<sup>8</sup> M. D., b. June 24, 1804, d. March 11, '54, at Gt. Salt Lake City, U. T., a man of talents, and 2d in office among the Mormons, and their pioneer to U. T.
210. xi. William,<sup>8</sup> Esq., rs. P. M. at Richmond, Mass.
- 
201. 211. Joseph,<sup>8</sup> m. Nov. 27, 1806, Nancy Coda of Dudley, b. Oct. 6, 1786, who now rs. his widow, at Dublin, N. H. He was a farmer, and his last residence was in Westborough. He had,
- i. Isaac,<sup>9</sup> b. Dec. 2, 1807, who died in infancy.
230. 212. ii. Leander,<sup>9</sup> July 23, 1809, in Holliston, m. May 5, '30, Elizabeth Newton.
213. iii. Elizabeth,<sup>9</sup> b. Oct. 23, 1812, d. Jan. 25, '39, in Hopkinton, m. Samuel Kinsman, March 28, 1837; had *David W.*,<sup>9</sup> Oct. 8, '38, at Upton.
238. 215. iv. Ebenezer D.,<sup>9</sup> b. Nov. 9, 1814, in Hopk., m. Laura A. Wright.
216. v. Nancy C.,<sup>9</sup> b. Nov. 29, 1817, d. Feb. 29, '49, in Hol., m. Nov. '39, William C. Daniels; rs. Cambridge; had, 1. *William*,<sup>10</sup> Feb. '41. 2. *Eugene D.*,<sup>10</sup> Jan. '44. 3. *Nancy*,<sup>10</sup> Feb. 15, '49, d. young.
219. vi. Mary,<sup>9</sup> b. July 22, 1820, in Hopk., m. Dec. 9, '39, Watson L. Wood; rs. Worcester; had, 1. *Mary E.*,<sup>10</sup> Nov. 10, '41. 2. *Charles W.*,<sup>10</sup> June 26, 1844.
222. vii. Rhoda H.,<sup>9</sup> b. Nov. 3, 1821, in Hopk., m. Samuel G. Howe, July 4, '47; rs. Worcester; had, 1. *William R.*,<sup>10</sup> May 13, '48. 2. *Mary Eva*,<sup>10</sup> Jan. 5, '50. 3. *Samuel P.*,<sup>10</sup> April 13, '54, d. young. 4. *Carrie Nancy*,<sup>10</sup> April 19, '55.
226. viii. Miriam,<sup>9</sup> b. Feb. 26, 1823, d. Sept. 19, '25.
243. 227. ix. Willard E.,<sup>9</sup> b. Sept. 10, 1824, in Hopk. m. Catherine Laforrest.
228. x. Joseph L.,<sup>9</sup> b. June 20, 1829, in Hopk., m. Dec. 31, '51, Ann Jane Nye; rs. a farmer in Dublin, N. H.; had, *Cora Nancy*,<sup>10</sup> Jan. 16, '55.
- 
212. 230. Leander,<sup>9</sup> m. May 5, 1830, Elizabeth Newton; rs. a farmer in Sutton. Had,
231. i. Henry,<sup>10</sup> Dec. 6, 1830, m. Oct. 19, '52, Marion D. Whitney; rs. Shrewsbury; had *Ida F. O.*,<sup>11</sup> Sept. 22, '53; and *Frederic J.*,<sup>11</sup> March 20, '59.
234. ii. Eliza A.,<sup>10</sup> b. Jan. 29, 1833, d. Oct. 6, '55, m. Dec. 6, 1853, A. B. Howard.
235. iii. Francis A.,<sup>10</sup> b. Nov. 4, 1834, d. Aug. 31, '47.
- iv. Hiram A.,<sup>10</sup> b. Feb. 6, 1837, d. Jan. 12, '45.
236. v. Marie E.,<sup>10</sup> b. Dec. 28, 1841. vi. Hiram A.,<sup>10</sup> Nov. 27, '45.
- 
215. 238. Ebenezer D.,<sup>9</sup> m. May 5, 1835, Laura A. Wright; rs. Hingham, the keeper of the poor house. Had,
239. i. Ellen A.,<sup>10</sup> June 22, 1836, d. Nov. 22, '41.
- ii. Ellen A.,<sup>10</sup> Nov. 6, 1841.
241. iii. George Albert,<sup>10</sup> Jan. 29, 1844. iv. Lizzie Maria,<sup>10</sup> Nov. 10, 1853.
-

227. 243. Willard E.,<sup>9</sup> m. Nov. 13, 1845, Catherine Laforrest; rs. a farmer in Hingham. Had,
244. I. William E.,<sup>10</sup> b. Aug. 19, 1846.  
II. Ellis Grey,<sup>10</sup> Dec. 16, 1848.  
III. Osborn,<sup>10</sup> Dec. 14, 1851, died young.  
IV. Georgiana,<sup>10</sup> April 24, 1854, died young.
246. V. Hattie Ann,<sup>10</sup> Sept. 22, 1857.

## CHAPT. VIII.

## PAUL RICHARDS.

Paul Richards,<sup>1</sup> in no way connected, as I can discover, with any of the name who first planted in New England, but doubtless, like most of them, a trader or merchant, first appears in New York. Here, Dec. 3, 1667, he received, by patent from Richard Nicoll, "Gov. Gen. of all the terratoryes in America of his Royal Highness, James Duke of York and Albany," a lot on Garden street, in New York, 11 rods long on the south, 10 rods 7 feet on the north, and 1 rod on the east, and 30 feet on the west. This he sold March 17, 1680, to Jacob Abrams Stantford. No wife joined with him in the conveyance, and he probably died soon after. He is supposed to have had,

- i. John<sup>2</sup> (?) b. 1655, who became a schoolmaster, and d. unm. at Whippany, N. J., Dec. 10, 1718, aged 63. He gave, Sept. 2, 1718, 3½ acres in that part of W. called Percipponong, on the northwest side of Whipponong river, in Hunterdon County, (now Morris Co.) "for a meeting-house, school-house, burying yard, training field, and such like uses and no other."
  - ii. A son<sup>2</sup> (?) whose widow Elizabeth, Dec. 5, 1722, sold a lot, 25 feet by 10 feet, on Prince's street, Montgomery Ward.
3. 2. iii. Stephen,<sup>2</sup> who m. Mary ———, who d. prior to 1729.
- 
2. 3. Stephen,<sup>2</sup> settled in New York as a merchant, where he, with his wife Mary, April 28, 1718, leased for £70, to Mathias Naeick, a lot 50 feet by 107 feet, on the north of Crown street. March 1, 1772, he conveyed to his eldest son Paul, a merchant of New York, a lot 21 feet by 61 feet, situated in the east ward, fronting the dock, which he had "received by letters patent, under the great seal of the Province."
- Stephen Richards, "Gent." made his will at New York, April 7, 1729, giving £35 to his eldest son Paul; £25 to his grd. son Stephen Cook, a minor; and one-seventh of the remainder of his estate, (consisting chiefly in houses and lands,) to his son Paul R.; one-seventh to Catherine Cook, the wife of Robert C., merchant of New York; one-seventh of do. to Elizabeth, the wife of Nicholas Van Faerling, merchant; one-seventh of do. to John Richards; one-seventh of do. to Stephen Richards; one-seventh of do. to Henry Richards; one-seventh of do. to Elie Richards, his sons, the two last being then minors; and appointed his sons Paul and Stephen, his executors. His will was witnessed by Jacobus Goolet, John Chambers, and Abraham Lodge. [New York wills, L. 11, p. 14.] He had,
15. 4. i. Paul,<sup>3</sup> the eldest son, b. ab. 1700, d. 1756, m. Elizabeth Bache.
  5. ii. Catherine,<sup>3</sup> who m. Robert Cook, merchant of New York; had,
    1. Gertrude,<sup>4</sup> 2. Elizabeth,<sup>4</sup> unm. 1773.
  7. iii. Elizabeth,<sup>3</sup> who m. 1st, Nicholas Van Fearling, merchant, New York; and 2d, Nicholas Ray; and had,
    1. Elizabeth Van Fearling,<sup>4</sup> who, in '73, had m.—— Sherbrook.



2. *Mary Van Fearling*,<sup>4</sup> who m. Stephen Brown; and in 1773, had, 1. Elizabeth Garland<sup>5</sup>; and 2. Paul Richards.<sup>5</sup>

3. *Stephen R. Ray*,<sup>4</sup> by her 2d husband.

16. 11. iv. John,<sup>3</sup> who d. March 17, 1765, m. 1st, an English lady; 2d, Elizabeth Van Rensselaer.

21. 12. v. Stephen,<sup>3</sup> who m. Esther —; and d. 1776, at Elizabethtown.

22. 13. vi. Henry,<sup>3</sup> a minor in 1729, d. unm. 1736, at Madeira.

23. 14. vii. Elly,<sup>3</sup> a minor in 1729, and living in 1756; r. at Bermuda; had,  
1. *Sarah*.<sup>4</sup> 2. *Elizabeth*.<sup>4</sup>

4. 15. Paul,<sup>3</sup> was a distinguished merchant, and probably the head of a firm of five brothers, who inherited their father's business in New York, and extended it; planting houses probably in New Haven, Albany, and Bermuda. Aug. 6, 1751, he bought of Jehiel Tuttle of Wallingford, for £5,000, O. T., "one certain messuage in New Haven, containing a dwelling-house, barn, and garden, bounded north on the green or market-place, so called; thence southerly to stones marked A. M.; thence east to stones marked A. M.; on the east by the land of John Hubbard, Esq.; and west on Town street; with all privileges, &c., thereunto belonging." This lot is probably now situated at the intersection of George and Meadow streets. Feb. 19, 1754, he purchased of David Worster of New Haven, for £700, a lot opposite Mr. Thomas Clapp's; and March 15, 1756, sold it for £700, to Nathan Beers of New Haven. April 9, 1756, he bought of Caleb Thompson of Waterbury, for £245, 14s., current money of New York, a lot in New Haven, 32 ft. by 37 ft., with "4-7" of a dwelling on the same, bounded south by the town street, east by Roger Alling and David Austin, north and west by widow Thompson. Of this, and the first lot described, he died in possession, for aught appears, soon after the last purchase. He also made other purchases in New Haven, at different times, indicating his frequent presence or temporary residence in the town. May 12, 1727, he and his wife Elizabeth leased a house and lot at New York, which he had received of his father Stephen in 1722. He, having no issue, seems by will to have left his estate to his widow and five brothers and sisters. He m. Elizabeth Bache, who with his brothers John and Stephen, and her brother Theophilate Bache, became executors, Dec. 3, 1756. She made her will March 3, 1773, directing that her body should be interred near her husband's, "in Trinity church." She gave to her brother-in-law Stephen Richards, then of Elizabethtown, his father's picture, and her silver tankard. To Elizabeth Cook, a pair of silver salt cellars, a silver porringer, and a silver waiter, formerly her grandfather's. To Elizabeth Sherbrook, her silver coffee pot. To Paul Richards Randall, a piece of plate, valued at £25. To Elizabeth Garland Brown, a piece of plate, valued at £25; and to Paul Richards Brown, a silver porringer and soup spoon.

To the rector and inhabitants of New York, in communion with the Episcopal church as established by law, £300, to be "put out and kept at interest forever."

To her cousin Mary Bache, widow of William B., late of Preston, Lancashire, Eng., £500, and most of her apparel. To Elizabeth Garland, dau. of Theophilate B., the remainder of her apparel, her gold watch and equipage, and £400 in money. To Paul Richards Bache, son of Theophilate B., one half of 1,000 acres of land in Al-

bany Co. The remainder of her estate, except £25 to Ismay Burnett, widow of George B., and £25 to Adam Engler, she gave to her dearly beloved kinsman, Mr. Theophilate Bache, merchant of New York, and made him her sole executor.

11. 16. John,<sup>3</sup> a merchant of New York, is presumed from records and circumstances to have been much of his time abroad, transacting the foreign business of the firm. He married first, an accomplished lady from England, and brought her to New Haven. About this very time he must have received news of the death of his brother Henry, at Madeira; which, not improbably, called him to leave her as he did, in good quarters, where their son John was born. He being detained, she at length committed her child to a fond nurse, and left, as if to join him, but did not live to return. The father made remittances for the support of his son, until he returned and married 2d, Elizabeth Van Rensselaer, dau. of Hendrick Van R., whose aristocratic blood could endure no rival, and little John was not taken home by the father; yet he was owned and supported at New Haven, by regular remittances from him, who, for good reasons, is believed to have resumed and continued his residence abroad. He had,

24. 17. i. John,<sup>4</sup> b. 1737, d. 1801, aged 64 years, m. Lydia Thomas.

18. ii. Paul,<sup>4</sup> confirmed in St. George's church, New York, 1759, d. unm.

20. 19. iii. Stephen,<sup>4</sup> b. ab. 1744, died s. p. 1773, m. Margaret (?) pr. Livingston

Their father John,<sup>3</sup> made his will March 1, 1765, giving to his wife Elizabeth his plate, goods, bonds outstanding, and rents of his houses, while she remained his widow; also "one-half of what division of his brother Paul's estate *shall* be made," which was bequeathed to him by Paul's last will. After her death or re-marriage, he gave to his son Stephen, all his houses, but excepted the house which had been left by Paul, as appears in a subsequent clause, in which he anticipates a *full* division of his estate into five equal parts, and orders that "John Richards shall have his [i. e. Paul's] house, and Stephen everything *else* he was to expect from the estate of Paul." His wife Elizabeth, his son Stephen, his brother Stephen, and his brother-in-law John Van Rensselaer, he made executors. Will proved March 21, 1765.

It was now 9 years since the death of Paul, and a partial division of his estate among the legatees had probably been made, securing to John the power of bequeathing to John, Jr., a certain house in New Haven, of which Paul had died seized. This must then have been a valuable property. It stood fronting the old market in the centre of business, where Paul or the firm had probably conducted a store, perhaps by the agency of John Hubbard, who owned the lot adjacent, and was found in possession of this house after the death of John Richards, Sr. It is safe to assert that Hubbard had never purchased it; for he was eminently attentive to the registration of his numerous deeds of other lots, insignificant compared to this. The last deed of this property on record prior to 1784, was from Tuttle to Paul Richards, Aug. 2, 1751. Did not John Hubbard, "Esq." then keep the orphan John R., Jr., out of his patrimony until he had acquired a right by possession? April 10, 1784, Leverett Hubbard, Col. and Dr., the son of John H., Esq., occupied the house, and received a quit-claim from the other heirs of their deceased mother, Sarah Hubbard, the widow of John, viz.: from John and Mary (Hubbard?) Lewis, and John and Sarah (Hubbard?) Trumbull of Hartford. After this, Col. H. built the brick house now standing upon the premises, which his son, Dr. Nathaniel H., sold to William Leffingwell, and he to William C. Leffingwell, whose widow and heirs now possess it.

After the death of John,<sup>3</sup> his widow Elizabeth removed to Albany, where she buried her last son Stephen and died herself, s. p., 1779. She made her will Dec. 16, 1776, in which she bequeathed to her brother William Van Rensselaer and her nephew Stephen Van R., (since patroon of Albany,) a lot, with buildings, on Broadway, N. Y.; and to her brothers and sisters, viz., John, Henry, and William Van R., Lena Wendall, Catherine Ten Broeck, Maria Ten Broeck, and to the child of Annatie Daw (d.), each an undivided one-seventh of all her other real estate. To Lena Wendall she also gave £60 in money, and her apparel; and made her brothers John, Henry, and William Van R., her executors. Will proved at Albany, April 23, 1779. Of this estate, great as it undoubtedly was, John Richards of New Haven was righteously the only heir; yet this heartless woman, whom God had written childless, had no justice or generosity towards him, nor respect enough for her husband to remember his only surviving son, on whom alone it devolved to transmit his name, and that of four entire generations, honorable and aristocratic enough for inter-alliance with the Rensselaers. But she has gone to judgment; and in the yards "where lie the dead and where the living lie," no laudation of her character, or of that of John Hubbard, will find response in a Richards' heart, while each will reflect, that but for their wickedness, John<sup>4</sup> might have shared in luxuries, and perished with the rest, and none of his race have seen life.

- 
19. 20. Stephen,<sup>4</sup> m. Margaret [pr. Livingston,] by whom he had no issue, and d. March 15-19, 1773.

He, "late of New York, merchant, and now of Albany," March 15, 1773, willed to his wife Margaret £1,000, and all the furniture, clothes and jewels received at their marriage. To his uncle John Van Rensselaer, his silver-hilted sword, his shoe and knee buckles, his gold stock buckle, his gold-headed cane and sleeve buttons. To his cousin Jeremiah Van Rensselaer, £25. To his mother Elizabeth Richards, to his cousins Stephen Randall and Stephen Brown, all the remainder of his estate in New York and elsewhere, that had been his uncle Paul's. To his mother Elizabeth he gave all the estate that had once been his father's, and left to him. To John H. Schuyler, son of Harmanis S., he gave two lots at Albany, reserving for his mother the use of a garden upon the same. He made Philip Livingston, John Van Rensselaer, and Abraham Ten Broeck, executors.

Will proved March 19, 1773.

- 
12. 21. Stephen,<sup>3</sup> a wealthy merchant of New York, retired to Elizabethtown, N. J., where he made his will, Sept. 10, 1776, bequeathing his estate to his widow Esther, and nephews and nieces, viz., Sarah and Elizabeth Richards, the daughters of his brother Elly, Stephen Richards Derby, Stephen Richards Deheart, Gertrude and Elizabeth Cook, Elizabeth Sherbrook, Mary Brown, and Stephen Richards Ray. He made bequests to the church in Elizabethtown, and to Rev. Mr. Caldwell, the pastor. He died soon after, s. p.

- 
13. 22. Henry,<sup>3</sup> a merchant of New York, unmarried, made his will May 11, 1736, giving his silver mug and baker to Miss Hester Depaw; £50 to Morris Deheart, and the remainder of his estate in equal shares to his brothers and sisters. Thomas Thatch and Stephen Debrass, executors.

- 
14. 23. "Elly" or "Elie,"<sup>3</sup> was no doubt a merchant, and stationed with his family at Bermuda, where he left two daughters, viz.:  
 I. Sarah.<sup>4</sup> II. Elizabeth.<sup>4</sup>
-



17. 24. John,<sup>4</sup> was aware of his father's design to leave him the estate in New Haven, which had been his uncle Paul's, and always regarded himself as fraudulently kept out of it; yet of the existence of the will and bequest he had no knowledge; and his perfidious step-mother and co-executor John Van Rensselaer never executed the clause relating to him, but allowed his portion to remain in the hands of John Hubbard, who, according to tradition, had already for years pocketed the rent designed by the father for the support and education of the son. Had they made conveyance to H. it is certain the records would show it. John<sup>4</sup> m. Lydia Thomas of New Haven; r. in what became West Haven. Had,
25. I. Lydia,<sup>5</sup> m. Ebenezer Thompson; and 2d, Eli Smith; had 5 child.
26. II. Eunice,<sup>5</sup> m. John Ward, and had 5 children.
42. 27. III. John,<sup>5</sup> Capt. b. 1768, lost at sea, March 28, 1800, aged 31 years; m. Amarilla Smith.
28. IV. Lois,<sup>5</sup> m. Clark Sage, and had 6 children.
29. V. Benjamin,<sup>5</sup> died unmarried, aged 25 years.
47. 30. VI. Martha,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 5, 1773, d. Nov. 12, 1850, m. Ichabod Smith.
56. 31. VII. Zibiah,<sup>5</sup> b. March 7, 1776, m. James Miller; 2d, James Leet, (d.)
66. 38. VIII. Stephen,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 3, 1778, d. Oct. 7, 1856, m. Mabel Thomas.
39. IX. Seth,<sup>5</sup> died unmarried, aged 30 years.
40. X. Bathsheba,<sup>5</sup> m. Laban Smith; had 11 children.
76. 41. XI. Charles,<sup>5</sup> b. 1786, m. Amelia Smith.
- 
27. 42. John,<sup>5</sup> Capt., m. Amarilla Smith, b. 1771; r. W. Haven. Had,
82. 43. I. William,<sup>6</sup> June 19, 1794, m. Mehitable Reynolds; rs. W. Haven.
100. 44. II. Jerod,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 19, 1795, d. Nov. 26, 1843, m. Cornelia Smith.
45. III. Zibah,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 27, 1797, m. Enoch Lambert.
46. IV. Amarilla,<sup>6</sup> March 4, 1801, m. Fallima Meloy; rs. Orange.
- 
30. 47. Martha,<sup>5</sup> m. Dec. 25, 1793, Ichabod Smith, b. July 12, 1774, d. Dec. 3, 1851. At the age of 21 years he became master of a vessel, and subsequently sole proprietor of several, and partial owner of other, vessels, employed in the Barbary trade, by which he accumulated a good estate. In early and middle life he resided in New Haven, where he was highly esteemed and respected, and showed his liberality to the Congregational church and schools at West Haven. A change in commercial pursuits induced him at length to remove to Franklin, La., which was his home at the time of his decease. They had,
114. 48. I. Nancy,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 3, 1794, m. Philip Saunders.
145. 49. II. Simeon,<sup>6</sup> b. July 22, 1796, d. Oct. 1853, m. Lovisa Kimberly.
171. 50. III. Benjamin Seaman,<sup>6</sup> b. March 7, 1799, d. Sept. 26, 1837, m. Adah Smith.
- IV. Ursula,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 14, 1801, died Nov. 28, 1815.
194. 51. V. Martha Minerva,<sup>6</sup> b. May 27, 1804, m. Silas Thompson.
52. VI. Angelina,<sup>6</sup> b. July 19, 1807, d. Dec. 4, '40, s. p., m. Harry Ives, merchant, New Haven.
53. VII. Emily Gratia,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 29, 1810, m. Oct. 12, '53, Lewis Fitch, Esq.
54. VIII. Frances Ann,<sup>6</sup> b. July 29, 1815, d. June 18, '44, s. p.; m. John Caffrey.
200. 55. IX. Edgar Mortimer,<sup>6</sup> b. June 11, 1823, d. Oct. 20, '59, m. Elizabeth E. Alverson.
-



31. 56. Zebiah,<sup>5</sup> m. James Miller; 2d, James Leet, a descendant of Gov. Leet of N. H. Colony; rs. his widow at W. Haven. Had,
57. i. Lewis Leet,<sup>6</sup> March 23, 1804; r. Philadelphia.
58. ii. Horace,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 29, 1806, m. Sarah A. Rickham; had, 1. *Sarah A.*<sup>7</sup> 2. *Harriet E.*<sup>7</sup>
61. iii. John Richards,<sup>6</sup> Capt., b. April 16, 1809, d. Dec. 28, '33, at St. Croix; m. Mary Ann Graves; had, 1. *Mary A.*<sup>7</sup> 2. *John Richards*<sup>7</sup>; r. N. Haven.
64. iv. Samuel W.,<sup>6</sup> b. April 26, 1811, d. May 23, 1836.
65. v. James Thomas,<sup>6</sup> b. May 17, 1813, m. Julia Plant of Branford; rs. Brooklyn, N. Y.; has 5 children.<sup>7</sup>
- 
38. 66. Stephen,<sup>5</sup> Capt., m. July 2, 1801, Mabel Thomas, b. Dec. 15, 1780, dau. of Benajah T. of N. Haven. At the age of 15 years he went to sea; at 18 years became mate, and at 21 years master of a ship; and in this capacity followed the seas until 1833. In his person he was erect and stout, with black eyes, and a stature of 5 feet, 8 inches. He r. at N. Haven. Had,
206. 67. i. Lydia,<sup>6</sup> b. June 25, 1802, m. July '22, Wm. H. Eayrs of N. Hav.
68. ii. Eunice,<sup>6</sup> b. June 21, 1804, d. March 20, '60, m. May 23, '31, Dea. Eaton Bassett; r. Hamden.
218. 69. iii. Mabel,<sup>6</sup> b. April 15, 1806, m. Thomas Ward.
222. 70. iv. Cynthia,<sup>6</sup> b. April 13, 1808, m. George P. Thomas.
229. 71. v. Charlotte B.,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 20, 1810, m. Joseph A. Smith.
- vi. Almira,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 22, 1813, died Nov. 10, 1813.
72. vii. Susanna,<sup>6</sup> b. June 9, 1815, unm.
236. 73. viii. Stephen,<sup>6</sup> b. March 17, 1817, m. Anna McC. Barclay.
241. 74. ix. John Seth,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 8, 1819, d. Sept. '49, m. Eliza L. Armstrong.
75. x. Amelia Maria,<sup>6</sup> b. Oct. 27, 1821, unm.
- 
41. 76. Charles,<sup>5</sup> m. Amelia Smith, dau. of Samuel Smith of W. Haven; rs. W. Haven. Had,
77. i. Ann Maria,<sup>6</sup> July 10, 1809.
78. ii. Sophronia,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 22, 1811, m. Isaac Sackett; r. Milford, Ct.
79. iii. Pamela,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 29, 1813, m. Charles Smith (d.); rs. W. H. had,
80. 1. *Charles H. Smith*,<sup>7</sup> b. April 17, 1837, m. Maria M. Miller; rs. W. Haven; had Mary L.,<sup>8</sup> Nov. 9, '58.
- 
43. 82. William,<sup>6</sup> m. Melitable Reynolds; rs. W. Haven. Had,
83. i. Frederick R.,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 16, 1822, m. Harriet Ford; rs. Fitchville, O.; has, 1. *George F.*<sup>8</sup> 2. *Ella I.*<sup>8</sup> 3. *William.*<sup>8</sup> 4. *Harry H.*<sup>8</sup>
88. ii. John William,<sup>7</sup> April 22, 1824, d. April 10, '31.
89. iii. Henry H.,<sup>7</sup> May 22, 1826, m. Esther C. Ward; rs. W. Haven; has,
1. *Henry W.*<sup>8</sup> 2. *Sidney P.*<sup>8</sup> 3. *Fanny M.*<sup>8</sup> 4. *Edward A.*<sup>8</sup>  
5. *George O.*<sup>8</sup> 6. *Benjamin F.*<sup>8</sup>
96. iv. Edward A.,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 26, 1828, d. April 21, '31.
97. v. Laura A.,<sup>7</sup> July 26, 1830, m. Charles Woodward; rs. E. Haven; has *Edmund B.*<sup>8</sup>
- vi. Emily E.,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 17, 1832, d. May 20, '35.
98. vii. John M.,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 24, 1834, m. April 23, 1860, Gertrude Baldwin, dau. of S. I. Baldwin, New Haven; rs. do.
- viii. Martha A.,<sup>7</sup> June 24, 1839, died young.
99. ix. Elizabeth E.,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 22, 1841.

44. 100. Jerod,<sup>6</sup> m. Cornelia Smith, b. Feb. 17, 1796; r. W. Haven. Had,  
 101. i. Mary B.,<sup>7</sup> March 17, 1816, d. May 26, '49, m. Stephen Sears; rs.  
 New Haven; had, 1. *Charles Henry*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 29, '42. 2. *Stephen  
 Henry*,<sup>8</sup> b. also Aug. 29, '42.  
 104. ii. John W.,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 27, 1817, d. Nov. 12, '18.  
 105. iii. Laura E.,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 21, 1819, d. Nov. 9, '26.  
 106. iv. Adeline L.,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 29, 1821, d. July 24, '40, m. Daniel S. Glenney;  
 rs. New Haven; had *Adeline*,<sup>8</sup> July, '40.  
 107. v. Francis A.,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 9, 1823, d. Feb. 13, '27.  
 107. vi. Eliza J.,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 12, 1825, m. Dec. 25, '44, George S. Hubbell, rs.  
 New Haven; had, 1. *Henry*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 23, '45. 2. *Charles L.*,<sup>8</sup> June  
 18, '49. 3. *George W.*,<sup>8</sup> March 24, '53, d. Feb. 28, '56. 4.  
*Edward B.*,<sup>8</sup> March 3, '55. 5. *Harriet E.*,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 9, '57.  
 112. vii. Lucius J.,<sup>7</sup> June 12, 1828, d. 1849, in La.  
 113. viii. Alonzo J.,<sup>7</sup> rs. unm. near New Haven.

48. 114. *rick* Nancy Smith,<sup>6</sup> m. Feb. 21, 1816, Philip Saunders, b. May 15, 1789,  
 son of Enoch S. of Ashford, Ct., from Smithfield, R. I., who rs. a  
 retired merchant in New Haven. Had,  
 115. i. Martha M.,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 29, 1817.  
 116. ii. Emily Amanda,<sup>7</sup> June 19, 1818, d. Aug. 27, '57, m. April 3, '39,  
 John Bradley.  
 117. iii. Eliza Nancy,<sup>7</sup> March 6, 1820, m. July 27, '40, Edward Weston;  
 rs. a broker in New York; has, 1. *Jerold*.<sup>8</sup> 2. *Fanny A.*<sup>8</sup> 3.  
*Walter*.<sup>8</sup> 4. *Alice*.<sup>8</sup> 5. *Martha*.<sup>8</sup> 6. *Edward*.<sup>8</sup> 7. *Emily*.<sup>8</sup> 8. *Alfred*.<sup>8</sup>  
 126. iv. Charles Augustus,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 14, 1822, m. Feb. 21, '49, Martha Halsey;  
 rs. s. p., a merchant in New York.  
 127. v. Mariella,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 19, 1824, d. Nov. 28, '57.  
 128. vi. Jane Angeline,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 9, 1826, m. Dec. 4, '47, Charles Knevals;  
 rs. a merchant in New York; has, 1. *Charles P.*<sup>8</sup> 2. *Adela*.<sup>8</sup>  
 3. *Lois*.<sup>8</sup> 4. *Edward*.<sup>8</sup> 5. *Willard S.*<sup>8</sup> *Willard*  
 134. vii. Sarah Adela,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 30, 1828, d. Sept. 28, '55, m. March 21, '50,  
 Henry Bassett; had *Foster S.*<sup>8</sup>  
 136. viii. Lovisa Smith,<sup>7</sup> July 5, 1830, m. Feb. 3, '53, Thomas A. Slack;  
 rs. Peoria, Ill., a merchant; has, 1. *Philip S.*<sup>8</sup> 2. *Eliza*.<sup>8</sup>  
 139. ix. Virginia Isabella,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 5, 1832, m. Oct. 4, '53, Elam Hull, Jr.,  
 from N. H.; rs. New Haven; has, 1. *Geraldine U.*<sup>8</sup> 2. *Frederick  
 L.*<sup>8</sup> 3. *Martha*.<sup>8</sup> 4. *Son*.<sup>8</sup>  
 144. x. Josephine Richards,<sup>7</sup> July 11, 1835.  
 xi. Philip Edward,<sup>7</sup> May 6, 1837.

49. 145. Simeon Smith,<sup>6</sup> Esq., in early life went to Mogadore as supercargo in one  
 of his father's ships, afterwards settled as a merchant in W. Haven. In  
 1831 he removed to Franklin, La., where he carried on an extensive  
 business as a merchant, ship-owner, and planter, and was for years  
 mayor of the city. He was a warm and consistent advocate of tem-  
 perance. He m. June 17, 1818, Lovisa Kimberly, b. 1797, d. Nov.  
 1829, dau. of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Smith) K., of New Haven;  
 and 2d, in 1833, Orpha Maria Burt. Had,  
 146. i. Emma Ursula,<sup>7</sup> b. April 21, 1822, d. Oct. 19, '53, m. Robert N.  
 McMillan, Esq.; rs. at F. as U. S. collector; had *Emma Fanny*,<sup>8</sup>  
 Nov. 1851.

148. II. Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 26, 1824, m. Cheney Johnson, master of a steamboat; rs. F.; has 1. *Helen*.<sup>8</sup> 2. *Edward M*.<sup>8</sup> 3. *Simeon S*.<sup>8</sup> (d.) 4. *Kate K*.<sup>8</sup> 5. *Louis Frank*.<sup>8</sup> 6. *Emma U*.<sup>8</sup>
154. III. Helen Marguerite,<sup>7</sup> m. Oct. 6, 1843, Thomas D. Hine, from New Haven; rs. a merchant at Centreville, La.; had, 1. *Ralph E*.<sup>8</sup> Aug. 13, 1845. 2. *Homer Smith*,<sup>8</sup> Dec. 10, '47. 3. *Thomas Doane*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 10, '49. 4. *Charles Peterson*,<sup>8</sup> Sept. 18, '51. 5. *Willie W*.<sup>8</sup> Jan. 22, '53. 6. *Simeon Smith*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. 28, '56. 7. *Emma Elizabeth*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. 1, '58.
162. IV. Homer Horatio,<sup>7</sup> A. M., b. Feb. 2, 1829, fitted for college at New Haven, grad. at Williams College, 1849; began the study of law, which he relinquished to make the tour of Europe. Soon after his return, his father having died, he succeeded to his business in Franklin, La., where he now rs. unm., a member of the city council and treasurer of the parish, alias county, of St. Mary. He has contributed liberally to insure the issue of this work.
163. V. Louis Frank,<sup>7</sup> b. March 5, 1835, d. Nov. 9, '59, m. Josephine Vinson; r. F.; had, 1. *Josephine Olivia*,<sup>8</sup> Oct. '58. 2. *Daughter*,<sup>8</sup> posthumous.
166. VI. Lovisa Kimberly,<sup>7</sup> b. July 19, 1838; rs. Franklin, La.
167. VII. Simeon,<sup>7</sup> b. March 7, 1840; rs. F. VIII. Ella Meta,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 2, '42.
169. IX. Beverly Chew,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 25, 1845. X. Ernest Jesse,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 5, '48.
- 
50. 171. Benjamin Seaman Smith,<sup>6</sup> m. July 8, 1819, Adah Smith, who d. '51; r. W. Haven. Had,
172. I. Abigail Martha,<sup>7</sup> who m. Marcus Merwin; had, 1. *Charles Philip*.<sup>8</sup> 2. *Emma S*.<sup>8</sup>
175. II. Ichabod Smith,<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 1821, d. Nov. 1855, at Franklin, La.
176. III. Francis A.,<sup>7</sup> b. March 5, 1825, m. April 2, 1846, Edwin Simo(?) had, 1. *Edward Weston*,<sup>8</sup> Jan. 2, '48, d. Aug. 8, '49. 2. *Ella M*.<sup>8</sup> April 17, '50, d. April 8, '60. 3. *William W*.<sup>8</sup> May 22, '52. 4. *Elizabeth E*.<sup>8</sup> May 24, '54.
179. IV. Charles Alling,<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 20, 1828, m. Julia Speny; had, 1. *Calvin*.<sup>8</sup> 2. *Charles*.<sup>8</sup> 3. *Eleanor*.<sup>8</sup> 4. *Frank*.<sup>8</sup>
184. V. Seaman,<sup>7</sup> b. Oct. 17, 1831, m. Charlotte A. Beach; had, 1. *Elmer*.<sup>8</sup> 2. *Alford*.<sup>8</sup> 3. *Ella*.<sup>8</sup>
188. VI. Angeline Matilda,<sup>7</sup> b. July 30, 1834, m. Samuel Hitchcock; had, 1. *Frederick*.<sup>8</sup> 2. *Ada*.<sup>8</sup> 3. *Samuel*.<sup>8</sup> 4. *Edgar*.<sup>8</sup> 5. *Charles Richards*.<sup>8</sup>
- 
51. 194. Martha Minerva Smith,<sup>6</sup> m. Jan. 14, 1833, Silas Thompson, Esq., a merchant; rs. W. Haven. Had,
195. I. Silas Donaldson,<sup>7</sup> b. Oct. 8, 1836, m. Anna L. Zell, dau. of Rev. Henry Z. of W. Haven; had *Helen Elizabeth*,<sup>8</sup> June 25, '59.
197. II. Anna Maria,<sup>7</sup> b. Oct. 11, 1838, d. Feb. 14, 1840.
198. III. Harry Ives,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 31, 1841. IV. Clarence Elmore,<sup>7</sup> Nov. 14, '45.
- 
55. 200. Edgar M. Smith,<sup>6</sup> Esq., early became a member of the Congregational church in W. Haven, and served her 12 years as clerk, and the town five years as selectman, and in 1854 as representative. He was a man of refined sensibility, good judgment and retiring manners, whose early death was regretted as a public loss. He m. Nov. 10, 1846, Elizabeth E. Alverson, b. Feb. 8, 1825, dau. of William A. and

Harriet (Fairchild) A. of Stockbridge, Mass., who rs. his widow at W. Haven. Had,

- I. Martha Minerva,<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 2, 1847.
201. II. Harriet Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 24, 1849.
- III. Arthur Alverson,<sup>7</sup> March 24, 1851.
- IV. Frederic William,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 7, 1852.
- V. Edgar Mortimer,<sup>7</sup> June 8, 1854, d. Feb. 18, '55.
- VI. Edward Fairchild,<sup>7</sup> March 10, 1856.

- 
67. 206. Lydia,<sup>6</sup> m. July 21, 1822, William H. Eyars. Had,
  207. I. John Henry,<sup>7</sup> b. June 10, 1823, d. at sea, 1844.
  208. II. Almyra Washburn,<sup>7</sup> b. July 21, 1825, m. Nov. 28, '44, Samuel M. Hubbell; had, 1. *Eunice Delphine*.<sup>8</sup> 2. *Effie*.<sup>8</sup>
  211. III. George Alford,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 30, 1828, m. Elizabeth S. B\*\*\*; had, 1. *John Henry*.<sup>8</sup> 2. *George Alford*.<sup>8</sup> 3. *Mary Elizabeth*.<sup>8</sup>
  215. IV. Angenora,<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 6, 1831, m. George C. Robinson, d. June 22, '60.
  216. V. Mabel P. Richards,<sup>7</sup> b. July 21, 1833, m. Edwin S. Russell.
  - VI. William Stephen,<sup>7</sup> b. July 14, 1837, d. July, '39.
  217. VII. Emily L.,<sup>7</sup> b. Oct. 23, 1843.
  - VIII. Angenette,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 6, 1845, d. Jan. 1, '49.

- 
69. 218. Mabel,<sup>6</sup> m. Oct. 13, 1830, Thomas Ward of W. Haven. Had,
  219. I. James H.,<sup>7</sup> b. July 27, 1832, m. Nov. 4, '59, Fanny Collins of New Haven.
  220. II. Celia Maria,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 15, 1834, m. Oct. 13, '58, Jesse Williams Henry of New Haven; had, 1. *Herbert Beardsley*.<sup>8</sup> Aug. 10, '59.
- 
70. 222. Cynthia,<sup>6</sup> m. Dec. 3, 1832, George P. Thomas, d. March 25, '56. Had,
  223. I. George Sherman,<sup>7</sup> b. April 2, 1834, m. Feb. 18, '60, Ellen C. Banning.
  - II. Charles N.,<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 10, 1836, d. May 9, '37.
  - III. Charles W.,<sup>7</sup> b. July 12, 1838, d. June 10, '39.
  224. IV. William Edmund,<sup>7</sup> b. July 12, 1840.
  225. V. Henry Cardy,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 29, 1842.
  226. VI. James Barnes,<sup>7</sup> b. April 2, 1845.
  227. VII. Julia Anna B.,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 16, 1848.
  228. VIII. Charles Lucius B.,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 15, 1852.

- 
71. 229. Charlotte B.,<sup>6</sup> m. Nov. 8, 1831, Joseph A. Smith of Hampden, who d. at N. Haven, Dec. 2, '55. Had,
  230. I. Joseph Albert,<sup>7</sup> b. May 6, 1833, was bookkeeper at 16 years of age, and at 19 years teller in the City Bank of N. H.; m. 1858, Barbara J. Stevenson of N. Haven; had *Charlotte*.<sup>8</sup> Nov. 18, '59.
  232. II. Stephen Richards,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 28, 1836, m. Oct. 13, '56, Sarah Jane Veader of N. Haven.
  233. III. John Eaton,<sup>7</sup> b. April 1, 1839, has a genius for designing and painting; rs. a member of an Epis. theo. sem. at Middletown, Ct.
  234. IV. Alpheus Monroe,<sup>7</sup> b. June 10, 1841; rs. a bookkeeper in N. Hav.
  235. V. Charles William,<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 7, 1843; rs. do., clerk in bookstore.

- 
73. 236. Stephen,<sup>6</sup> Esq., m. May 10, 1848, Anna McChesney Barclay of Monmouth County, N. J., rs. W. Haven; has aided much in making this compilation; had,



237. I. Anna Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> b. May 15, 1849.  
II. Emma Elita,<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 22, 1852, d. June 8, '54.
238. III. Susan Amelia,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 5, 1854.
239. IV. Alexander Barclay,<sup>7</sup> b. May 11, 1857.
240. V. Joseph Albert,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 19, 1859.
- 
74. 241. John Seth,<sup>6</sup> m. Sept. 8, 1841, Eliza L. Armstrong. Had,
242. I. John Armstrong,<sup>7</sup> b. July 15, 1842.  
II. Eliza Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> b. July 15, 1845, d. Aug. 30, '49.
243. III. Stephen Adolphus,<sup>7</sup> July 30, 1849.

## CHAPT. IX.

## HUMPHREY RICHARDS.

1. Humphrey Richards,<sup>1</sup> came from London, and about 1693-4 settled in Boston as a baker, where he died, Nov. 15, 1727, aged 61 years, leaving an estate of £725, including "a negro woman," valued at £20. His widow Susanna died while administering on his estate, Aug. 10, 1728, in her 53d year, and their son John was appointed her successor, Sept. 9, 1729. Humphrey was no doubt the brother of John of Newbury, attended Cotton Mather's church, did considerable business, and was a respected citizen. He had,

8. 2. i. Humphrey,<sup>2</sup> Sept. 3, 1696, bap. at 2d church, Sept. 13, '96.
3. ii. John,<sup>2</sup> bap. at do. Nov. 21, 1697.
4. iii. Susanna,<sup>2</sup> Jan. 24, 1700-1, bap. Jan. 26, 1700-1, d. Jan. 9, 17\*\*.
5. iv. Mary,<sup>2</sup> 1703, bap. Sept. 19, 1703.
6. v. Obadiah,<sup>2</sup> Jan. 14, 1704-5, bap. Jan. 21, 1704-5.
7. vi. Samuel,<sup>2</sup> Dec. 17, 1711, bap. Dec. 23, 1711. He had Zachariah Fitch for guardian, Aug. 26, '28.

2. 8. Humphrey,<sup>2</sup> settled in Boston as a baker, m. Mary —, and 2d, Joanna Norton, dau. of David N., who d. Jan. 9, 1730. He d. March 14, 1731, and John Compton administered on his estate. He had,
9. i. Sarah,<sup>3</sup> bap. at 2d church, July 21, 1717.
10. ii. Joanna,<sup>3</sup> b. March 16, 1719, bap. March 22, '19; had James Pierpont for guardian, Aug. 2, 1731, [Suf. Prob. L. 29, p. 170]; m. Capt. Lowell of Falmouth, Me.

13. 11. iii. Humphrey,<sup>3</sup> b. April 4, 1721, bap. April 9, '21.
48. 12. iv. Moses,<sup>3</sup> drowned at Rowley, 1756, m. Nov. 21, 1752, Elizabeth Lambert. 12½. v. John.<sup>3</sup>

11. 13. Humphrey,<sup>3</sup> was probably brought up at Newburyport, where his grand-uncle John had settled about 1693, and to which place his uncles are supposed to have removed. He married Sarah Delano, and removed from N. to Falmouth, and settled at Cape Elizabeth. He had,
- i. Polly.<sup>4</sup> ii. Sarah,<sup>4</sup> who m. — Moody of Portland.
- iii. Betsey,<sup>4</sup> who m. — Dyer of Cape Elizabeth.
- iv. Susanna,<sup>4</sup> who m. Charles McKenney of Danville, Me.
- v. Barzillai,<sup>4</sup> m. — Armstrong; 2d, — Sawyer; had John,<sup>5</sup> d. unm.
19. 18. vi. John,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. 14, 1767, the youngest.

18. 19. John,<sup>4</sup> m. Nov. 7, 1790, Abigail Dyer of Cape Elizabeth, and now in his 94th year enjoys good health and a bright recollection of the past. His wife died Feb. 22, 1836; rs. with Barzillai, at Durham, Me. Had,
20. i. Hannah,<sup>5</sup> b. Nov. 11, 1791, at Cape E., m. Israel Dyer.
28. 21. ii. Barzillai,<sup>5</sup> Aug. 9, 1794, at Danville, Me., m. Sally Osgood.
34. 22. iii. John,<sup>5</sup> May 23, 1796, at D., m. Mary Thomas.
23. iv. Sally,<sup>5</sup> April 17, 1798, at Durham, m. at Cape E.
24. v. Mary,<sup>5</sup> Sept. 28, 1800; rs. unm. at Portland.

25. VI. Nathaniel,<sup>5</sup> Nov. 11, 1802, d. April 28, 1805, at Durham.
26. VII. Moses,<sup>5</sup> Oct. 9, 1804, at D., m. ——— Flagg, and d. April 26, '50, at Pownal.
43. 27. VIII. Ira,<sup>5</sup> April 6, 1808, m. Sally Gerrish.
- 
21. 28. Barzillai,<sup>5</sup> m. Aug. 23, 1817, Sally Osgood, at Durham; rs. D. Had,
29. I. Mary,<sup>6</sup> May 15, 1819, m. June, '38, Orin Osgood.
30. II. David O.,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 2, 1822, at D., m. Nov. 17, '50, Frances M. Prince of Yarmouth, Me.; had *Frank O.*,<sup>7</sup> Sept. 25, '51, d. Oct. 26, '52, at Yarmouth.
31. III. Sarah Ann,<sup>6</sup> July 9, 1825, m. May 31, '49, John D. Osgood, at Albany, N. Y.
32. IV. Harriet S.,<sup>6</sup> March 26, 1827, m. Dec. 6, '48, Aaron Osgood at D.
33. V. George H.,<sup>6</sup> Dec. 21, 1830; rs. a merchant tailor at Boston, where he was m. by Rev. George Richards, May 16, 1855, to Mary Lovering Clapp of Boston; had, 1. *George C.*,<sup>7</sup> May 13, '56, d. Sept. 21, '56. 2. *Mary C.*,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 18, '59.
- 
22. 34. John,<sup>5</sup> m. Mary Thomas of Gorham, Me.; rs. Strong, Me. Had,
- I. Isaiah W.,<sup>6</sup> Dec. 6, 1821, at Phillips, Me., m. April 6, '48, Emily A. Luce; rs. Cal.; had, 1. *Edmund A.*,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 18, '49, at Yarmouth. 2. *Walter Henry*,<sup>7</sup> July 6, '57, at Iowa Hill, Cal.
- II. James Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 8, 1824, d. Sept. 29, 1850.
- III. Abby Dyer,<sup>6</sup> May 26, 1825, at Phillips.
- IV. Louise Maria,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 29, 1827 or '28, at Strong, Me., m. Jan. '51, Elias H. Porter.
- V. John Almond,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 26, 1829, m. June 11, 1855, Sophronia Hillman; had *Edmund R.*,<sup>7</sup> June 27, '57, at S.
- VI. George W.,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 1, 1833, who rs. in California.
- VII. Eliza Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 1, 1833, m. '54, Benjamin F. Morrison.
- VIII. Elbridge Eugene,<sup>6</sup> April 6, 1842, at Strong.
- 
27. 43. Ira,<sup>5</sup> m. Nov. 27, 1834, Sally Gerrish of Durham; rs. D. Had,
- I. Mary Abby,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 7, 1835, m. June 5, '56, George E. Hasty, at Pownal.
- II. Sarah Jane,<sup>6</sup> March 6, 1842.
- III. Orianna,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 12, 1845, d. April 30, '54.
- IV. Frances Ellen,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 8, 1848. V. Loring A.,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 11, 1850.
- 
12. 48. Moses,<sup>3</sup> m. Nov. 21, 1752, Elizabeth Lambert, settled at Rowley, where he was drowned in R. river, May 29, 1856. Had,
51. 49. I. Moses,<sup>4</sup> Aug. 5, 1753, d. Dec. 2, 1808, m. Jane Jewett.
50. II. Humphrey,<sup>4</sup> Nov. 7, 1755, r. in Newburyport, and long served as sexton.
- III. Polly,<sup>4</sup> 1756 or '57, and died young.
- 
49. 51. Moses,<sup>4</sup> m. Sept. 29, 1785, Jane Jewett, who d. March 12, '93, aged 40 years; r. Rowley. He learned the trade of cabinet making, became a trader, and was often selectman. Had,
55. 52. I. Moses,<sup>5</sup> Sept. 2, 1786, m. Hannah Hale.
72. 53. II. John,<sup>5</sup> Aug. 22, 1788, A. B. Dart. Coll., 1809, d. 1830, m. Mary Cleaveland Bradford; 2d, Jane Boynton.
- III. Mary,<sup>5</sup> Oct. 14, 1790. IV. Daniel,<sup>5</sup> who died young.
-

52. 55. Moses,<sup>5</sup> m. Feb. 26, 1809, Hannah Hale; settled in R., and for years kept a store, which he relinquished for his farm, which he now conducts, partially by his own labor, in his 75th year. He had,
56. I. John Milton,<sup>6</sup> June 29, 1810, m. May 29, 1834, Emily Lambert; rs. Rowley, a farmer and shoe manufacturer; has *George A.*,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 10, 1835; rs. a clerk in Boston.
- II. Moses,<sup>6</sup> April 11, 1812, died young.
57. III. Louis,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 31, 1814, d. July 28, '48, at R.; was a wholesale merchant in New York.
61. 58. IV. Humphrey,<sup>6</sup> Rev. A. M., Sept. 17, 1816, d. Sept. 4, '54, m. Eunice Gregory.
63. 59. V. George Hale,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 27, 1818, m. Hepzibah Wilder.
- VI. Albert,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 5, 1821, died young.
60. VII. Jane Jewett,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 22, 1824, d. April 24, '52, from confinement, s. p.; m. May 7, 1850, Rev. Edward H. Greeley of Haverhill, N. H.
- VIII. Ednah Baker,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 4, 1826, d. unm. Nov. 25, 1845.
- 
58. 61. Humphrey,<sup>6</sup> Rev. A. M., grad. at Hamilton University, 1838, m. Eunice Gregory, July 10, 1834; served as pastor of a Baptist church at Springfield, and do. of do. at Neponset. His wife Eunice died at N. Dec. 10, '53, aged 33 years. He was an approved and faithful minister, "a man of pure character and fine parts," and died at his father's in R., Sept. 4, '54. They had,
62. I. Ednah Baker,<sup>7</sup> b. Oct. 25, 1849, at Neponset, and rs. R.
- 
59. 63. George H.,<sup>6</sup> m. Aug. 7, 1843, Hepsie Wilder, dau. of Azel W. of Keene, N. H.; rs. K., a trader. Had,
- I. Frank L.,<sup>7</sup> May 10, 1845. II. George H.,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 13, 1846.
- III. Jennie,<sup>7</sup> Dec. 1, 1849. IV. Louis M.,<sup>7</sup> Jan. 30, 1851.
- V. Mary A.,<sup>7</sup> March 25, 1853. VI. Clara H.,<sup>7</sup> May 19, 1855.
- VII. Emma,<sup>7</sup> 1857. VIII. Infant,<sup>7</sup> b. 1859.
- 
53. 72. John,<sup>5</sup> A. M., Dart. Coll., was a bright scholar, settled as a trader at Rowley, where he buried his 1st wife, quit business, enlisted in the U. S. army, and served as a clerk, 1812-15. He returned to R. where he died, 1830, and was interred near the common. He m. April 22, 1811, Mary Cleaveland Bradford, dau. of Rev. Ebenezer B. of Rowley, (see chap. 1, No. 23.) who died s. p.; and 2d, Jane Boynton, dau. of Maj. Ebenezer B. of R. Had,
73. I. Daniel,<sup>6</sup> March 7, 1822, m. Elizabeth Goodhue; rs. a cordwainer, Ipswich; had, 1. *Daniel*,<sup>7</sup> b. 1850. 2. *George*,<sup>7</sup> b. 1854; and 4 others, who died young.
77. II. John Jewett,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 21, 1826, d. '59, m. Joan E. Hill; r. a grocer in Ipswich; had, 1. *John*,<sup>7</sup> b. 1850, d. '54. 2. *William B.*,<sup>7</sup> b. 1853. 3. *John Jewett*,<sup>7</sup> b. 1855.
80. III. William Bradford,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 4, 1828, m. Catherine E. Perkins; 2d, Julia A. Nelson; rs. Haverhill; had, 1. *Fred Gardner*,<sup>7</sup> b. 1854. 2. *Oscar Willard*,<sup>7</sup> b. 1859.



## CHAPT. X.

## JOHN RICHARDS, 2D.

1. John Richards,<sup>1</sup> no doubt the brother of Humphrey of Boston, appears first at Newbury, where, March 22, 1694, he married Hannah Goodrich, who died 1695, s. p.; and 2d, July 16, 1696, Sarah Cheney. He did not remain many years at N., but after 1703 probably followed others from N. to Piscataqua river, and finally settled about nine miles west of Dover, in N. H., on the present road to Rochester. Here he or his sons erected a substantial garrison-house, which stood until nearly or quite the beginning of the present century. The trace of it may be ascertained about one mile east of the village of Rochester, and marks a spot rendered classical, not only by the tragedy there enacted, but from its being the geographical centre of a numerous race. Here he and his wife are supposed to have died, but no record or headstone informs us how or when. His first location in Newbury is said to have been near Plumb Island. He had,

2. I. Sarah,<sup>2</sup> b. Sept. 13, 1697, at Newbury.
  3. II. Mehitable,<sup>2</sup> June 25, 1699, m.(?) March 18, 1719, George Hensley at Boston.
  10. 4. III. Benjamin,<sup>2</sup> "born in the year one," as he used to say, and if born April 24, 1701, the difference between his birth and the birth before and the one after it would be 19 months and 2 weeks, i. e. 2 weeks greater than between the two first births in the family.
  5. IV. Sarah,<sup>2</sup> "Feb. 10, 1702," i. e. 1702-3, as we reckon when both O. and N. S. are not expressed. These were born at Newbury.
  20. 6. V. Joseph,<sup>2</sup> b. probably at Piscataqua, d. June 27, 1746, killed by Indians.
  24. 7. VI. James,<sup>2</sup> "b. about 1709," at P., d. 1789, at Camden, Me., m. Sarah Foss.
  29. 8. VII. John,<sup>2</sup> b. at P., taken prisoner by Indians, June 27, 1746, m. Abigail Miles or Myers.
  9. VIII. Another son,<sup>2</sup>(?) who left issue at Goffstown.
- 
4. 10. Benjamin,<sup>2</sup> by trade a carpenter, "came from Rochester, N. H., to Haverhill, and in 1723 purchased a tract of land in the north part of the town now Atkinson." "In 1727 he there made the first settlement." When the Congregational church of A. was formed, he became one of the original members, and tradition has brought down a high character of him for humility and devotion. Like others of his family he was endowed with remarkable physical vigor and tenacity of life. At the age of 87 years he was seen to mount his horse without a stirrup, with a broad axe in his hand. He attained, however, no rare longevity for his race, for he died Dec. 15, 1796, aged 96, while he has remote relatives as old now living in health.\* He m. March 2, 1723, Mary Staples, who d. Oct. 30, 1725; and 2d, Dec. 29, 1726, Abigail Bradley, who d. April 21, 1789. He had,

\*Records show that longevity never results from inter-marriages between short-lived races, but has in all instances been inherited, and that it runs out in three generations, unless renewed by inter-alliance with a long-lived race.

11. i. Mary,<sup>3</sup> b. Aug. 26, 1724, m. Moses Page, and r. in Goffstown, N. H.
  12. ii. Abigail,<sup>3</sup> (by 2d wife,) b. Aug. 29, 1727, m. — Sweet; r. Amesbury.
  13. iii. Samuel,<sup>3</sup> b. March 6, 1733; r. on "Mile strip," Me. 1798; went to Hallowell, Me.
  36. 14. iv. Benjamin,<sup>3</sup> Jr., b. Aug. 15, 1737, m. — — —; r. Goffstown.
  38. 15. v. Daniel,<sup>3</sup> b. Feb. 29, 1740, m. Hannah Sawyer; r. Atkinson.
  16. vi. Sarah,<sup>3</sup> b. March 27, 1745, m. Josiah Emerson; r. Haverhill.
  17. vii. Joseph,<sup>3</sup> b. July 21, 1747, m. Judith Pettengill of Newbury.
  49. 18. viii. Bradley,<sup>3</sup> April 27, 1750, d. June 12, 1821, m. Judith Kent of Hampstead, N. H.
  19. ix. Jesse,<sup>3</sup>(?) perhaps, who rm. from Goffstown, N. H., to Bristol, Me.
- 
6. 20. Joseph,<sup>2</sup> m. Mary Roberts, s. at Rochester, and perished in middle life. Belknap, in his history of N. H., gives the following account. "June 27, 1746, five men were at work in a field, [in Rochester] having their arms at hand. The Indians concealed themselves. One of them fired to induce the men to discharge their pieces, which they did. The enemy then rushed upon them before they could load again. They retreated to a small deserted house and fastened the door. The Indians tore off the roof, and with their guns and tomahawks dispatched four men, one of whom was Joseph Richards. They wounded and took John Richards. He was kindly used, his wounds were healed, and, after 18 months, he was sent to Boston in a flag of truce."—Vol. 1, p. 291. A different and more reliable account of the capture of John, and his liberation, will be given under No. 29. He had,
    21. i. Rebecca,<sup>3</sup> who is no further reported.
    22. ii. Jane,<sup>3</sup> who m. John Bickford; r. Rochester.
  59. 23. iii. Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> b. April 16, 1744, m. Betsey Corson; r. R.
- 
7. 24. James,<sup>2</sup> married Sarah Foss, and lived in Dover, N. H., until about 1774, when he removed to Camden, Me., where his son James, as the first settler of the place, had located in 1769. He died there about 1789, aged about 80 years. He had, at Dover, N. H.,
    25. i. Sarah,<sup>3</sup> who m. Joseph Hardy, and died at Camden, Me., aged ab. 80 years.
  67. 26. ii. James,<sup>3</sup> b. 1743, at D., d. Oct. 27, 1821, m. Betsey Hassam.
  27. iii. Dodiphar,<sup>3</sup> who figures in the History of Camden, d. in Lincolnville, Me., aged 80 years.
  28. iv. Joseph.<sup>3</sup>
- 
8. 29. John,<sup>2</sup> figures in the history of the Indian wars; but every account published of him is not correct. The most reliable one seems to have been derived from his son Tristram, who used often to relate it in the hearing of his grandson, Samuel Richards, Jr., of S. Paris, Me., who has obligingly forwarded the following sketch, adding that the same, in substance, has been handed down among other descendants of this ancestor. "As he, and some of his neighbors, were at work in a field, at Rochester, N. H., they were suddenly surprised by a party of Indians, who ran towards them with terrific yells and whoops. Richards and his neighbors ran for his house, which was near by. Richards, however, concluded, as he neared the house, not to go in; and as his wife was at a garrison, at some distance, he directed his flight for her,

but was soon brought down by a bullet. An Indian soon stood over him, with upraised tomahawk, and would soon have killed him, had he not called for quarter. The Indian, finding that he was not dangerously wounded, and that he could travel, spared his life, and took him, with another young man, as a prisoner to Canada. The men who ran into Richards' house were all killed; their bodies being found by some of their friends soon after; and a web, which Mrs. Richards left in the loom unfinished, was found stained with the blood of her neighbors. Richards, and the other young man, having arrived in Canada, and appearing to be contented, were permitted to go out hunting with the Indians; and as they did not try to escape, were, after about a year, allowed to go out alone. They then planned a way to escape. They found a large hollow log in the forest, and prepared it to hide in. As they passed that way they stowed a part of their provision there, and one evening crawled into the log out of sight. The Indians, finding that Richards and his mate did not come home at dark, as usual, were soon searching for them, making the woods ring with their calls and answers, and many times passed over the log. After 24 hours search the Indians gave them up, and retired to their wigwams. Richards and his mate, hearing no more of the Indians, then crept from their hiding place and started for Rochester. Their scanty allowance was soon gone, and they began to suffer from hunger and fatigue. Richards' mate now gave himself up to die, as he could go no farther. Richards, being loth to leave him, carried him some distance, but finding his own strength failing also, and the young man begging Richards not to die with him, but to save his own life if possible, he reluctantly consented to do so. They found here the entrails of a deer, which some hunter had left, and striking a fire, broiled it on the coals. This, said Richards, was the sweetest meat that I ever ate. He now left his companion, but had proceeded but a little way when he heard dogs barking behind him, and returning, discovered that some hunters had found his friend. They were from Rochester, and carried Richards and his friend home." Of his sufferings and emotions in these events, fancy can paint but an imperfect sketch. Previous to his captivity, he m. at R., Abigail "Myers" or "Miles;" built his house by a living spring on the bank of the river, at Norway Plains in R., where he lived the rest of his days. He had,

30. I. Molly,<sup>3</sup> who died at Alton, N. H., unm., aged 83 years.  
 78. 31. II. John,<sup>3</sup> b. 1754, m. Sarah Bickford.  
 III. David,<sup>3</sup> who died young.  
 32. IV. Joseph,<sup>3</sup> who settled in the east part of Maine.  
 89. 33. V. Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Capt., who had a large family; r. Winslow, Me.  
 95. 34. VI. Tristram,<sup>3</sup> b. 1761, d. June 8, 1845, aged 84 yrs., m. Abigail York.  
 105. 35. VII. Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> b. 1763, d. June 3, 1847, m. Mary Horne.
- 
14. 36. Benjamin,<sup>3</sup> m. ———; r. at Goffstown, N. H.; and pr. had,  
 111. 37. I. David,<sup>4</sup> who m. Martha McCurdy.  
 II. Jesse,<sup>4</sup>(?) See last page of this chapter.
- 
15. 38. Daniel,<sup>3</sup> m. Hannah Sawyer, d. Feb. 6, 1823, daughter of William S. of W. Newbury; r. Atkinson. Had,  
 39. I. Molly,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. 2, 1762, d. Nov. 3, 1843, aged 81, m. William Osgood; r. Salisbury.

40. II. Betsey,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 22, 1764, d. Sept. 30, 1850, aged 86, m. Amasa Kelly, M. D.; r. Chichester, N. H.
41. III. Joshua,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 9, 1766, now in in his 95th year, m. Betsey Steel; rs. Atkinson; has *Joshua*,<sup>5</sup> Jr.
119. 42. IV. Caleb,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 6, 1768, d. Aug. 30, 1848, aged 80, m. Martha Moody.
43. V. Joseph,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 30, 1770, d. Aug. 9, 1838, aged 68; m. Lucy Belknap, d. Dec. 5, '49, dau. of Ezekiel B. of Atk.; r. A.; had *Eliza*,<sup>5</sup> Nov. 26, 1805, m. Isaac B. Hovey, M. D., of A.; has a son.<sup>6</sup>
44. VI. Hannah,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 24, 1772, m. Perley Emerson; rs. Hampstead, N. H.; has, 1. *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> rs. H. 2. Abigail,<sup>5</sup> m. Thomas Tewksbury; rs. Danville.
123. 47. VII. Abraham,<sup>4</sup> Dec. 11, 1776, m. Lydia Dexter, dau. of David D.
48. VIII. Lydia,<sup>4</sup> b. March 27, 1779, m. Porter Clark, (d.)
- IX. Sarah,<sup>4</sup> b. also March 27, 1779; rs. unm. at A.
- 
18. 49. Bradley,<sup>5</sup> is supposed to have first settled in the Coos country, but, 1798, he occupied William Spalding's farm in Norridgewock. He afterwards r. in Hallowell, where he d. June 12, 1821. He m. Judith Kent, b. 1748, d. Dec. 27, 1828. Had,
50. I. Jonathan,<sup>4</sup> b. 1769. II. Sally,<sup>4</sup> b. 1771.
134. 52. III. Samuel,<sup>4</sup> b. 1773, d. March 21, 1828, at Camden, m. Bridget Richards, No. 70.
53. IV. Hannah,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 30, 1775.
- V. Fanny,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 17, 1780.
55. VI. Daniel,<sup>4</sup> b. July 3, 1782, drowned at sea, Dec. 29, 1801.
138. 56. VII. Jacob,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 8, 1784, d. Nov. 20, '47, at Hallowell, m. Sally Smith.
143. 57. VIII. Elizabeth,<sup>4</sup> Oct. 18, 1786, m. Capt. Samuel Smith.
151. 58. IX. Joseph,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 21, 1789, d. July 5, 1831, at Liverpool, Eng.
- 
23. 59. Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> m. Betsey Corson, settled in Rochester. Had,
60. I. Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Nov. 20, 1769, d. March 14, 1824, unm.; r. Rochester.
61. II. Sarah,<sup>4</sup> Oct. 10, 1771, d. Feb. 13, 1851, m. Reuben Hanniford; r. Rochester.
62. III. Betsey,<sup>4</sup> Feb. 8, 1774, d. Oct. 18, 1836, m. Jacob Sanborn; r. Wakefield, N. H.
63. IV. Hannah,<sup>4</sup> Sept. 30, 1776, d. Aug. 24, 1850, m. Jona. Downing; r. New Durham, N. H.; had 1 son<sup>5</sup> and 2 daughters.<sup>5</sup>
158. 64. V. Ichabod,<sup>4</sup> Col., March 9, 1779, m. Annie Hurd; rs. Wakefield.
65. VI. Phebe,<sup>4</sup> March 6, 1782, d. April 1, 1839; r. Lowell.
66. VII. Mitchell,<sup>4</sup> March 25, 1784, m. Theod. Gilman.
- VIII. Susan,<sup>4</sup> Feb. 8, 1787, is unm.
- IX. Lucinda,<sup>4</sup> Dec. 31, 1790, m. J. Warner; r. W.
- 
26. 67. James,<sup>3</sup> 2d, figures conspicuously in Lock's able History of Camden, as a bold, hardy and enterprising pioneer in a new country. He was the first planter of that town, where wild animals were so plenty that he killed in a few years no less than 30 bears and 70 moose. He was by occupation a miller. He m. Betsey Hassen, b. 1744, d. May 20, 1812; moved in 1767 to Bristol, Me., and in May, 1769, to Camden; settled near the harbor, on land in the rear of the Patch House. He had,



165. 68. i. James,<sup>4</sup> b. Dover, N. H., Feb. 22, 1766, d. Dec. 29, 1858, m. Mehitable Thorndike.
69. ii. John,<sup>4</sup> b. Bristol, Me., Nov. 15, 1767, m. 1821, Achsah Simmons; had 3 children and rm. from Camden.
- iii. William,<sup>4</sup> b. about 1769, died in infancy.
134. 70. iv. Bridget,<sup>4</sup> b. Camden, May 8, 1771, d. May 7, 1835, m. Samuel Richards. See No. 52.
177. 71. v. Jacob,<sup>4</sup> b. Camden, June 8, 1773, m. Lydia Simmons.
180. 72. vi. Moses,<sup>4</sup> b. do. July 10, 1775, m. Sarah ———.
188. 73. vii. Mary,<sup>4</sup> b. do. May 12, 1777, m. Phillips Crooker.
199. 74. viii. Elizabeth,<sup>4</sup> b. do. 1778, m. James Thorndike.
207. 75. ix. Abraham,<sup>4</sup> b. do. 1779, m. Ruth Harding.
214. 76. x. Robert,<sup>4</sup> b. do. 1780, m. Jane Hassan.
224. 77. xi. Hezekiah,<sup>4</sup> b. do. 1782, m. Anna Lundy.
- 
31. 78. John,<sup>3</sup> entered the army of the revolution as a volunteer, was in the battle of Bunker Hill, at the surrender of Ticonderoga, in the battle of Bennington, and at the surrender of Burgoyne. He m. Sarah Bickford of Rochester, inherited the homestead in the village of Norway Plains in R., including the "living spring," now owned by Hart Early, Esq. He had,
79. i. David,<sup>4</sup> b. at R., and died unm., aged 22 years.
80. ii. Sally,<sup>4</sup> b. at R., m. Jonathan S. Brown of R.; had 19 children.
225. 81. iii. Samuel,<sup>4</sup> b. at Middletown, N. H., m. Polly Earl.
82. iv. John,<sup>4</sup> Rev., b. in Rochester, m. ———, had a son(d.)
83. v. Abigail,<sup>4</sup> m. and rm. to Ohio, and d. s. p. 1858.
84. vi. Betsey,<sup>4</sup> b. at R., m. Jonathan Brown, d. 1855, at Wakefield.
229. 85. vii. James,<sup>4</sup> Rev., b. at R., Aug. 10, 1791, rm. 1813, to Ohio, m. Matilda Perrill.
86. viii. Lois,<sup>4</sup> b. at R., m. ———, and d. in Dover, N. H., s. p., 1853.
252. 87. ix. Abram,<sup>4</sup> Rev., b. at R., 1795, m. Lovey Corson; rs. Lebanon, Me.
88. x. Isaac,<sup>4</sup> b. at R., enlisted in U. S. service 1819, and has not since been heard from.
- 
33. 89. Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Capt., served as an officer in the revolutionary war, and under Gen. Stark in the battle of Bunker Hill. He afterwards settled at Winslow, Me.; m. and had,
90. i. John,<sup>4</sup> ii. Daniel,<sup>4</sup> iii. Amos,<sup>4</sup>
93. iv. Jeremiah,<sup>4</sup>
- v. Job<sup>4</sup>; and 4 daughters, who all married and settled in Winslow.
- 
34. 95. Tristram,<sup>3</sup> enlisted in the revolutionary army near the close of the war, and was stationed at West Point. He m. 1784, Abigail York of Middletown, N. H.; was a "natural mechanic, and learned the cooper's trade, but labored a part of his time in a flouring mill; was esteemed a very industrious and upright man," honorable in all his dealings, and endowed with an uncommon share of common sense. He r. at M. until 1827, when he rm. to Oxford, Me., to live with his son Samuel, where he d. aged 84 years; and his wife Abigail d. June 3, 1856, agd. 91 years. They had,
96. i. David,<sup>4</sup> b. March 26, 1786, d. ab. 1836, m. Sarah Edgerley of New Durham, N. H.; has *John*,<sup>5</sup> an overseer of a cotton mill at Lawrence.
97. ii. Rhoda,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 20, 1787, m. Peter Clark(d.) of M.; rs. Paris, Me.





*Yours Respectfully  
Benjamin Richards*

262. 98. III. Stephen,<sup>4</sup> b. June 25, 1791, m. Amey Tuttle; r. Letter B., Me.  
 99. IV. John,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 18, 1794, m. Nov. 17, 1817, Abigail Bickford; rs. Oxford.
273. 100. V. Benjamin,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 23, 1796, m. June 1, 1818, Joanna P. Jenkins of Middletown.  
 101. VI. Tristram,<sup>4</sup> b. June 2, 1798, m. Maria Woodward, at Bruns., Me.  
 102. VII. Joseph,<sup>4</sup> b. 1800, d. unm., pr. lost at sea.
292. 103. VIII. Samuel,<sup>4</sup> b. June 2, 1805, m. Mary Lane.
295. 104. IX. Isaac,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 22, 1808, m. Joanna Strout of Bradford, Me.; rs. B.
- 
35. 105. Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> m. Mary Horne of Rochester, N. H.  
 106. I. Jonathan,<sup>4</sup> m. March 2, 1791, Lydia Perkins; rs. Alton, N. H.  
 107. II. Rebecca,<sup>4</sup> Dec. 9, 1796, m. Richard Wallingford; rs. A.  
 108. III. Daniel,<sup>4</sup> Dec. 22, 1800, d. Aug. 1856.  
 109. IV. Abigail,<sup>4</sup> April 22, 1805, m. William Stevens; rs. A.  
 110. V. Eben,<sup>4</sup> June 20, 1809, m. Mercy Boardman; rs. Thornton, N. H.
- 
37. 111. David,<sup>4</sup> m. Martha McCurdy; r. Goffstown. Had,  
 112. I. Mary,<sup>5</sup> March 2, 1781, m. — Brown; rs. Johnson, Vt.  
 113. II. Martha,<sup>5</sup> Nov. 30, 1782, m. George Little; r. Goffstown.  
 114. III. Ketty,<sup>5</sup> Nov. 7, 1784; r. Goffstown.  
 115. IV. Archibald Mac,<sup>5</sup> June 14, 1786 (d.); r. Canada.
300. 116. V. David,<sup>5</sup> Aug. 6, 1788, d. June 20, 1851, m. Hannah Story.  
 117. VI. Betsey,<sup>5</sup> b. 1790, m. Moses Little; rs. G.  
 118. VII. Robert,<sup>5</sup> b. 1794, m. Lovina Buntin; r. Canada.
- 
42. 119. Caleb,<sup>4</sup> m. Martha Moody, d. Jan. 8, 1845, dau. of Humphrey M. of Haverhill. Had,  
 120. I. Relief,<sup>5</sup> Nov. 17, 1791, m. William Thomas; rs. Atk.; has 8 chd.  
 121. II. Abigail,<sup>5</sup> Dec. 30, 1793, d. Oct. 23, 1854, m. Samuel Dow.  
 122. III. Moody,<sup>5</sup> Sept. 17, 1797, d. Feb. 22, 1828.  
 123. IV. Myra,<sup>5</sup> Nov. 9, 1800, m. William Johnson; rs. Atk.; has 1 dau.
- 
47. 123. Abraham,<sup>4</sup> m. Lydia Dexter; rs. Atk.; had, besides Abigail,<sup>5</sup> who died young, and Cynthia,<sup>5</sup> who died aged 17 years,  
 124. I. Hannah,<sup>5</sup> b. June 29, 1801, m. Sewall H. Jackman; had 5 sons and 2 daughters.  
 125. II. Betsey,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 2, 1805, m. Daniel R. Kelly, Esq.; rs. Chichester, N. H.; has 5 children.
309. 126. III. Daniel,<sup>5</sup> Esq., b. Jan. 12, 1808, m. Dec. 4, '34, Catherine Dodge, b. Dec. 23, '11, dau. of Ryan D. of Salem.  
 127. IV. Lydia,<sup>5</sup> b. July 28, 1810, m. Isaac Sandborn; rs. Manchester, N. H.; has 1 son.  
 128. V. Osgood,<sup>5</sup> b. March 13, 1813, m. Lydia Sleeper; rs. Chester, N. H.; had, 1. *Abby E.*,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 12, 1840, d. March 3, '55. 2. *Chauncey S.*,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 9, '41.  
 130. VI. Elizabeth,<sup>5</sup> b. Nov. 25, 1815, m. Paul Hale; rs. Atk.; has 3 sons.  
 131. VII. Leverett,<sup>5</sup> Aug. 30, 1818, m. Louisa Wheeler, dau. of Richard W.; rs. A.; has 2 sons.  
 132. VIII. Cynthia,<sup>5</sup> Sept. 14, 1820, m. Jonathan Holmes Alexander; rs. A. or Hampstead.  
 133. IX. Charles,<sup>5</sup> b. April 21, 1823, m. Mary Jane Ferguson; rs. Atk.
-



52. 134. Samuel,<sup>4</sup> m. Bridget Richards, No. 70; r. at Norridgewock, Me.; 2d, Kennebeck Co., and afterwards at Camden. Had,  
 135. I. Benjamin,<sup>5</sup> who m. ———; and had, 1. *David*,<sup>6</sup> rs. St. Albans, Me. 2. *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> rs. New York.  
 136. II. Moses,<sup>5</sup> school teacher, b. Sept. 3, 1798, (d.)  
 III. Samuel,<sup>5</sup> b. March 2, 1800, (d.)
333. 137. IV. Daniel,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 2, 1801, m. Patience Richards, No. 167.  
 V. Mary,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 1, 1803, m. Charles D. Gove.  
 VI. Fidelia,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 3, 1812.
- 
56. 138. Jacob,<sup>4</sup> m. Sally Smith, at Hal., June 16, 1804; r. pr. H. Had,  
 I. Elizabeth,<sup>5</sup> April 12, 1806, d. Aug. 8, 1808.  
 139. II. Hannah Eliza,<sup>5</sup> Nov. 20, 1808; rs. Hallowell, Me.  
 III. Daniel,<sup>5</sup> April 5, 1811, d. July 18, 1812, at H.  
 IV. Frances,<sup>5</sup> b. in H., Jan. 18, 1812, d. Dec. 31, 1814.  
 V. Daniel F.,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 8, 1814, d. July 14, 1815.  
 140. VI. Ferdinand S.,<sup>5</sup> Feb. 5, 1816; rs. Hallowell.  
 VII. John,<sup>5</sup> Feb. 24, 1818, d. Dec. 1, 1857, at H.  
 141. VIII. Sarah F.,<sup>5</sup> Sept. 5, 1819.  
 142. IX. Jacob,<sup>5</sup> Jan. 22, 1822, d. Feb. 16, 1851, at Portland.
- 
57. 143. Elizabeth,<sup>4</sup> m. Sept. 25, 1812. Capt. Samuel Smith; rs. Hal. Had,  
 144. I. Emeline T.,<sup>5</sup> July 25, 1813.  
 145. II. Samuel Bradley,<sup>5</sup> Feb. 6, 1815, d. Oct. 30, '51, in California.  
 146. III. Hannibal R.,<sup>5</sup> Feb. 26, 1817.  
 147. IV. Elizabeth R.,<sup>5</sup> July 16, 1819, d. March 25, '41, at Gardiner, Me.  
 148. V. William H.,<sup>5</sup> Dec. 14, 1821, lost at sea, 1857.  
 149. VI. George W.,<sup>5</sup> May 14, 1824, d. April 17, 1848, at H.  
 150. VII. Ellen F.,<sup>5</sup> June 22, 1826.
- 
58. 151. Joseph,<sup>4</sup> m. Jan. 7, 1816, at H., Hannah Kinney. Had, at Hallowell,  
 314. 152. I. Charles G.,<sup>5</sup> Esq., Jan. 6, 1817, m. Caroline E. Steele.  
 153. II. Martha A.,<sup>5</sup> Feb. 21, 1819, m. Rev. S. G. Sargent; rs. H.  
 154. III. Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Jr., Oct. 13, 1820, d. Aug. 3, '54, at Cardenas, m. Agnes Salmond.  
 155. IV. William H.,<sup>5</sup> March 22, 1822, d. Aug. 21, '40, at Claiborne, Al.  
 156. V. Harriet E.,<sup>5</sup> June 9, 1824, d. April 21, '40, at Mount Vernon, Me.  
 157. VI. Hannah F.,<sup>5</sup> May 7, 1826, m. H. Chase, M. D.; rs. Mt. Vernon.
- 
64. 158. Ichabod,<sup>4</sup> Col., m. Annie Hurd; rs. at Wakefield, N. H. Had,  
 159. I. Mehitabel,<sup>5</sup> Feb. 10, 1805, m. William Sawyer, Jr.; rs. W.; has 3 children.<sup>6</sup>  
 160. II. Eliza,<sup>5</sup> Oct. 5, 1808, m. Milton C. Walker; rs. Lincoln, Mass.; has 3 children.<sup>6</sup>  
 161. III. Richman,<sup>5</sup> June 2, 1810, m. Sallie Ham; rs. W.; has 4 sons.<sup>6</sup>  
 162. IV. Mary Ann,<sup>5</sup> April 20, 1813, m. Asa Jewett; rs. Milton, Vt.; has 2 daughters.<sup>6</sup>  
 163. V. George J.,<sup>5</sup> March 14, 1819, m. Eunice Roberts; rs. Great Falls, N. H.; has 5 children.<sup>6</sup>  
 164. VI. Julia,<sup>5</sup> Sept. 22, 1831, m. Henry Howe; rs. Cambridge, Mass.; has 2 children.<sup>6</sup>
-



Yours Truly  
Samuel Richards Jr.



68. 165. James,<sup>4</sup> 3d, by occupation a miller, m. Mehitable Thorndike, the first white child b. in Camden, April 8, 1770, d. July 13, 1851. Living in C. at the commencement of its being settled, he was necessarily exposed to many hardships and privations. But through industry and untiring effort, he was entirely successful in business, so that in his declining years he enjoyed all the comforts and many of the luxuries of life. As a husband and father, he was tenderly and devotedly beloved. His private life was almost without reproach, and he was highly respected and esteemed by the community in which he lived. His integrity and examples through life proved that he was influenced by a holy christian principle; and it can be truly said of him, that he went down to the grave like a shock of corn fully ripe, leaning confidently upon the arm of his Redeemer. In his last hours the loving hearts and gentle hands of his children administered to his wants, and long will his memory be cherished by the many friends who knew him. He d. at C., Dec. 29, 1858, aged 93, minus 1 m. and 22 d. Had,
321. 166. I. Asa,<sup>5</sup> b. July 14, 1792.  
II. James,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 28, 1794, d. Sept. 8, 1794.
333. 167. III. Patience,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 13, 1795, m. Daniel Richards, No. 137.
341. 168. IV. Louis,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 18, 1797, d. Dec. 3, 1856, m. Aaron Bisbee.
169. V. James,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 9, 1798, a miller.
348. 170. VI. John,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 15, 1800, d. Sept. 15, '59, m. Eliza Ulmer.
352. 171. VII. Eliza,<sup>5</sup> b. July 3, 1802, m. John G. Simonton.
361. 172. VIII. Mehitable,<sup>5</sup> b. March 25, 1804, m. John Horton.
173. IX. Deborah,<sup>5</sup> b. May 9, 1806, d. Feb. 16, 1849.
370. 174. X. Mary,<sup>5</sup> b. March 21, 1808, m.(?) Nathaniel Crooker.
175. XI. Nancy,<sup>5</sup> b. May 26, 1810, m. James Scott, 1853.
- XII. William,<sup>5</sup> b. July 6, 1812, d. May 31, 1813.
372. 176. XIII. George W.,<sup>5</sup> b. August 21, 1814, m. Anna E. Howe.
- 
71. 177. Jacob,<sup>4</sup> m. 1826, Lydia Simmons. Had,
178. I. Sarah,<sup>5</sup> m. James Linscott. II. Jane,<sup>5</sup> m. — Baird.
- 
72. 180. Moses,<sup>4</sup> m. Sarah —; (residence not given). Had,
181. I. Martha,<sup>5</sup> b. July 7, 1801. II. Betsy,<sup>5</sup> b. June 9, 1803.
- III. Rosilla,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 17, 1806. IV. Dolly,<sup>5</sup> b. May 6, 1809.
- V. Rachel,<sup>5</sup> b. May 5, 1812.
- VI. Emily,<sup>5</sup> b. May 5, 1814, m. Capt. Pendleton, of Fox Island.
- VII. James,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 17, 1817. 5 of these rm. to the western country.
- 
73. 188. Mary,<sup>4</sup> m. at Camden, 1796, Phillips Crooker, where they r. about five years, then rm. to Bristol, Me., where she d. May, 1846, a member of the M. E. church 44 years; a most devoted wife and mother, a kind and obliging neighbor, and an exemplary christian. "A satisfying christian gladness was the atmosphere of her life." Had,
189. I. Elisha,<sup>5</sup> b. April 1, 1798, d. yg. II. A son,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 22, 1801, d. yg.
190. III. Elijah,<sup>5</sup> Rev., b. April 11, 1802, m. 1831, Sophia Hunter; served 12 years as minister of M. E. church, then located for want of health; had *Elijah H.*,<sup>6</sup> 1832; rs. Washington, Me.
191. IV. James,<sup>5</sup> b. also April 11, 1802, d. in Bristol, June 9, 1857.
- V. Rebecca,<sup>5</sup> b. March 27, 1805, d. aged 3 years.
- VI. Nancy,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 22, 1807, died young.
192. VII. Prince Hatch,<sup>5</sup> b. March 21, 1809; rs. Bristol, Me.



193. viii. Rebecca,<sup>5</sup> b. May 20, 1810, m. Ephraim ~~Moore~~ of Whitefield; had 8 *children*.<sup>6</sup> MORSE
194. ix. Maria Louisa,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 13, 1812, m. 1835, ~~Joseph~~ Jones of Newcastle; had 7 *children*.<sup>6</sup> JOSIAH
- x. A son,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 8, 1813, died young.
195. xi. Mathew,<sup>5</sup> b. March 4, 1815; rs. California.
196. xii. Phillips,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 23, 1816; rs. Bristol.
197. xiii. Nathaniel,<sup>5</sup> b. March 26, 1818, m.(?) Mary C. Richards, (No. 174(?); rs. Camden.
- xiv. Mary,<sup>5</sup> b. Nov. 5, 1821.
- 
4. 199. Elizabeth,<sup>4</sup> m. James Thorndike, at Camden, 1803, and d. Feb. 24, 1821. Had,
200. i. Isaac,<sup>5</sup> b. 1805, m. Charlotte Tyler; rs. western country.
- ii. Elmira,<sup>5</sup> b. 1807, m. H. Pease; had 4 *children*,<sup>6</sup> 2 rs. Appleton.
202. iii. James,<sup>5</sup> b. 1809, d. '55, m. — Pease; rs. Searsmont; has 10 *ch*.<sup>6</sup>
203. iv. Nancy,<sup>5</sup> b. 1811, m. for 2d wife, H. Pease; rs. Appleton; has 2 *ch*.<sup>6</sup>
204. v. Herbert,<sup>5</sup> b. 1813, m. Love Robbins; rs. Augusta, Me.
205. vi. Hezekiah,<sup>5</sup> b. 1815, m. '56, the widow of his brother James; rs. S.
206. vii. Mehitable,<sup>5</sup> b. 1817, m. '40, Robert Hardy; rs. S.; has 4 *children*.<sup>6</sup>
- 
5. 207. Abraham,<sup>4</sup> m. Ruth Harding in 1806. Had,
208. i. Julia,<sup>5</sup> b. 1807, m. Sumner Bennett, has 3 *children*.<sup>6</sup>
- ii. Betsey,<sup>5</sup> b. 1809.
210. iii. Abraham,<sup>5</sup> b. 1811.
- iv. Mary Ann,<sup>5</sup> b. 1815.
- v. Olive,<sup>5</sup> b. 1817. vi. Ruth,<sup>5</sup> b. 1821.
- 
6. 214. Robert,<sup>4</sup> m. Jane Hassan, in Camden, 1804. Had,
215. i. Phillip,<sup>5</sup> Sept. 20, 1808, m. Sarah Hassan; rs. Lincolnville.
- ii. Belinda,<sup>5</sup> July 25, 1810, m. — McKenner.
- iii. Jacob,<sup>5</sup> Oct. 29, 1812, m. Deberah Dunbar; had 3 *children*<sup>6</sup>; and 2d, 1849, Susan E. Cottral, by whom he has 3 *children*.<sup>6</sup>
- iv. Mary Jane,<sup>5</sup> Feb. 16, 1815.
219. v. Robert,<sup>5</sup> Jan. 30, 1817, m. Eunice Sproul.
220. vi. Esther,<sup>5</sup> March 14, 1819, m. Joseph Deane.
- vii. Hezekiah,<sup>5</sup> May 12, 1821, d. '23. viii. Abigail,<sup>5</sup> 1820.
- ix. George,<sup>5</sup> 1822; rm. west. x. John,<sup>5</sup> 1826; rm. west.
- 
7. 224. Hezekiah,<sup>4</sup> enlisted during the war of 1812, was in the battles of Bridgewater and Lundy's Lane; became a school teacher; m. June 16, 1816, Anna Lundy, and d. Dec. 10, 1817, s. p.(?)
- 
1. 225. Samuel,<sup>4</sup> d. 1813, in U. S. service, at French Mills. He m. Polly Earl, who d. in Rochester; and had, at Rochester,
226. i. Abigail,<sup>5</sup> who m. Dr. Steel; rs. G. Falls, N. H.; had *Charles Steel*.<sup>6</sup>
228. ii. Sally,<sup>5</sup> who m. Charles Folsom of Wolfborough, N. H.
- 
85. 229. James,<sup>4</sup> Rev., m. Oct. 21, 1817, Matilda Perrill; rm. '13 to Pike Co., O., where he was in 1822 elected trustee of the township in which he r.; and in 1824 a justice of the peace. In 1830 he was licensed to preach in connection with the M. E. church, and in 1843 ordained by Bishop Soule. He now rs. in Warden Co., Ohio. Had,

- i. Louisa Ann,<sup>5</sup> Oct. 15, 1818, d. Oct. 17, 1819.
230. ii. Leonard,<sup>5</sup> Jan. 27, 1820, m. Oct. 25, 1840, Mary Miller; had,  
1. *Huldah*,<sup>6</sup> July 16, 1841. 2. *James F.*,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 14, 1842, d.  
May 24, 1858. 3. *Ira*,<sup>6</sup> May 21, 1844. 4. *Mary S.*,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 17,  
1846; and rs. Hardin Co.
- iii. Minerva,<sup>5</sup> Aug. 8, 1821, d. Dec. 7, 1837.
234. iv. Sarah Ann,<sup>5</sup> Jan. 13, 1825, m. April, 1843, Joshua Peterson; s. in  
Ross Co., O.; had, 1. *Jane*,<sup>6</sup> July, 1844. 2. *Matilda*,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 1845.  
3. *Louisa Ann*,<sup>6</sup> May, 1848. 4. *John*,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 1853. 5. *Mary*  
*M.*,<sup>6</sup> May, 1856. 6. *Harriet S.*,<sup>6</sup> Dec. '58; rs. Grundy Co., Ill.
241. v. John P. C.,<sup>5</sup> Feb. 27, 1827, m. Sarah M. Harrison, March 27, '51;  
rs. Hardin Co.; had *Francis M.*,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 20, '58.
243. vi. Esther Ann,<sup>5</sup> April 6, 1828, d. July 23, '47.
244. vii. Joseph P.,<sup>5</sup> July 30, 1830, m. March 19, '53, Sarah Ann Brittan  
of Clinton, O.; rs. Hardin Co.; had, 1. *Serena J.*,<sup>6</sup> April, 1854.  
2. *James H.*,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 1856.
247. viii. Harriet,<sup>5</sup> April 25, 1832, m. 1850, Isaiah Winters; rs. Dodge Co.,  
Min.; had, 1. *Mary M.*,<sup>6</sup> Dec. 1850, d. March, '51. 2. *Dallas*,<sup>6</sup>  
Nov. 1852, d. Sept. 1853. 3. *Eliza*,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 1854. 4. *Sarah J.*,<sup>6</sup>  
June, 1856. 5. *Isadore*,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 1858.
- ix. James,<sup>5</sup> May 4, 1836, d. June 9, 1838.
251. x. Benjamin F.,<sup>5</sup> March 11, 1838, m. Nov. 25, '59, Susanna Draper.
- 
87. 252. Abraham,<sup>4</sup> Rev., in 1813 enlisted in U. S. service, and was in the bat-  
tles of Williamsburg, Chippewa, Queenstown, and Lundy's Lane,  
and at the capture and explosion of Fort Erie; and subsequently had  
a narrow escape from death by sickness. In 1815 he returned to  
Rochester; m. March 25, 1819, Lovey Corson of Lebanon, Me., and  
settled in L. In 1826 he embraced the gospel, and united with the  
M. E. church. In 1832 he was licensed to preach, and in '45 ordained,  
and has ever since continued in connection with this church. He had,
253. i. Orin I.,<sup>5</sup> Nov. 1, 1820, m. Oct. 5, '47, Eliza Moore of Andover,  
Mass.; had, 1. *Jane E.*,<sup>6</sup> May 12, '50. 2. *Albert L.*,<sup>6</sup> April 3, '55.
256. ii. Sarah J.,<sup>5</sup> April 20, 1823. iii. Abigail,<sup>5</sup> April 29, 1825.
258. iv. Winslow A.,<sup>5</sup> April 28, 1827, m. March, '50, Eliza Taylor of Nor-  
ridgewock; had *Charles F.*<sup>6</sup> and *George O.*<sup>6</sup>
261. v. James,<sup>5</sup> March 20, 1830, m. Priscilla Cousens of Lyman, Me.,  
Nov. '56, and is by trade a carpenter.
- 
98. 262. Stephen,<sup>4</sup> b. in Middleton, N. H., June 23, 1789, d. March 13, 1848, at  
township Letter B, Me. He m. 1816, Amey Tuttle of Mid., who d.  
July 18, '59, aged 61 years. He r. at M. 1816-28, at Oxford 1828-  
30, and at Letter B, 1830-48. Had,
263. i. Abigail,<sup>5</sup> b. March 6, 1818, m. June 27, '41, Benjamin Goding;  
rs. Livermore.
264. ii. Eurania,<sup>5</sup> b. 1820, m. '46, Wm. H. Amazeen; rs. Portsmouth, N. H.
265. iii. Mary Ann,<sup>5</sup> b. 1824, m. '49, Henry A. Maloon; rs. Portsmouth.
266. iv. Stephen N.,<sup>5</sup> Feb. 25, 1826, m. '50, Lydia Brooks; rs. Letter B.
267. v. George W.,<sup>5</sup> Feb. 25, 1828, at M., m. Sept. 6, '58; rs. Hartford, Me.
268. vi. William H.,<sup>5</sup> Aug. 3, 1830, at Letter B, m. Nov. 17, '54; rs. a  
carpenter at Livermore.
269. vii. Charles F.,<sup>5</sup> March 8, 1832, at Letter B; rs. Livermore, Me.

270. VIII. Sarah M.,<sup>5</sup> April 11, 1834, m. Nov. 27, '57, Joshua James, (d.) rs. Livermore.
271. IX. Rhoda S.,<sup>5</sup> Aug. 7, 1841, m. Dec. 3, '59, Albert M. Yates; rs. Ox.
272. X. James S.,<sup>5</sup> July 5, 1843.
- 
100. 273. Benjamin,<sup>4</sup> Esq., rs. in Oxford, Me., which town he has often served as selectman, and represented, 1848, in the legislature of Maine; m. at Middleton, N. H., Jan. 1, 1818, Joanna P. Jenkins. Had,
274. I. Jonathan,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 26, 1819, at Oxford, Me., m. L. Jane Millett, Oct. 17, 1847; r. Ohio; had, 1. *Emogene*,<sup>6</sup> July 5, 1851. 2. *Florence E.*,<sup>6</sup> April 12, 1853. 3. *Franседina*,<sup>6</sup> May 28, 1855.
278. II. Frances C.,<sup>5</sup> July 31, 1821, m. '49, L. Jane White; rs. Paris, Me.
279. III. Sarah J.,<sup>5</sup> Nov. 8, 1823, m. Nov. 14, '49, Joseph T. Daniels; rs. Waterford, Me.; had, 1. *Francis W.*,<sup>6</sup> March 14, 1851. 2. *Alfred D.*,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 11, 1853.
282. IV. Christiana,<sup>5</sup> May 28, 1826, m. Feb. 7, '49, James M. Wilson, rs. Oxford, Maine; had, 1. *Adelaide*,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 1, 1851. 2. *Isabel*,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 19, '53. 3. *Medora*,<sup>6</sup> July 6, '55. 4. *Frank L.*,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 1, 1857.
287. V. Mandana,<sup>5</sup> March 17, 1831, m. Dec. 19, '52, George B. Dwinell; rs. Minot, Me.; had, 1. *Lelia Tyler*,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 4, '56.
289. VI. Benjamin F.,<sup>5</sup> May 27, 1835; rs. a farmer at Oxford.
290. VII. George W.,<sup>5</sup> May 17, 1838, engaged on Grand Trunk R. R.
291. VIII. Stephen F.,<sup>5</sup> Sept. 22, 1841; rs. Oxford.
- IX. Alfred Wallace,<sup>5</sup> June 6, 1843, Oxford, d. Aug. 31, '49.
- 
103. 292. Samuel,<sup>4</sup> m. Jan. 16, 1829, Mary Lane, in Oxford, Me.; rs. a gardener in S. Paris, Me. Had, at Oxford,
293. I. Tristram,<sup>5</sup> b. March 13, 1830, m. March 1, 1857, Harriet Pike; rs. Oxford.
294. II. Samuel,<sup>5</sup> Jr., July 30, 1832; served three years' apprenticeship with Simeon Walton, and became established, 1856, as a watch-maker and jeweller at S. Paris, Me., where he now resides, in the skilful and honorable transaction of business. Few others have taken so much interest or contributed so much aid to this work, and to him will his numerous and distant kinsmen owe the recovery of their genealogy.
- 
104. 295. Isaac,<sup>4</sup> m. July 16, 1829, Joannah W. Strout, of Bradford, Me., and rs. a farmer at Charleston, Me. Had,
296. I. William G.,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 26, 1830, at Oxford, m. May 9, '52, Huldah R. Jaquith; rs. C.
297. II. Almada H.,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 23, 1832, at Charleston, Me.
- III. Elmira S.,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 30, 1835, at Milo, Me., d. Nov. 1835.
298. IV. Edwin S.,<sup>5</sup> and v. Alen or Alex. Tristram,<sup>5</sup> twins, b. Aug. 22, '37, at Bradford.
299. VI. Melissa M.,<sup>5</sup> May 6, 1841, at B.
- VII. Lydia J.,<sup>5</sup> Dec. 15, 1843, at B.
- VIII. Willis P.,<sup>5</sup> May 1, 1847, at B.
- 
116. 300. David,<sup>5</sup> m. Hannah Story; r. Grafton, N. H. Had,
301. I. Mary A.,<sup>6</sup> April 30, 1812, m. Jonathan H. Martin; rs. Grafton.
302. II. Martha,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 20, 1816, m. James Martin; rs. do.

303. III. Hannah,<sup>6</sup> July 31, 1819, m. Samuel Silloway; rs. do.  
 304. IV. Sylvester,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 19, 1821, m. April 21, '50, Caroline A. Lincoln; rs. Roxbury; had, 1. *Sylvia A.*,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 2, '51, at Charlestown. 2. *Charles S.*,<sup>7</sup> April 4, '52, d. Oct. 23, '53. 3. *Abin*,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 28, '53. 4. *Clara A.*,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 6, '55. 5. *Jessie Maria*,<sup>7</sup> July 24, '57, d. Sept. 8, '58; all at Charlestown, Mass.  
 308. v. David,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 27, 1828, m. Sarah Bushwell; rs. Charlestown.
- 
126. 309. Daniel,<sup>5</sup> Esq., rs. as a merchant and pres. of Village Bank at Danvers; m. Dec. 4, 1834, Catherine Dodge of Salem, b. Dec. 23, 1811. Had,  
 310. I. Albert Dexter,<sup>6</sup> March 4, 1835.  
 311. II. Mary Dodge,<sup>6</sup> April 8, 1837.  
 312. III. George Dodge,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 6, 1838.  
 313. IV. Austin Sperry,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 31, 1839.  
 v. Emily Louisa,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 29, 1843, d. Aug. 25, '44.
- 
152. 314. Charles G.,<sup>5</sup> Esq., m. Caroline E. Steele; rs. Mobile, Ala. Had,  
 I. Frances E.,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 17, 1843, at Monroe County, Ala., d. April 15, '53, at Mobile.  
 315. II. William W.,<sup>6</sup> b. May 19, 1844, at Monroe Co., Ala.; rs. Mobile.  
 316. III. Charles S.,<sup>6</sup> b. Oct. 25, 1846; rs. Mobile.  
 IV. Anna Elizabeth,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 23, 1849, at Mobile, d. March 24, '50.  
 317. v. Anna Elizabeth,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 7, 1851, at Mobile; rs. M.  
 318. VI. Leila,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 7, 1853. VII. Eugene H.,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 18, 1855.  
 320. VIII. Florence,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 28, 1857.
- 
166. 321. Asa,<sup>5</sup> m. Nov. 25, 1816, Catherine Davis of Camden, and a 2d wife; was for two years a soldier in the war of 1812. Had,  
 322. I. Moses,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 22, 1818, d. '39. II. Louisa,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 4, '20, d. '43.  
 324. III. Caroline,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 1822, by first wife; m. 1840, ——— Ordway; d. 1841, s. p. Asa,<sup>5</sup> m. a 2d wife, and had,  
 325. IV. Moses,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 1, 1845. v. James,<sup>6</sup> b. April 13, 1847.  
 VI. John,<sup>6</sup> b. April 8, 1849. VII. Louisa,<sup>6</sup> Feb. 13, 1850.  
 VIII. Daniel,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 2, 1851. IX. Caroline,<sup>6</sup> b. June 3, 1853.  
 X. Eliza,<sup>6</sup> b. June 5, 1855. XI. Augustus,<sup>6</sup> b. June 19, 1857.
- 
167. 333. Patience,<sup>5</sup> m. May 21, 1821, Daniel Richards (No. 137) in Camden; a house carpenter. Had,  
 334. I. Lucy Malvina,<sup>6</sup> a school teacher, b. Nov. 17, 1822, m. Nov. 22, 1845, Hanson Andrews, and d. June 7, '48.  
 335. II. Sarah Emeline,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 5, 1824, m. July 5, '45, John Easton.  
 336. III. Caroline Mehitable,<sup>6</sup> b. June 22, 1827, school teacher, m. June 21, '53, Joseph Warren, and d. Dec. 24, '57.  
 337. IV. George Pendleton,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 3, 1830, a carpenter, m. Aug. 25, '54, Ann Pease.  
 338. v. Charles Franklin,<sup>6</sup> b. April 9, 1831, a house carpenter.  
 339. VI. Daniel Augustus,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 8, 1833, a carpenter, m. Sarah Loveland.  
 340. VII. Frances Elizabeth,<sup>6</sup> b. May 6, 1835, m. Capt. Isaac Loveland.
- 
168. 341. Louis,<sup>5</sup> m. April 9, 1833, Aaron Bisbee, a blacksmith, and d. in Camden, Dec. 3, 1856. Had,  
 342. I. Oliver Bisbee,<sup>6</sup> b. May 21, 1834; a carpenter.



- II. Edward,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 18, 1836, died young.
- III. Rufus,<sup>6</sup> b. May 4, 1838, d. Sept. 12, 1839.

- 
170. 343. John,<sup>5</sup> m. May 30, 1824, Eliza Ulmer. Had,  
 I. William,<sup>6</sup> b. April 24, 1825, d. Feb. 10, '28.  
 344. II. Mary Ann,<sup>6</sup> b. March 21, 1827, m. 1847, Isaac Clough; had 4 ch.  
 345. III. Elizabeth,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 17, 1829, m. 1852, H. Ferrand, ship carpenter;  
 had 4 children.  
 IV. Lorenzo Dow,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 12, 1831, d. July 12, '34.  
 V. Phineas,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 19, 1833, d. Aug. 3, '34.  
 346. VI. Sarah E.,<sup>6</sup> b. May 21, 1835, m. 1853, Joseph Malay; had 4 child'n.  
 347. VII. Clementine P.,<sup>6</sup> b. March 9, 1837, m. 1856, Capt. George H.  
 Barker; has 1 child.  
 348. VIII. Charles F.,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 24, 1839; a farmer.  
 349. IX. Susan A.,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 23, 1841, m. Aug. 6, 1858, John H. Marshall;  
 a sailor.  
 350. X. Edward P.,<sup>6</sup> b. May 15, 1843, died young.  
 XI. Nancy E.,<sup>6</sup> b. May 18, 1844.  
 351. XII. William T.,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 5, 1846.  
 XIII. Edwin S.,<sup>6</sup> b. June 7, 1849, d. Oct. 2, 1849.

- 
171. 352. Eliza,<sup>5</sup> m. Jan. 1, 1827, John G. Simonton, a stone mason. Had,  
 353. I. Putman,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 23, 1827, drowned April 9, '48.  
 354. II. Seward,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 17, 1829, m. 1848, Mary Mattocks; has had 6 ch.  
 355. III. Abraham,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 16, 1830, d. '50, at Philadelphia.  
 356. IV. Mary Elizabeth,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 3, 1832, m. 1852, Capt. Edwin Anderson,  
 a sailor.  
 V. John G.,<sup>6</sup> b. June 14, 1833, d. '37.  
 VI. Frances Helen,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 5, 1834, d. '53.  
 357. VII. Eliza Jane,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 8, 1838, m. '58, Erastus Mansfield; has 1 ch.  
 358. VIII. John Wesley,<sup>6</sup> b. July 25, 1839.  
 359. IX. William Harrison,<sup>6</sup> b. April 25, 1841.  
 360. X. George Washington,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 4, 1843.  
 XI. Laforrest,<sup>6</sup> b. Oct. 23, 1846, d. '47.

- 
172. 361. Mehitable,<sup>5</sup> m. Nov. 19, 1829, John Horton, a stone-mason. Had,  
 362. I. James R.,<sup>6</sup> b. June 4, 1830, m. '52, R. J. Thompson, a joiner.  
 363. II. William F.,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 11, 1832, m. Sarah ———.  
 364. III. Philip Augustus,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 10, 1834, m. E. Ells.  
 365. IV. George Washington,<sup>6</sup> b. April 22, 1836, m. E. Nichols.  
 366. V. Rebecca W.,<sup>6</sup> b. May 20, 1838, m. S. Tyler.  
 VI. Caroline H.,<sup>6</sup> b. July 22, 1841.  
 368. VII. Sarah Ann,<sup>6</sup> b. Mar. 21, '43. VIII. Eugene M.,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 21, 1846.

- 
174. 370. Mary,<sup>5</sup> m. June 3, 1847, Nathaniel Crooker. Had,  
 I. Malvina F. Crooker,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 17, 1848.

- 
176. 372. George Washington,<sup>5</sup> m. Nov. 5, 1845, Anna Howe, born in Camden,  
 May 16, 1819, d. July 8, '58; for 11 years a most successful school-  
 teacher. With a heart overflowing with affection and kindness to all  
 around her, she invariably won the love and respect of her numerous  
 pupils, who will long remember her as a model instructor and loving  
 friend. She was a member of the Congregational church, and her

life a pattern of sincere and unpretending piety, and a cheerful light of a large social circle. She left when the ties to earth and family are most closely drawn; yet submissive to the will of heaven, she, with words of rejoicing on her tongue, went home to her Redeemer. George W.<sup>5</sup> rs. a miller at Camden. Had,

- i. Roscoe Newton,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 6, 1846, d. Dec. 8, '47.
373. ii. Edward Everett,<sup>6</sup> b. March 12, 1848.
- iii. Frederick Morris,<sup>6</sup> b. May 8, 1850.
375. iv. Mary Melitable,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 22, 1853.
- v. Caroline Annie,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 9, 1857.

---

Not traced, but probably descended from John, 2d.

Jesse, (probably son or youngest brother of Benjamin, No. 14.) "from Goffstown," N. H.; r. Bristol, Me. Had, besides another son,

- i. James, b. May 20, 1783, m. Abigail Kelsea, b. Oct. 22, '83; r. Bristol. Had,
  1. Willard, March 10, 1810, m. Mary Dyer; r. B.; had, Bethia, Louisa, Enoch A., James H., Sarah Abby, George S., Charlotte S., Ella F., Joseph A.
  2. George, b. April 20, 1812, m. Mary Ann Parker; r. Bangor. Had, Edward A., Abby Ann, Enoch G., James S., Walter F.
  3. Enoch, b. Jan. 28, 1816, m. Statira R. Coffin, dau. of Benjamin C. of Newbury; rs. Charlestown; had, 1. Mary Abby, Nov. 25, '47. 2. George Willard, Nov. 16, '49. 3. Walter F., April 11, '51, d. March 19, '53.
  4. Mary, b. Aug. 13, 1821, m. Joseph Parker of Bangor, Me.
  5. Charlotte F. b. July 16, 1827, m. Augustin Parker; r. Bangor.

---

David, perhaps the son of Benjamin, No. 135, m. Charlotte Wentworth of Alton, N. H.; who m. 2d, Capt. John Drew, in 1843; rs. Concord, N. H. David had, at Alton,

- i. John M., b. Feb. 16, 1815, m. Jan. 8, 1835, Adeline C. Watson, from Dover, N. H.; is engaged in manufacturing, and rs. an instructor and dealer in music at Lawrence; had,
  1. Mary E., b. March 21, 1837, at Dover.
  2. Charlotte A., b. July 9, 1839, m. Dec. 21, '54, Henry H. Barton, merchant; rs. Lawrence; had Charlotte E., March 4, '56.
  3. John M., Jr., b. June 2, 1842; is a clerk.
  4. Addie C., b. Aug. 17, '49, at Kennebunk, Me.
  5. S. Emma, Nov. 20, 1853, at Lawrence.
- ii. Sarah, b. 1818, at Alton, d. May, 1844, m. Israel Hayes of Farmington, N. H.; had, 1. Sarah E., rs. with her grandmother in Concord.

---

Hicks Richards, rs. Danvers, b. Nov. 10, 1787, at Durham, N. H., m. April 21, 1813, Betsey Tapley, b. May 23, '88, at Danvers; had,

- i. Asa T., June 7, 1814, at Dover, N. H.
- ii. Harriet S., July 16, 1818.
- iii. Mary E., April 11, 1820, d. March 17, '24.
- iv. Martha S., June 14, 1823.

## CHAPT. XI.

## SAMUEL RICHARDS.

Samuel Richards,<sup>1</sup> in sundry publications, is certified to have been from Wales. But this is an error. Among the papers which he left, it appears that the seat of his family was in Staffordshire; and according to the reminiscences of one of his great-grandsons, and other living witnesses where he and his sons resided, there was no instance of the Celtic type among them; but all in form, stature, and complexion, if not in moral traits, were eminently Saxon, as are many or most of his race to this day. The error might have arisen from his wearing a Welsh patronymic, or from a tradition that the original seat of his family was in Wales, where it undoubtedly was when the surname was assumed. But this does not imply that the founder was a Celt, or that alliances were formed between his descendants and the natives of the principality. For, when Edward I subdued that country, he, in imitation of William the Conqueror, surveyed and assigned parts of it to his followers. These, whether Norman or Saxon, were of the Gothic stock, and would from taste and rank have inter-married only with their own more comely and noble race, until the sire of Samuel emigrated to a Saxon county, in England. The same might have happened to the sires of the other emigrants, who, not improbably, had sprung from a common ancestor in Wales, and he of Norman extraction. For, since writing the introduction to this work, I have discovered that Richard existed as a name in Normandy before the conquest; and when we consider the monopoly of estates and honors in England, by the barons from that country and their descendants, and especially the simplicity of the Richards arms, indicating high antiquity, there is little room to doubt the Norman origin of an illustrious family in Wales, who founded the name of Richards. Such a family would naturally supply candidates for knighthood and manors in England, as their sons served their king, and he had estates to bestow. Thus may we account for the early dispersion of the name over England, the number and simplicity of its coats of arms, and the possession of the Saxon type and fair complexion.\*

Samuel Richards<sup>1</sup> came to this country as a soldier by voluntary enlistment, in the time of Queen Ann's war, which closed March 31, 1713. He was then in his youth. He brought with him a high sense of independence and justice, which would not brook official perfidy and oppression; and rather than surrender his rights he courageously perilled his life, and no epithet of opprobrium can hinder our apology for his conduct, or admiration of his fortitude and success.

He having faithfully served the term of his enlistment, and gained the esteem of his officers, applied to his commander for a discharge. The officer declined, yet sent him, with his application, to the governor of New York, who peremptorily refused him. He replied to the governor that he had already got his discharge; and on being commanded to show it, he pointed to his feet. The gov. ordered him under guard, and sent him with an expedition about to start for the fron-

\*The descendants of John, of Chapter V, have constituted an exception among the New England Richards's, exhibiting, not the Celtic, but more of the Norman type and complexion.

The Normans, while pirates, and while resident in France, took wives from other countries besides Scandinavia and Germany, until they had lost their blue eyes, red or auburn hair, and "milky necks," and acquired a dark complexion. This lingered among their descendants of the nobility in England until the present century.

tiers of Canada. But they had not proceeded far before Richards, with two companions, escaped, and lay their course for R. I. These both gave out and perished in the wilderness, but he lived to reach Newport. Here he shipped for the W. I., but afterwards returned, and hearing of the Richards's at New London, visited them, in the hope of finding relatives, but was disappointed. He next went to Norwalk; and, in his destitution, entered into the service of Matthew Keeler, a tailor, became his partner, and prospered. In 1734 he was chosen grand-juryman; in 1743, tythingman, and to other town offices. Records are incomplete, but he is presumed from traditions to have become a member of the church, and to have trained up a numerous and talented family in the way they should go. Feb. 5, 1718-19, he bought for £25, of Samuel St. John, two acres and three roods, with an old building thereon, situated on the west side of Norwalk river. This, with two other lots purchased about the same time and similarly located, he is supposed to have converted into his homestead, which was  $2\frac{1}{2}$  miles from the sound,  $\frac{1}{2}$  mile east of the east line of Darien, and the same distance from Five Mile River, in the Old Parish of Middlesex, formerly a part of Norwalk. In 1723 and '25, he bought of John and Ebenezer Butler, a £49 right in the real estate of their father, John B.; and in 1723, of Samuel Keeler, a £100 right in the undivided lands of N. These purchases must have secured him and his sons allotments of land from time to time as they had need, and furnished them with homesteads.

In 1725 he received a letter from his sister Sarah, lately married, acquainting him of the death of his mother about 1715, of his father about 1717, of his grandmother in 1718, and of his brother Moses, in Ireland, about 1719; and also of the marriage of his brother James, and of the apprenticeship of his youngest brother at Walsall.

This letter, now in the possession of Mrs. Diana Richards, No. 305, was dated Aug. 8, 1725, at Lichfield, in the county of Stafford, 110 miles N. N. W. of London, and adjacent to Walsall, 8 miles N. N. W. of Birmingham. It implies that her brother Samuel was familiar with the geography of Staffordshire, and that Lichfield had been his former home. From this letter it may also be inferred that Samuel was the eldest of the family, and that he would have been the heir, had an entailed estate, hitherto enjoyed by a collateral branch of the race, fallen to a descendant of his father. 44 years rolled away; many a family became extinct, and perhaps that of a grand-uncle, or other relative s. p., leaving an estate. But, however this was, it is certain that in 1760 Samuel R. had gained such intelligence of a claim in Europe as determined him, at the age of about 75, in company with a son, to return and prosecute it. They made every preparation to embark at New York, in April, 1761, but he died suddenly in February preceding. This event delayed the enterprise; one hindrance succeeded another, until the American war came on, producing despair, which was followed by forgetfulness. But if this claim was to an entailed property, and good a century ago, is it not still good in a land of laws, where the advocacy of repudiation does not elect legislators, and where the temples of justice are not profaned by Dred Scott decisions, nor the execution of laws committed to fit subjects for the hangman? In England inheritances have been recovered by rightful heirs after centuries of illegal possession, and perhaps this claim is still valid, and easy of investigation. Is it unworthy of notice?

Samuel Richards,<sup>1</sup> m. March 4, 1714, Elizabeth Latham, b. 1692, d. 1751, dau. of John L. of Norwalk; and 2d, widow Abigail Peck, who d. his widow, April 8, 1773, aged 73 years. He had,  
2. I. Ruth,<sup>2</sup> b. Jan. 5, 1714-15, m. Nathan Warring; r. Long Ridge, Stamford.



12. 3. II. Samuel,<sup>2</sup> Capt., b. Dec. 23, 1716, d. July 1777, m. Abigail Warring.
  4. III. Mary,<sup>2</sup> b. April 19, 1719, m. Dea. Jonathan Warring; r. Long Ridge, Stamford.
  16. 5. IV. John,<sup>2</sup> b. Feb. 16, 1720-21, d. May 5, 1790, m. Rebecca Fitch.
  22. 6. V. James,<sup>2</sup> Capt., b. Oct. 29, 1723, d. May 17, 1810, m. Hannah Warring.
  7. VI. Sarah,<sup>2</sup> b. June 24, 1727, m. June 16, 1748, Eliakim Read; r. Salisbury.
  8. VII. Elizabeth,<sup>2</sup> b. May 25, 1729, m. Jan. 9, '52, John Read.
  9. VIII. Thankful,<sup>2</sup> b. June 5, 1731, m. Daniel Lockwood; r. Salem, N. Y.
  33. 10. IX. Moses,<sup>2</sup> b. March 6, 1732-33, m. Deborah Peck.
  40. 11. X. Daniel,<sup>2</sup> Capt., b. March 19, 1734-35, m. Abigail Warring.
- 
3. 12. Samuel,<sup>2</sup> Capt., settled on a part of the homestead in Middlesex, near his father; was chosen surveyor Dec. 1744, '66, '70; lister '48 and '59; and selectman '72, '73 and '75; was captain of the militia at the opening of the revolutionary war; was made prisoner in his own house, and conveyed to New York, where he was so reduced by suffering and sickness that he died, June 25, '77, the day after he was exchanged and brought home. He was an important man, and while in the power of the enemy they utterly refused to exchange him for any man except one Ned Davis, then confined in Boston, whom his brother James had the address and means to obtain and convey across the country to New York, in exchange for him. He m. Abigail Warring, b. 1722, dau. of Edmund W. She d. July 23, 1784. Had,
  50. 13. I. Samuel,<sup>3</sup> b. Sept. 7, 1746, d. April, '85, m. Nov. 24, '68, Esther Hayden.
  90. 14. II. Elizabeth,<sup>3</sup> b. ab. 1755, m. March 14, '73, Gershom Richards, (No. 19.)
  71. 15. III. Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Esq., b. Sept. 15, 1759, d. 1825, m. Hannah Benedict.
- 
5. 16. John,<sup>2</sup> m. Jan. 19, 1742-43, Rebecca Fitch, b. 1720, d. Oct. 15, 1801, and with her united with the church in Middlesex, July, 1744; he was chosen grand-juror 1750. Had,
  73. 17. I. John,<sup>3</sup> bap. July 8, 1744, m. Abigail Olmstead.
  80. 18. II. Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> bap. Dec. 15, 1745, d. July, 1808, m. Molly Olmstead.
  90. 19. III. Gershom,<sup>3</sup> b. June 25, 1748, d. Dec. 1808, m. Elizabeth Richards, No. 14.
  20. IV. Rebecca,<sup>3</sup> who m. Ebenezer Kellogg.
  21. V. Lydia,<sup>3</sup> bap. May 25, 1755, d. unmn. Nov. 29, 1814.
- 
6. 22. James,<sup>2</sup> Capt., settled first on the original homestead in Norwalk, where in 1748 he was chosen surveyor, lister in '61, selectman in '80 and '81, grand-juror in '75, committee to provide for the families of soldiers in the army, and captain of the safety guard during the war of independence. He early engaged with his brother Samuel in trade and navigation; and having accumulated a handsome property he purchased, May, 1762, a tract of 400 acres in the north part of N., now New Canaan, on which he settled after 1781. Here he erected large buildings, and while superintending the improvement of his lands, he carried on extensively the weaving of cloths. "He possessed a very fine property, and knew how to keep it without being mean." After the incorporation of New C. he became one of the most conspicuous

and efficient men of the town and parish. He had previously represented Norwalk several times in the legislature of Connecticut, and been a member of the church in Middlesex, and died a revered member of the church in N. Canaan. He was a "tall, well-proportioned, athletic man," and very dignified in appearance. He m. 1743, Hannah Warring, who d. Oct. 22, 1787, aged 61 years; and 2d, Hannah Betts, [pr. Gregory?] who d. March 17, '91, aged 62; and 3d, Mrs. Hannah (Close) Lockwood, who d. Dec. 22, 1806, aged 66. He d. at N. Canaan, May 17, 1810, after being several years blind, aged 87 years. He made his will in 1805, giving his lands and personal estate to be divided into 16 shares, two of which were to be drawn by each son, and one by each daughter. He had previously given lands to James, and probably other sons. He had,

105. 23. I. James,<sup>3</sup> b. Dec. 9, 1744, d. Feb. 9, 1816, m. Ruth Hanford, Feb. 27, 1766.
24. II. Sarah,<sup>3</sup> b. 1746, d. Feb. 12, 1810, m. June 24, '66, James Weed of N. Canaan.
114. 25. III. Hannah,<sup>3</sup> b. 1748, bap. March 19, 1749, died young.
26. IV. Ezra,<sup>3</sup> b. Nov., bap. Dec. 16, 1750, d. April, 1819, m. Patty Sears.
122. 27. V. Hannah,<sup>3</sup> bap. April 28, 1754, d. April 10, 1812, m. Nov. 30, '68, Nehemiah Smith; r. South East.
132. 28. VI. Edmund,<sup>3</sup> b. June, bap. July 18, 1756, d. Sept. 1843, m. Ruth Warring.
29. VII. Jacob,<sup>3</sup> b. Dec. 1758, bap. Jan. 21, 1759, d. Feb. 23, 1835, m. Hannah Benedict.
140. 30. VIII. Mercy,<sup>3</sup> bap. May 3, 1761, d. March, 1815, m. George Beal; r. South East.
148. 31. IX. Jesse,<sup>3</sup> b. July 24, 1763, d. Dec. 18, 1839, m. Lydia Hickok.
32. X. Nehemiah,<sup>3</sup> b. June, bap. Aug. 11, 1765, d. June 8, 1840, m. Nancy Platt.
33. XI. Abigail,<sup>3</sup> b. Aug. 1769, d. July 12, 1846, m. Samuel Hanford; r. near Watertown, N. Y.

- 
10. 33. Moses,<sup>2</sup> m. Deborah Peck, dau. of widow Abigail Peck of Horseneck, who became his stepmother. He covenanted May 24, 1761, and his wife united in full communion with the church Aug. 1763. He settled in Middlesex, was lister, 1766, and rm. to South East, N. Y. He had,
  34. I. Mercy,<sup>3</sup> bap. May 24, 1761.
  35. II. Moses,<sup>3</sup> bap. May 24, 1761, m. and left a family in South East.
  36. III. David,<sup>3</sup> bap. Dec. 17, 1763.
  37. IV. Jemima,<sup>3</sup> bap. June 6, 1766.
  38. V. Hannah,<sup>3</sup> bap. June 4, 1769.
  39. VI. Shadrach,<sup>3</sup> m. ———.

- 
11. 40. Daniel,<sup>2</sup> Capt., m. Dec. 31, 1761, Abigail Warring, and settled in Norwalk, where he was chosen surveyor 1764, committee of inspection '77 and '79, lister '78, committee to provide clothing for the army '79, and captain of the militia, and served as such while Norwalk was repeatedly visited by parties of the enemy. He gave his children the identical names so common in the race of Paul<sup>1</sup> of New York. Had,
  41. I. Daniel,<sup>3</sup> Oct. 7, 1762, killed by the British at N., when on guard.
  42. II. Stephen,<sup>3</sup> Jan. 29, 1765, d. unm.; lost at sea.

43. III. Paul,<sup>3</sup> March 26, bap. May 24, 1767, m. and s. in Stratford, and  
rm. to Galway, N. Y.; had 4 *sons*,<sup>4</sup> 2 of whom are in the minis-  
try in the western country.
44. IV. William,<sup>3</sup> Dec. 10, 1769, died young.
45. V. Anna,<sup>3</sup> July 10, 1772.
46. VI. Sarah,<sup>3</sup> March 21, 1774, m. — Pope of Stratfield, now Monroe.
47. VII. Anna,<sup>3</sup> Aug. 20, 1776, m. — Scofield; r. Darien.
48. VIII. William,<sup>3</sup> June 26, 1779; was tythingman at N. 1798, and a very  
famous scythemaker at Monroe or Ridgebury.
49. IX. Abigail,<sup>3</sup> March 6, 1782, died unm.
- 
13. 50. Samuel,<sup>3</sup> m. Nov. 24, 1768, Esther Hayden, b. April 22, 1751, d. Oct.  
5, 1776; and 2d, Elizabeth Warring, March 16, 1777, dau. of Nathan  
W. She m. 2d, Capt. James Lockwood, and d. April 24, 1785, aged  
38. Samuel<sup>3</sup> was a merchant, and engaged with his brother Isaac in  
the W. I. trade at the time of his death. Had,
153. 51. I. Samuel,<sup>4</sup> b. April 27, bap. June 24, 1770, d. Oct. 2, 1840, m. Mary  
Webb.
- II. Esther,<sup>4</sup> Oct. 13, bap. Dec. 24, 1771, died young.
159. 52. III. Lewis,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 7, 1773, m. Catherine Clock.
168. 63. IV. Noyes,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 22, 1775, (by 1st wife.) m. Sally Mather.
64. V. Esther,<sup>4</sup> b. 1778, (by 2d wife.) d. May 13, 1821, m. Jan. 17, 1799,  
Joel Hoyt; r. New Canaan; had, 1. *Lambert*,<sup>5</sup> m. Nov. 28, '22,  
Amanda Hiecock. 2. *Samuel*.<sup>5</sup> 3. *Lyman*,<sup>5</sup> a teacher. 4.  
*William*.<sup>5</sup>
69. VI. Elizabeth,<sup>4</sup> bap. May 21, 1780, d. Jan. 19, 1809, m. Dec. 27, 1804,  
David Lockwood; rs. do.
174. 70. VII. Frederick,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 1, 1783, m. Fanny Stebbins.
- 
15. 71. Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Esq., m. Oct. 14, 1779, Hannah Benedict, b. Dec. 11, 1759, d.  
Feb. 21, '86, dau. of Nehemiah B.; and 2d, Eunice Taylor, Dec. 7,  
'86, who was b. June 11, '67, d. July 28, 1827. He was a man of  
rare strength of both body and mind, and remarkable for self gov-  
ernment. In his younger years he was master of a vessel. When  
rudely treated and assaulted, his defence was never in blows, but in  
hugging, at which he was as formidable as a bear, and wont after one  
gripe to allow his victim a breath to cry for quarter, more thoroughly  
tamed than he could have been by a bloody mauling, and yet without  
ability to prove an assault. In 1782 he was chosen lister at Norwalk,  
and selectman 1796-1800. He finally settled 1½ miles north of  
New Canaan village, on the road to Ridgefield, became for a series of  
years the most distinguished citizen of the town, serving her as a  
magistrate and representative, besides filling other important offices,  
and taking good care of her municipal interests. His memory is still  
cherished with profound respect. He had,
179. 72. I. Hannah B.,<sup>4</sup> July 18, 1780, m. Samuel St. John.
- II. Isaac,<sup>4</sup> Oct. 25, 1782, died at sea, 1801, unm.
- III. Waters,<sup>4</sup> Feb. 8, 1786, died May, 1801.
- 
17. 73. John,<sup>3</sup> m. Abigail Olmstead, and settled in Ridgefield as a cordwainer.  
Had,
74. I. Sarah,<sup>4</sup> who m. David Tuttle; r. New York and Ohio.
75. II. John,<sup>4</sup> who m. — Durkee, and r. Montgomery County, N. Y.,  
and Utica.

76. III. Jerry,<sup>4</sup> who m. — Lee, and r. in New York.
  197. 77. IV. Ambe,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 23, 1773, m. Sally Dibble.
  224. 78. v. Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Esq., b. Nov. 19, 1776, m. Jane Van Allstyne.
  79. VI. Ruth,<sup>4</sup> m. Andrew Hoyt; r. Walton, N. Y.
- 
18. 80. Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> m. Molly Olmstead; r. at Five Mile River in Norwalk, where he was surveyor 1780. He afterwards rm. to Ridgefield, Ct. Had,
  236. 81. I. Joseph,<sup>4</sup> March 26, 1773, d. Sept. 30, 1848, m. Lydia Waterbury.
  82. II. Nathan,<sup>4</sup> m. Abigail —; had, 1. *Hannah*,<sup>5</sup> m. Rev. — Dickerman; rs. Lewisborough. 2. *Stephen*.<sup>5</sup> (?)
  85. III. Silas,<sup>4</sup> m. Susan —; r. New York. IV. Ira,<sup>4</sup> died unm.
  86. v. Molly,<sup>4</sup> m. — Baker.
  87. VI. Ruth,<sup>4</sup> m. Caleb Keeler; r. Ridgebury, in Danbury.
  88. VII. Phebe,<sup>4</sup> m. Joshua Burt; r. Ridgefield.
  89. VIII. Rebecca,<sup>4</sup> m. Lyman Seely, and rm. to New York.
- 
19. 90. Gershom,<sup>3</sup> Capt., m. March 14, 1773, Elizabeth Richards, (No. 14,) dau. of Samuel R., s. in Norwalk, where he was chosen lister 1773 and '89, surveyor '82 and '92, and committee to collect clothing for soldiers in '77. He was connected in business with Isaac, Esq.; rm. 1804 to Troy, N. Y., and in May, 1807, to Compo, Ct., and d. Dec. 18, 1809. He had,
    - I. Elizabeth,<sup>4</sup> Aug. 21, 1773; pr. died young.
  91. II. Hannah,<sup>4</sup> Sept. 14, 1774, m. April 27, 1797, Barnabas Marvin; r. Norwalk; had,
    1. *George*,<sup>5</sup> M. D., m. May, 1824, Agnes Platt; rs. Brooklyn, N. Y.
    2. *Charles*,<sup>5</sup> Sept. 1811. 3. *Mary*,<sup>5</sup> Nov. 19, 1816.
  95. III. Samuel Fitch,<sup>4</sup> Oct. 1, 1777, m. ab. 1803, Rue Bishop; had, 1. *Caroline*,<sup>5</sup> Oct. 5, 1804, who m. Feb. 1828, Daniel Parker of Rochester, N. Y.; had Edward,<sup>6</sup> Dec. 27, '28; Caroline E.,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 1830; and 2 *daughters*.<sup>5</sup>
  264. 100. IV. Rufus,<sup>4</sup> April 25, 1781, m. Rhenah Scofield; 2d, Eliza Kellogg.
  104. v. Polly,<sup>4</sup> July 9, 1788, m. Joseph Platt; rs. his widow at Westport, s. p.
- 
23. 105. James,<sup>3</sup> Capt., was brought up in a store, studied and taught navigation and the higher branches of mathematics; and by travel and intercourse with gentlemen of intelligence became well informed. In his person he was tall and symmetrical, in his manners dignified and gentlemanly. He espoused the cause of the revolution with great zeal; was present as a soldier at the burning of Norwalk and Danbury; and was one to pursue the enemy an entire night on their retreat to New York. He inherited the splendid homestead at New Canaan, and must have been in good circumstances until about the time his eldest son needed assistance in acquiring his education. He lost a vessel at sea, and experienced a further reduction of his means by continental money; so that, as if in search of opportunity to repair his fortune, he went to the western country, and with Judge Simms, Dr. Gano, Maj. Goforth, and Mr. — —, he wintered in the first and then only house in Cincinnati. After an absence of many months he returned to his family, where, for the rest of his life, he suffered much from rheumatism. He died Feb. 9, 1816, aged 72 years, leaving a farm and buildings indicative of no humble condition. He and his wife were members of the church in New Canaan. He



- m. Ruth Hanford, dau. of Samuel H., and grd. dau. of Eleazer H., and gr. grd. dau. of Rev. Thomas H. of Norwalk. Her mother was the dau. of Moses Comstock, of distinguished family. She was a lady of splendid and dignified appearance, and of great force of character; had by nature "a rugged temper, yet no one, even in the family, would ever have known it," she had it under such complete subjection. "She often smiled, but seldom laughed"; was distinguished for humility and active benevolence. A fine portrait of her is in the possession of her grandson, William H. Richards, (No. 282.) of New York. She d. at N. C., March 9, 1826, aged 82 years. Had, at N. C.,
268. 106. i. James,<sup>4</sup> D. D., b. Oct. 29, 1767, d. Aug. 2, 1843, m. Caroline Cowles.  
107. ii. Ruth,<sup>4</sup> who m. Nehemiah Mead of Greenwich, Ct., and d. at G. about 1845.
274. 108. iii. William,<sup>4</sup> b. Feb. 8, 1771, d. Jan. 26, 1849, m. Hannah Hanford.  
280. 109. iv. Abraham,<sup>4</sup> b. 1772, "d. Aug. 2, 1849, aged 77 years," m. ———.  
110. v. Hannah,<sup>4</sup> m. ——— Fayerweather.  
vi. Diana,<sup>4</sup> who died in infancy.
295. 112. vii. Silas,<sup>4</sup> d. at Liverpool, Eng., ab. 1820–2.  
305. 113. viii. Diana,<sup>4</sup> who rs. unm. at the homestead at N. C.  
ix. Henry,<sup>4</sup> who d. aged 17 years, at Greenwich.
- 
25. 114. Ezra,<sup>3</sup> m. Patty Sears; r. South East, N. Y. Had,  
115. i. Hannah,<sup>4</sup> m. ——— Brown; r. do.  
116. ii. Nathan,<sup>4</sup> m. Sophia ———; r. do.  
117. iii. Betsey,<sup>4</sup> m. ——— Rossiter; r. Ohio.  
118. iv. Isaac,<sup>4</sup> m. ——— ———; r. South East.  
119. v. Archibald,<sup>4</sup> d. July, 1805, m. Abigail Reed; r. do.  
120. vi. Patty,<sup>4</sup> m. William Bradley; r. South East.  
121. vii. Clarissa,<sup>4</sup> m. ——— ———.
- 
27. 122. Edmund,<sup>3</sup> Capt., served as a soldier in the 1st regiment of the continental army; was made the commander of a scouting party, and taken prisoner by the British, who barbarously confined his wrists in tongs when so heated that they could be twisted around them. He lived to a great age, drew a pension, was well posted in the history of his ancestry, and venerated their memory. He passed most of his days at South East and Windham, N. Y., and d. at E. Bloomfield, N. Y. He m. Oct. 20, 1776, Ruth Warring, and with her joined the church in Middlesex, July 20, 1777. Had,  
i. Hannah,<sup>4</sup> d. June, 1795, aged 18 years.  
123. ii. Uriah,<sup>4</sup> 1779, (d.); m. Esther Keeler; r. Windham.  
124. iii. Rhoda,<sup>4</sup> 1781, d. March, 1853, m. Jachin Boutin; r. N. Can.  
125. iv. Andrew,<sup>4</sup> 1782, m. Abby Wheeler; r. E. Bloomfield, N. Y.  
126. v. Ruth,<sup>4</sup> 1784, d. Oct. 1853, m. Isaac Warring; r. Darien.  
127. vi. Polly,<sup>4</sup> 1788, m. ——— Bracket; r. Windham, N. Y.  
128. vii. Mercy,<sup>4</sup> 1792, m. John Groat of Windham; r. W.  
129. viii. Abram,<sup>4</sup> Oct. 1793; r. W.  
130. ix. Nathan W.,<sup>4</sup> Sept. 1795, m. Polly Bell; r. E. Bloomfield.  
131. x. Hannah,<sup>4</sup> 2d, May, 1799, m. ——— ———; r. Windham.  
xi. Henry,<sup>4</sup> March, 1802, d. March, 1816, unm.
- 
28. 132. Jacob,<sup>3</sup> m. Hannah Benedict; r. Milton, Saratoga Co., N. Y. Had,  
133. i. Jacob,<sup>4</sup> ab. 1781, m. ——— ———; r. Milton.

134. II. Hannah,<sup>4</sup> ab. 1783, m. — Hickock; r. Milton.
  135. III. Simeon,<sup>4</sup> ab. 1784, m. — Dunning; r. N. Y.
  136. IV. Joel,<sup>4</sup> d. March 16, 1810, m. Tamma Dunning.
  137. V. David,<sup>4</sup> d. Jan. 1812.
  138. VI. Seth,<sup>4</sup> m. and d. in Milton, s. p. May, 1813.
  139. VII. Jason,<sup>4</sup> Dec. 1794.
  - VIII. Ammi,<sup>4</sup> July 28, 1797, d. Aug. 1805.
  - IX. Benedict,<sup>4</sup> d. April 7, 1810.
- 
30. 140. Jesse,<sup>5</sup> Capt., settled on his father's homestead in the north part of New Canaan; served as selectman, &c.; m. 1783, Lydia Hickok, b. Jan. 2, 1762, d. May 4, 1814, dau. of John H. of N. Canaan; and 2d, Oct. 1814, Clarissa (Lockwood) Cox, who was b. Dec. 1773, and d. Oct. 1854. Had,
141. I. Daniel,<sup>4</sup> Aug. 28, 1784, d. April 12, 1826, m. Maria Kellogg.
  142. II. Abby,<sup>4</sup> May 21, 1786, m. Jabez Hanford; rs. Wakeman, Ohio.
  143. III. Betsey,<sup>4</sup> April 2, 1789, d. Dec. 1834, m. Trowbridge Benedict.
  144. IV. Sophia,<sup>4</sup> May 21, 1793, d. Oct. 26, 1827, m. William S. Wood.
  145. V. Lewis,<sup>4</sup> M. D., July 28, 1797; studied medicine with Dr. Gideon Shepard of Newtown, and completed his course in New York, where he was connected for a time with the N. Y. Dispensary; received M. D. at Yale College, 1855; m. Jan. 17, 1827, Mary Selleck, b. Feb. 25, 1803, d. Sept. 10, '45, dau. of James Selleck of Fayston, Vt.; and 2d, Clarissa Hayes, Nov. 3d, 1846, dau. of Thacher Hayes of Lewisborough, Ct., b. July 12, 1806; rs. New Canaan; had,
    1. *Sophia*,<sup>5</sup> Oct. 19, 1827, m. Oct. 19, '47, James Olmstead, Esq.; rs. New Haven; had, 1. James Hawley,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 1849.
    2. Mary Selleck,<sup>6</sup> April, 1857.
    2. *Sarah Gilbert*,<sup>5</sup> Dec. 20, 1829, d. Dec. 20, '56.
    3. *James Selleck*,<sup>5</sup> Aug. 24, 1832, rs. unm. with his father.
    4. *Hannah Selleck*,<sup>5</sup> June 12, 1840; rs. New Canaan.
    5. *Samuel Lewis*,<sup>5</sup> July 2, 1842, d. Jan. 28, '43.
    6. *Mary Lewis*,<sup>5</sup> Nov. 10, 1844, d. Aug. 30, 1845.
146. VI. Rufus,<sup>4</sup> June 23, 1800, m. Mary Benedict; r. N. Canaan.
  147. VII. Ebenezer James,<sup>4</sup> April 3, 1816, by 2d wife; rs. unm. in N. Can.
- 
31. 148. Nehemiah,<sup>5</sup> m. Nancy Platt; r. Walton, N. Y. Had,
149. I. Osias,<sup>4</sup> m. ———. II. Jane,<sup>4</sup> d. 1858, unm.
  150. III. Nancy,<sup>4</sup> who m. ——— Smith; r. at Walton, N. Y.
  151. IV. Platt,<sup>4</sup> July, 1794, d. Feb. 1860, m. ——— Richard, and two other wives; r. at Walton.
  152. V. Esther,<sup>4</sup> who m. ——— Babcock; r. Walton.
- 
51. 153. Samuel,<sup>4</sup> m. March 10, 1791, Mary Webb, who d. June 27, 1850; r. on a part of the original homestead of the family in Norwalk. Had,
154. I. Samuel,<sup>5</sup> Esq., b. Nov. 14, 1791, m. Anna Weed, dau. of Nathaniel W., and resides on the homestead of his father in N.; was formerly for 21 years a teacher in New York, where he became connected with Rutgers street church; served as depositary of the 10 and 13 Ward Bible Society; secretary and director of the N. Y. Young Men's Miss. Soc.; secretary of the N. Y. Sunday

School Union, and was an efficient agent in the promotion of its objects.

155. II. Anson,<sup>5</sup> b. June 2, 1794, m. 1850, Azetta (Smith) Perkins, and rs. s. p. near his brother Samuel in N.
156. III. Eliza,<sup>5</sup> b. March 16, 1800, d. unm. Oct. 7, 1808.
- IV. Sarah,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 26, 1802, d. June 16, 1808.
157. V. George,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 19, 1805, rs. unm. in Norwalk.
158. VI. Benjamin W.,<sup>5</sup> b. July 12, 1810, d. Dec. 17, '58, unm.; previously a merchant in New York.

52. 159. Lewis,<sup>4</sup> m. Catherine Clock, Oct. 6, 1796; r. Middlesex, and 1802, rm. to Troy, N. Y.; rs. Troy; had,
160. I. Albert,<sup>5</sup> m. and rs. Troy. II. Esther,<sup>5</sup> m. Mr. Rosseau; rs. T.
162. III. Deborah Ann,<sup>5</sup> m. — Dauchy; r. Troy.
163. IV. Harry,<sup>5</sup> m. a lady from Portland, Me.; r. Troy.
164. V. Charles R.,<sup>5</sup> A. M.; grad. U. C. 1839; rs. a lawyer at Troy.
- VI. Alpheus,<sup>5</sup> died young.
165. VII. Catherine,<sup>5</sup> rs. Troy. VIII. Sarah,<sup>5</sup> died young.
166. IX. William,<sup>5</sup> rs. Troy. X. Mary,<sup>5</sup> rs. Troy.
- XI. Elizabeth,<sup>5</sup>

63. 168. Noyes,<sup>4</sup> m. Sally Mather, dau. of Joseph M., a descendant of Rev. Richard Mather of Dorchester; r. Darien. Had,
169. I. Sally,<sup>5</sup> who m. Nathan Roberts; r. D. and rs. New York.
170. II. Polly,<sup>5</sup> who m. — Gidney; rs. W. Farms, N. Y.
171. III. Esther,<sup>5</sup> who m. Ebenezer Weed; rs. Darien.
- IV. Isaac,<sup>5</sup> who died young.
172. V. Charlotte,<sup>5</sup> who m. John Dingee; r. Darien.
- VI. Elizabeth,<sup>5</sup> who died unm. 1830.
173. VII. Charles,<sup>5</sup> A. M., Rev., graduated at U. C., 1841, and at Auburn Theo. Sem.; rs. Maumee, O.
- VIII. Anna,<sup>5</sup> who died unm.

70. 174. Frederick,<sup>4</sup> m. Fanny or Polly Stebbins, about 1812. Had,
- I. Joanna,<sup>5</sup> II. Mary,<sup>5</sup> d. yg. III. Mary,<sup>5</sup> IV. Son,<sup>5</sup>
- V. Samuel Lewis,<sup>5</sup>

72. 179. Hannah B.,<sup>4</sup> m. March 1, 1798, Samuel St. John, Esq., b. Aug. 18, 1772, d. Dec. 29, 1825, son of David, and grandson of Benjamin, and gr. grandson of Mathias St. John, the emigrant ancestor of the race; r. New Canaan. Had,
180. I. Isaac Richards,<sup>5</sup> Dec. 22, 1800, m. Aug. 16, 1825, Abby Monroe, b. Feb. 1805, at Boston; rs. Brooklyn, N. Y.; had, 1. *Isaac Munroe*,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 19, 1827, rs. a civil engineer in Va.
2. *Samuel R.*,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 10, 1829, m. Elizabeth Stratton; rs. a merchant in Boston.
3. *Augusta G.*,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 11, '32, m. Dr. Ladd (d.)
4. *Joseph B.*,<sup>6</sup> Dec. 11, '33.
- II. David Waters,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 24, 1803, d. Oct. 2, 1805.
185. III. David W.,<sup>5</sup> Feb. 26, 1807, d. unm. '39, in Ga.
186. IV. Hannah B.,<sup>5</sup> Dec. 24, 1810, m. June 27, '31, Rev. Theophilus Smith, b. Feb. 17, 1800, at Halifax, Vt.; grad. at Y. C., '24, and d. pastor in New Canaan. She d. Aug. '54, leaving 1. *Hannah B.*<sup>6</sup>

2. *Caroline St. John*.<sup>6</sup> 3. *Samuel St. John*.<sup>6</sup> 4. *Theophilus W*.<sup>6</sup>  
5. *Elijah H*.<sup>6</sup> 6. *Arthur*.<sup>6</sup>
193. v. Samuel,<sup>5</sup> M. D., March 29, 1813; is professor of chemistry and mineralogy in the College of Physicians and Surgeons in N. York, m. Amelia P. C. Curtis, '40; had, 1. *Eliza*.<sup>6</sup> 2. *Samuel*.<sup>6</sup>
196. vi. William,<sup>5</sup> Esq., May 26, 1815, m. May 26, '40, Eliza P. Curtis, who d. April 24, '41; and 2d, March 13, '43, Hannah J. Carter, dau. of Ebenezer C. of N. Canaan; inherits the homestead of his father, ab. 20 rods S.W. of the ancient cemetery in N. Canaan; had, 1. *William*,<sup>6</sup> April 2, '41, d. June 14, '55.
- 
77. 197. Ambe,<sup>4</sup> m. Sally Dibble, 1801; rs. Darien. Had,  
198. i. Harvey,<sup>5</sup> b. 1802, m. Harriet Requa; r. Darien, Ct.; had, 1. *Rosaline*,<sup>6</sup> m. Prof. James Barrett. 2. *Angeline*,<sup>6</sup> m. ——— Marshall; rs. New York. 3. *Ambrose H*.<sup>6</sup> (d.) 4. *Francelia*,<sup>6</sup> m. Theodore Ferris; rs. Stamford, Ct. 5. *Eugene*,<sup>6</sup> m. Emma Gamblin.
- ii. Betsey,<sup>5</sup> died young. iii. Eliza,<sup>5</sup> died young.
203. iv. Andrew,<sup>5</sup> b. 1805, m. Mary Amanda Webb; rs. Darien; had, 1. *Ambrose*.<sup>6</sup> 2. *William*.<sup>6</sup> 3. *Mary Eliza*.<sup>6</sup>
204. v. Mary Ann,<sup>5</sup> b. 1810, m. William H. Gregory; r. D.; had, 1. *Fanny*,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 22, 1829, m. Charles H. Andrews; had, Sarah Helen,<sup>7</sup> June 25, '57. 2. *George*,<sup>6</sup> m. Sarah J. Whitlock, rs. New Haven.
211. vi. Catherine,<sup>5</sup> b. 1812, m. Thomas Watkins; rs. N. York; has, 1. *Ann Eliza*,<sup>6</sup> m. Judge Samuel D. Morris; rs. Brooklyn. 2. *Emma J*.<sup>6</sup> 3. *Henry S*.<sup>6</sup>
215. vii. George,<sup>5</sup> Esq., Oct. 27, 1815, m. March 28, '39, Betsey Howe, b. April 20, '14, dau. of Isaac and Susan H. of Stamford; rs. D.; had, 1. *Sarah Embree*,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 26, '42. 2. *Georgiana*,<sup>6</sup> May 4, '43. 3. *Fanny E*.<sup>6</sup> Feb. 2, 1845. 4. *George A*.<sup>6</sup> July 11, 1849. 5. *Maria L*.<sup>6</sup> July 8, '51. 6. *Isabella*,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 3, '56.
222. viii. Sarah,<sup>5</sup> b. 1818, m. George E. Stevens; rs. Prairie Du Chien, Wis.; had, 1. *Richmond*,<sup>6</sup> (d.) 2. *Ambrose*.<sup>6</sup>
- ix. Maria L.,<sup>5</sup> 1831, d. 1852, unm.
- 
78. 224. Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Col., at the age of 19 years taught a school at Kinderhook, N. Y.; where he so ingratiated himself as to obtain, Oct. 9, 1796, the hand of Miss Jane Van Allstyne, dau. of Lambert Van A., Esq., a descendant of an affluent family of the name, early from Holland, who had preserved those habits of neatness and order for which the Hollanders are so distinguished. These the young wife brought with her and transmitted. They settled first at West Charlton, N. Y., where he was elected annually a justice of the peace for 16 years; was commissioned a colonel in U. S. army in the war of 1812, but being prostrated by sickness he did not take the field. He was a warm patriot, of large, noble form, and was highly respected for his intelligence and strict integrity. He d. at Galway, Sept. 8, 1850, and his wife d. June 15, 1844. They had,
225. i. Lattie,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 13, 1798, m. March 28, 1820, Enoch Johnson, from New Haven, Ct., who early became a member of the 1st Presbyterian church in Galway, and by his rare business talents acquired an independency. He d. Oct. 7, 1856; had,



226. 1. *Cornelia J.*,<sup>6</sup> June, 1821, m. Sept. 9, '40, Albert G. Nichols son of Reuben N., Esq., of Kingston, N. Y.; rs. K.; had Mariana C.,<sup>7</sup> June 22, '41; Albert A.,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 9, '44; and Enoch J.,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 2, 1846.
227. 2. *Samuel Richards*,<sup>6</sup> b. March 1, 1825, d. Nov. 14, '59, at Kingston.
- II. *Christiana*,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 4, 1800, d. March 11, 1802.
- III. *Abigail*,<sup>5</sup> b. May 15, 1802.
229. IV. *Elizabeth*,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 9, 1804, m. Joseph Tower of Schenectady, "June, 1853?"; rs. W. Galway; had *Amelia C.*,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 27, '59 (?)
231. V. *Catherine*,<sup>5</sup> b. April 22, 1807, m. Dec. 22, '29, John J. Wells; rs. W. Galway; had, 1. *Mary J.*,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 4, '31. 2. *Elizabeth A.*,<sup>6</sup> July 11, '33. 3. *George Henry*,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 13, '40. 4. *Charles Nelson*,<sup>6</sup> July 9, '43. 5. *Stanton*,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 2, '47, d. April 6, '49.
- VI. John P. Van Allstyne,<sup>5</sup> Dec. 4, 1811, d. May 8, 1813.
- 
81. 236. Joseph,<sup>4</sup> r. Norwalk and Ridgefield, m. Lydia Waterbury. Had.
237. I. *Lewis*,<sup>5</sup> b. May 26, 1799, m. Oct. 1, 1821, Almira Waterbury, dau. of Ebenezer W., b. Nov. 26, 1804; rs. Norwalk; a ship-carpenter; had,
238. 1. *Julia A.*,<sup>6</sup> June 16, '22, m. Avery Raymond; r. N.
239. 2. *John L.*,<sup>6</sup> April 18, '24, m. Louisa Scribner; rs. N.
240. 3. *Mary J.*,<sup>6</sup> March 26, '26; rs. N.; m. George Nash; rs. N.
241. 4. *Eliza A.*,<sup>6</sup> April 14, '28, m. 1st, William Bixbee; 2d, Platt Price; had, 1. *Julia Bixbee*,<sup>7</sup> 2. *Henry P. Price*,<sup>7</sup> 3. *Harriet Price*,<sup>7</sup> rs. N.
245. 5. *George A.*,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 18, '30, m. Susan Coats; rs. Lebanon, Ct.; has Martin Lewis,<sup>7</sup> 1854.
247. 6. *Stephen H.*,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 28, '34; rs. Saratoga, N. Y.; unm.
248. II. *Rufus*,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 1, 1804, m. Oct. 21, 1827, Pamela Bixby, July 2, 1806; had, 1. *Sarah Elizabeth*,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 20, '27, m. Charles S. Lockwood; rs. Norwalk; had Kate L.,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 19, 1855; Emily B.,<sup>7</sup> Sept. '59. 2. *Melissa A.*,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 6, 1831, d. July 4, 1834. 3. *William Hubbell*,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 11, '34, d. Jan. 19, '50. 4. *Melissa F.*,<sup>6</sup> June 2, '37, d. Feb. 4, '40. 5. *Julia*,<sup>6</sup> Jan. 7, '39. 6. *Ida Malvina*,<sup>6</sup> Oct. 19, '51.
254. III. *Ira*,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 18, 1809, m. Susan Bixbee, b. March 20, 1811, m. July 20, '28; r. Norwalk; had, 1. *Joseph H.*,<sup>6</sup> Sept. 18, '29, m. Maria Whitney, b. June 26, '34; rs. Wilton; had Frank,<sup>7</sup> Feb. 7, '54; William Henry,<sup>7</sup> Oct. 13, '55; and Susan Amelia,<sup>7</sup> Aug. 31, '57. 2. *Ruth Ann*,<sup>6</sup> June 27, 1835, d. July 14, '36. 3. *Sarah Helen*,<sup>6</sup> b. also June 27, '35, d. Aug. 1, '36. 4. *George O.*,<sup>6</sup> July 11, '44.
260. IV. *Alfred*,<sup>5</sup> m. Lodema Stephens; rs. New Canaan.
261. V. *Charles*,<sup>5</sup> m. Melitable Shepard; rs. Wis.
262. VI. *Polly*,<sup>5</sup> m. Thomas Crow; rs. N.
- VII. *Jane*,<sup>5</sup> rs. Norwalk. VIII. *Sarah*,<sup>5</sup> rs. Norwalk.
- 
100. 264. *Rufus*,<sup>4</sup> m. ab. 1806, Rhenah Scofield, dau. of Gershom S.; and 2d, Eliza Kellogg, dau. of Stephen K. Had,
265. I. *Mary E.*,<sup>5</sup> Nov. 22, 1809, m. June 1, 1829, Dr. Richard Bryan; rs. New York, s. p.
266. II. *Charles Rufus*,<sup>5</sup> Oct. 27, 1822.
267. III. *Caroline A.*,<sup>5</sup> Nov. 17, 1824.





*James Richardson*

106. 268. James,<sup>4</sup> D. D., was a precocious child, yet "feeble," perhaps, from the preponderance of his mental over his physical nature. At the age of 13 years he taught a district school, with such acceptance that he was employed to keep the same a second term. Reverses in the circumstances of his father, about this time, having deprived him of the means of a liberal education, he learned the trade of cabinet making, and labored successively at Newtown, Danbury, New York, and Stamford. He became hopefully a subject of renewing grace when he was in his nineteenth year, and united with the Congregational church in Stamford. He now resolved on the ministry, commenced his course of study, preparatory to entering college, under the Rev. J. Mitchell of New Canaan, and finished it under the Rev. Dr. Burnett of Norwalk. He entered Yale College in the autumn of 1789, aged 22 years, and from his inability to meet his expenses, was obliged to leave at the close of his freshman year. He returned to Norwalk, and resumed his studies for a while, under Dr. Burnett, and afterwards, in 1791, he went to Greenfield, where he enjoyed the instruction of Dr. Dwight through his whole subsequent course of two years until he entered the ministry; and considering the eminence of these instructors, and the greater freedom of intercourse which he must have enjoyed with them than collegians have with their teachers, he probably gained more than he lost by leaving college.

He was licensed to preach by the association in the western district of Fairfield, in 1793. He was engaged for a short time as a supply at Ballston, N. Y., and afterwards, simultaneously at Sag Harbor and Shelter Island. In June, 1794, he was called to the pastoral charge of the church at Morristown; he finally accepted the call, though his installation did not take place till May, 1797. In 1809 he accepted a call from the First Presbyterian church in Newark to become their pastor. In 1823 he accepted a professorship at Auburn, and was inaugurated October 29th of that year. As a minister Dr. R. had, for his day, almost unequalled success. During the first year of his labors at M. above 100 souls were added to the church, and this revival was followed by others in 1803, '04 and '08. At N. special effusions of the spirit accompanied his preaching in 1809, '13 and '17, and about 500 there united with the church during his pastorate of 14 years.

The following extracts are from his highly instructive biography of 96 pages 8vo, by Rev. Samuel H. Gridley of Waterloo, N. Y., prefixed to Dr. Richards's lectures on mental philosophy and theology, a vol. of 500 pages, published 1846; "a work highly creditable to him as a judicious, acute and able theologian"; and also from a brief essay on his character, by Rev. Dr. Sprague of Albany, prefixed to a precious vol. of his sermons subsequently published.

"In 1811 the congregation under his care at N. judged it expedient to become two bands, and a second Presb. church was formed by his approbation and aid. This church in 1813 extended to his predecessor, Dr. Griffin, after an absence of only six years, a call to resume his charge over them. Perhaps, in most cases, the return of a former pastor under such circumstances, and especially of the commanding talents and great worth of Dr. G., would be likely to render the position of his successor somewhat unpleasant. The experiment, however, was made, and for the space of six years these devoted men labored side by side, with, perhaps, equal honor and usefulness. Each pastor had points in which he excelled. One, perhaps, in the gift of tongues and in prophecy; and the other in the word of wisdom and discerning of spirits. One in the surpassing power of his *occasional* efforts, and the other in the uniform interest of his *ordinary* preaching; the one in success in gathering the lambs into the fold, and the other in keeping them when gathered. Both were stars of the first magnitude; one may have differed from the other in glory; yet, if from the close comparative estimate to



which each was subjected, the name of Richards suffers not, where will you look for the glory that excelleth."

In 1815 he received D. D., both from Union and Yale colleges; which, at that day, was an index both of professional and general worth. Dr. Sprague remarks, that "Dr. Richards was uncommonly favored in respect to his birth. His parents were indeed in humble worldly circumstances, only a single degree removed above indigence,\* but they were rich in faith and heirs of the kingdom; his mother particularly possessed sterling intellectual as well as moral qualities,—great natural common sense and discretion as well as energy and perseverance, while the crowning attribute of her character was an earnest and consistent piety. It were impossible but that a child of such parents should early be brought in contact with those influences which are best fitted to give a right direction to the youthful character; and such we find was actually the case in respect to young Richards: the best efforts which parental solicitude and discretion and piety could dictate, were put forth, during his earliest years, to form him to virtue and usefulness; and there is no doubt that the influence which was thereby exerted gave the permanent stamp to his character and life. It is in the christian nursery that the hopes of the ministry and ultimately the hopes of the church are peculiarly fixed. Instances indeed there are of extensive usefulness and even great eminence in the clerical profession, where there has not been the advantage of an early religious training,—where God has seemed to take the work of conversion so entirely into his own hands, that it has borne almost the aspect of a miracle; but in all ordinary cases, it will be found that faithful ministers of the gospel are the children of pious parents, and that their earliest impressions of the importance of religion are associated with the recollection of an excellent mother's counsels and prayers. In the distribution of blessings in the present life, it may well be doubted whether God deals more bountifully with any than with those whom he renders instrumental of forming their children to exalted piety and usefulness. Such a mother may be little known on earth, but there is a glorious record of her in Heaven. She may live in obscurity and poverty, and after she is gone there may be no monument to tell where her ashes repose; but if she has done nothing else than put one mind on the track to honorable usefulness and to a glorious immortality, she has done that which will confer upon herself enduring honor, and which will ultimately throw the brightest exploits of mere worldly heroism into the shade. It were well for the church that christian parents should have their privileges as well as duties constantly held up before them. Let the obscurest mother in Israel take courage and comfort in the thought that she knows not but that by God's blessing upon her parental efforts, she may set up some great light in the church, which shall connect her humble instrumentality with the progressive triumphs of God's grace through all coming generations.

The next thing worthy of notice in respect to Dr. Richards,—and it is to be referred immediately to the circumstances of his birth;—is that he was a self made man. As the straitened condition of his parents forbade their giving him the advantages of a liberal education, he saw, when the purpose of devoting himself to the ministry was formed, that his own faculties must be tasked to the utmost in order to accomplish it; and he went to work with all the zeal inspired by a strong conviction of duty on the one hand, and a naturally heroic and persevering spirit on the other. During his earliest years he suffered not a little from ill health; and even after he had commenced his preparation for college, he was

\* This remark needs qualification. See No. 105. Capt. Richards began life in good circumstances, and after the loss of bright prospects in navigation, he was laid almost completely aside for life by rheumatism, with a large family of younger children to support; yet he preserved and left a fine patrimonial estate.

obliged to suspend it for some months, on account of bodily indisposition, and especially a distressing weakness of the eyes; but none of all these things moved him, or led him even to falter in his determination, if his life were spared, to preach the unsearchable riches of Christ. Providence kindly brought to his aid good friends, whose timely benefactions were a great encouragement to him; though they did not, by any means, supersede the necessity of his own vigorous exertions. His college course was early interrupted for want of the requisite pecuniary means; and after he had left college and was still struggling to carry forward his education in private, amidst the inconveniences incident to poverty, severe sickness came again and brought him so near the grave that his recovery was regarded as an almost miraculous interposition. At a still later period we find him engaged in teaching a school, with a view to sustain himself in his subsequent studies; and in the last stage of his preparation for the ministry (for in his case the literary and the theological were necessarily blended into the same course) he enjoys the instruction of that great and good man, Dr. Dwight, who afterwards became president of Yale College, and was instrumental in procuring for him the degree of Bachelor of Arts. Thus it appears that his course from the beginning was made up of a succession of struggles with poverty and misfortune. But for his own indomitable resolve to preach the gospel to his fellow creatures, he never could have submitted to such a protracted course of self-denying effort. And yet it is worthy of remark, that during this whole period Providence kept him in contact with those influences which were best fitted to aid in the formation of an exalted character. His religious associations were of the purest and most elevated kind; and during a large part of the time he breathed an intellectual atmosphere than which the country scarcely afforded any that was more quickening and healthful.

It is no doubt to these manifold and varied conflicts with difficulty, that we are to look for some of the primary elements of Dr. Richards's commanding character and usefulness. Had he been born and reared in circumstances of opulence, and always felt himself independent of any personal effort for education or even subsistence, it is no wise improbable that he might never have been heard of in the walks of usefulness and honor,—never have learned the use or scarcely the existence of his noble faculties. But Providence placed him in the very circumstances which were best adapted to quicken both his intellectual and moral faculties into vigorous exercise; and though it seemed a severe discipline, no doubt it will be seen at last to have connected itself with his noblest achievements on earth and his holiest hallelujahs in Heaven.

The character of Dr. Richards's early religious experience also deserves to be considered in its bearing upon his subsequent life. The leading truths of the gospel he learned from his mother's lips; and though for some time the seed which she had sown in his infant mind did not seem to vegetate, or at least to bring forth fruit, yet in due time those precious doctrines, under the quickening influence of the Holy Spirit, asserted their power over him, waking his intellect, his conscience, his whole inner man, into vigorous and solemn exercise. It was no superficial view of the evil of sin, and the corruption of his own heart, that constituted the preparation for his acceptance of the terms of the gospel: on the contrary the arrows of the Almighty well nigh drank up his spirits. He was brought to realize not only his aggravated guilt, his utter ruin, but his absolute helplessness. In the spirit of self righteousness, he cast about him for some other refuge than the Saviour, unwilling to be indebted for his salvation to God's sovereign grace; but he saw that his efforts were all unavailing, and he found no peace to his troubled spirit, till he let go of every other hold for the Lord Jesus Christ. As his conviction of sin was uncommonly deep and pungent, and as his exercises at the com-

mencement of the christian life were eminently evangelical, it cannot be doubted that these features of his incipient religious experience had much to do in giving the complexion to his religious character through life. Some there are indeed who seem to be brought into the kingdom by the same thorny way, evincing at first great depth of anguish and great depth of penitence, who subsequently disappoint the hopes inspired by their earliest experience; but in *his* case there was never the semblance of a retreat; what he was at the beginning was a sample of what he was ever afterwards, except that his path was always growing brighter. There is no evidence that there ever was a period when he could be said to have declined materially in the vigor of his religious feelings; and those who knew him best were most strongly impressed with the depth and power of his experience. It was a striking feature of his ministry that in his intercourse with those who were awakened to a sense of sin, and those who indulged the hope that they were reconciled to God, he was specially cautious to put them on their guard against a spurious religion: taking all pains to give the law its legitimate supremacy over their consciences, that they might feel themselves absolutely shut up to the faith, and might cast themselves without reserve on God's sovereign grace in Jesus Christ. Hence it came to pass that in his latter days, when revivals of religion for a time, and in certain parts of the country, had degenerated into scenes of extravagance, and conversions had become little more than a mere matter of mechanical impulse, he saw in this state of things every thing adverse to the progress of evangelical and vital piety: it was a new type of religion that had no counterpart in his own experience; and he felt himself called upon boldly and earnestly to protest against it, even at the expense of being denounced as an enemy to the cause for which he was willing to die.

The period at which Dr. Richards entered upon his professional career, must not be overlooked in an estimate of those influences by which his character as a minister of the gospel was formed. It was just about the dawn of a new and brighter epoch in the history of the church;—when she had begun to awake from a long and ignoble slumber,—to cast off her works of darkness and put on her armor of light. It was just at the time when she was receiving a fresh baptism of the spirit of revivals and the spirit of missions, and her heart began to throb in more vigorous pulsations as her faith grasped the promise of millennial glory;—it was just then that this excellent man entered upon his work as an ambassador of the Son of God. And he drank in largely the quickening spirit of the times. He took the most comprehensive views of the nature and objects of the work to which he had devoted himself. He mingled with men who were fervent in spirit and mighty with God, and he became himself as fervent and mighty as they. And the impulse which he received then had no doubt much to do in giving the complexion to his life. He was a zealous and successful promoter of revivals as long as he lived; while he lamented in his later days that the gold had become dim and the fine gold changed. Connected as he was with some of our earliest modern missionary operations, his eye and his heart were always fixed upon the ultimate regeneration of the world; he watched the progress of events continually, in its bearing on the interests of Christ's kingdom; and every propitious sign he noted with overflowing gratitude. Had he come upon the stage a quarter of a century earlier, when the storm of the revolution was gathering and bursting upon the country, and the church and even her ministry was absorbed in a great degree in matters of political import, who can tell by how much less of devotion to his master's work, and of usefulness in his master's cause, at home and abroad, his course might have been marked? Who can say that he would have ever been heard of by posterity as a faithful minister of Christ,—much less as such a noble witness to the power and honor of the cross?



In attempting an outline of Dr. Richards's character, it is not necessary, even if it were possible, to distinguish accurately between the provinces of nature and of grace; to show how much he was indebted for his greatness and excellence to God's creating power and goodness, and how much to the sanctifying influences of his Spirit, and how much to the benignant orderings of his providence, for the favorable development of his intellectual and moral faculties.

To begin with what was external and visible—Dr. Richards was eminently favored in respect to his person. He had a fine, commanding stature, towering above men of ordinary and even extraordinary dimensions. He was every way well proportioned, and though his movements were not otherwise than easy, yet they were perhaps characterized rather by dignity than gracefulness. In his face there was a delightful blending of the intellectual and the moral: there was expressed in it an honesty that invited confidence, a generosity that awakened admiration, a tenderness that could wake to the first notes of sorrow, a firmness of purpose that was like the everlasting hills, and a power of thought that inspired even the casual passer-by with respect and veneration. And his manners were in fine keeping with his person: they were bland and dignified, without the semblance of affectation or austerity on the one hand, or of any thing that approached to levity on the other. In short, he was a fine specimen of a christian gentleman. His majestic form, his bright and cheerful countenance, the *tout ensemble* of his manner, prepossessed the stranger in his favor before he opened his lips; and it is hardly necessary to say that when he *did* speak, all that was promised in his appearance was fulfilled in his conversation.

It is easy to speak of Dr. Richards's intellect, as indeed it is of his whole character, from the remarkable clearness of his mental operations, as well as from the just proportions in which his mind in its different faculties was constituted. He possessed an uncommon quickness of perception: the difficulties that beset any subject he would often discover at a glance, when a more sluggish but perhaps equally powerful intellect, would linger in a protracted course of investigation. But notwithstanding he saw quickly and clearly, he was as far as possible from being precipitate in his conclusions: he would hold an abstruse subject in earnest and patient inquiry, throwing his mind into a great variety of attitudes, and bringing it into every light that he could command, until he had become satisfied that he had reached, if not the ultimate limit of human investigation,—at least the remotest point to which his own faculties could carry him. His mind was constituted with far more than a common degree of strength; while he looked at subjects critically and carefully, he laid hold of them also with a comprehensive and vigorous grasp, and sometimes with an intensity of spirit that was nearly allied to enthusiasm. As he was conducted to the result of his inquiries by successive and distinctly marked steps, so he had usually no difficulty in making what was clear to himself equally clear to others. But for nothing was he more distinguished in the character of his mind than practical common sense, far-reaching sagacity, the ability to form a right estimate of men and things, and to discover at a glance the remoter bearings of human conduct. He was not deficient in taste; though it is not improbable that in this respect he suffered some disadvantage from his early embarrassments resulting in the premature termination of his college course. His writings give evidence of little imagination; and there is reason to believe that this faculty had less prominence in his intellectual constitution than any other.

Dr. Richards was not more favored in respect to his intellectual than his moral qualities. He had not only a nice perception but an exquisite sense of right and wrong, and out of this arose an integrity so strongly marked that malice itself scarcely dared to assail it. Notwithstanding his great sagacity, which it was difficult even for the most wary to surprise or circumvent, he was always found on the



high ground of fair and honest dealing; and though he was almost sure to detect the arts of the cunning and unscrupulous, yet no one had the least reason to fear that he would, under any circumstances, take an unworthy advantage. He was condescending in smaller matters, and would cheerfully yield an opinion or a measure which he deemed unimportant, for the sake of preserving harmony; but in a matter which involved principle and conscience, no man perhaps was ever more inflexible. He was benevolent, generous, magnanimous, in his dispositions; he was alive to every project for meliorating the condition of his fellow men; he never manifested a spirit of triumph over a fallen foe; he wept over the infirmities and sins as well as the miseries of his fellow creatures; and he rejoiced exceedingly in every thing that foretold the reign of peace and truth and righteousness in the earth. If his christian character is to be distinctly considered, then it must be said that it embodied all the graces of the gospel in unusual purity and beauty and power; the depth of his humility, the fervor of his devotion, the strength of his clarity, the heavenliness of his temper, and the consistency of his walk, all combined to impart to his character as a disciple of Christ an unwonted attractiveness and elevation.

It is evident from the preceding remarks,—and the fact is otherwise well attested,—that there must have been a remarkable symmetry pervading Dr. Richards's entire character: the physical, the intellectual, the moral, the spiritual, were so admirably commingled, that it seemed as if the balance between the different faculties of his nature was well nigh perfect. And it admits of no question that a character formed after such a model is best adapted to extensive usefulness. The world are indeed accustomed to bestow their admiration more upon what is striking and eccentric; they prefer the startling and brilliant course of the meteor, to the regular and powerful shining of the sun; but in this preference they give little evidence of wisdom. If the whole history of the church could be brought to testify in relation to this matter, it would be found that those who have lent the most efficient aid in promoting the cause of Christ, and whose memories are cherished with the highest respect and gratitude after they are gone, are not usually the men who have enjoyed the highest reputation during their lives for what is commonly called genius;—on the contrary, they are the men whose intellectual and moral constitution at once disposes and enables them to discharge all their duties with fidelity and alacrity; men of sound judgment and quick sagacity and tender conscience and devout, philanthropic and magnanimous feelings, whose course is as noiseless, yet as steady, as the march of the sun through the heavens. There are indeed instances in which eccentric, very eccentric men, are rendered eminently useful; and they are enabled to meet certain exigencies to which, with a different constitution, they would be utterly inadequate. But these cases form exceptions from the general. And it is not too much to say, that whenever a young man of great eccentricity enters the ministry, there is danger,—and, unless he possesses extraordinary piety, imminent danger,—that as much of evil as of good will hang upon his footsteps. He may indeed be much talked of, and talked of even with admiration; and yet the very things which provoke this admiration may not improbably constitute the most formidable clogs upon his christian and ministerial usefulness. Let it always be remembered that eccentricity supposes imperfection; it supposes either defect or excess in some part of our nature. In the character of the Supreme there is not the semblance of eccentricity; nor is there any thing that approaches it in the character of the Lord Jesus Christ as it was exhibited on the earth. They who come nearest to the standard of perfect excellence are those who reach the highest point of improvement in respect to *all* their faculties.

Dr. Richards's characteristics as a preacher were just what might have been expected, in view of the peculiar qualities of his mind and heart. His discourses

were generally written, with the exception of the closing part, which he usually left to be supplied, so far at least as the language was concerned, by his feelings at the moment. They were characterized by great simplicity and perspicuity of style, and by strict logical accuracy in the arrangement of the different parts, so that a child might easily follow and comprehend him. The doctrinal, the practical, the experimental, were mingled in them in just proportions; so that it was impossible to listen to them attentively without gaining more enlarged views of divine truth, and finding fresh inducements to the discharge of duty. No subject seems to have occupied his thoughts more habitually, or to have contributed more to fix the tone of his ministrations, than the character and claims of God; and in his exhibition of these he is believed to have put forth his greatest power in the pulpit. His manner was sober, dignified, earnest. His voice was commanding and his utterance rapid,—sometimes so rapid as to become slightly indistinct; but what gave to his manner its greatest attraction was the fervor of his spirit breathing in every expression and glowing in every feature. It was not at the option of any hearer to believe or not believe that his utterances in the pulpit were from the very depths of his spirit: the impression that this was so, was so irresistible, that it may reasonably be doubted whether it was ever a matter of question with any one who listened to him. Even those who may have differed widely from him in his religious views, were still constrained to feel that he was giving expression to his own deep and earnest convictions. It must be acknowledged that he was not in the common acceptance of the word an eminently popular preacher,—that is, a preacher whom the multitude would run after in blind admiration; but they who coveted sound scriptural instruction, and they who were anxious to be directed into the path of life, and they who could sympathize with the exercise of a spirit glowing with love to God and man, never failed to place a high estimate upon his ministrations. And the results of his preaching were such as its character would lead us to anticipate. It was owned by the Spirit of God as an effective instrumentality in connection with some of the most extensive and powerful revivals which have been enjoyed in the American church.

Few men have been more eminently qualified than Dr. Richards for the successful discharge of pastoral duties. His fine social qualities gave him ready access to persons of all classes; his excellent judgment enabled him to adapt his conversation with a discreet reference to circumstances and characters; his devoted piety led him in all his intercourse to regard chiefly the spiritual interests of all; his unsuspected generosity and sincerity secured to him an almost unbounded confidence; and his own wakeful sensibilities and sympathies rendered him most welcome as well as most useful amidst scenes of calamity and sorrow. Much as he was respected for his efforts in the pulpit, perhaps it is not too much to say, that he was yet even more beloved for his labors out of it; and it is confidently believed that those who have enjoyed the privilege of his ministry embalm in their deepest gratitude the memory of his pastoral qualities.

Notwithstanding the eminence to which Dr. Richards attained in the discharge of the ordinary duties of the ministry, it was probably in the chair of a professor of theology that he rendered the most important service to the church, and gathered the most enduring honors to his own name. He was in all respects well qualified, and in some eminently so, for this important station. He was familiar with the ablest theological writers of by-gone days; but while there were those among them whom he regarded with great veneration, and to whose general views of christian doctrine he cordially subscribed, yet he called no mere man master; he recognized no authority as ultimate but the authority of God's word. He studied the Bible continually and earnestly in the languages in which it was written, as God's word; divesting himself, so far as possible, of the prejudice of edu-

cation, and of every thing like superstitious reverence for uninspired authority; comparing scripture with scripture, and never intermitting his inquiries, till he had become satisfied in respect to the divine testimony. Here he rested as upon a rock; ready always to defend his own convictions with calmness, and yet with power. His taste and ability for philosophical investigation in connection with the quickness and clearness of his perceptions on every subject, and a naturally fervid spirit, that could easily kindle into a generous enthusiasm, gave him a great advantage in communicating instruction; and though he held his students in earnest and profound thought, yet they always felt that he was leading them in a broad and luminous path. As there was no tendency in his mind, so neither was there in his system, to extremes. He maintained with equal zeal the authority of God's law on the one hand, and the fulness and freeness of redemption on the other; the obligation of the sinner to obey God's commandments, his utter inexcusableness for not obeying them, and his entire dependence for salvation on the sovereign grace of God in Christ. He regarded philosophy as a handmaid and only a handmaid to christianity; and he took care in showing its bearings on christian doctrines, that it did not mar their consistency, or neutralize their power, or mould them into another gospel. His views of divine truth were chiefly of the old New England orthodox school; though he regarded the differences which existed in the Presbyterian church in the earlier part of his ministry as in no wise interfering with substantial unity of sentiment.

In his private intercourse with his students he was always condescending and amiable; ready to answer their inquiries, to counsel them in difficulty, and especially to do every thing in his power in aid of their spiritual progress. The consequence was that they regarded him with a truly filial feeling; and if there were any in respect to whom it was otherwise, the fact only needed to be known, to fix them in no very enviable place in public estimation.

Nor ought it to be omitted, in this connection, that Dr. Richards was an uncommonly skilful, even an eminent financier. No doubt this was to be referred partly to his great natural sagacity, and partly to the necessity of the most rigid economy induced by his early straitened circumstances. While he was as far as possible from any thing like meanness,—so far that he was generous and even noble in his dispositions,—he took care that nothing in his own pecuniary concerns was left at loose ends; and the same spirit of exact calculation he exhibited in reference to the concerns of others, and especially of the institution with which he was connected. He *became* connected with it while it was yet in its infancy; and he identified himself with it in all its earlier and later pecuniary struggles; and but for his great wisdom and energy and perseverance, it seems scarcely possible that even its existence should have been continued. He was often abroad among the churches soliciting the means of relieving the seminary from its embarrassments, and giving increased efficiency to its operations; and the high veneration with which his character was everywhere regarded, rendered *his* applications frequently successful, where those of perhaps any other man would have failed. And he *managed* the funds as well as collected them; he knew how to husband every thing to the best advantage, and the most watchful and jealous friends of the seminary had full confidence that every thing in respect to financial matters was moving forward securely, while it was under his direction. Those who would form a suitable estimate of the amount of service which he rendered to that institution, must look much beyond the faithful discharge of his duties as a theological professor: they must remember that for several years the institution well nigh had its being in his unremitted efforts, often made under the pressure of great bodily infirmity, to meet its necessary annual expenses.

Dr. Richards, though he enjoyed few advantages in early life for the cultivation



of his manners, was nevertheless a fine example of a christian gentleman; was always attentive to the courtesies of life, and never neglected any of the thousand nameless things fitted to minister to the ease and comfort of those around him. It was worth a great deal to his pupils to live under such an influence. Other pupils beside his know the value of such an example from having it before them; and it were well that all who enjoy such an advantage should remember that the improvement or the neglect of it will probably have much to do in deciding the measure of their usefulness.

Dr. Richards's general influence in the church, as well while he had a pastoral charge as while he was a theological professor, was equally benign, efficient and extensive. His great wisdom and integrity were everywhere acknowledged, and everywhere confided in. He was a most active and useful member of ecclesiastical judicatories; and in cases of difficulty especially, great reliance was placed on his judgment and counsel. He was chosen moderator of the General Assembly at the age of thirty-seven; an honor rarely conferred upon an individual so young; but he discharged the duties of the office with great propriety, dignity and acceptance. He was one of the master spirits in the great benevolent movements of the day,—not only in sustaining, but originating them; and when he was taken away from this department of christian effort, it seemed as if an armor-bearer had failed. In short, such was his reputation as an eminently sagacious and honest man, and a devoted christian, that there was scarcely any important project having a bearing on the interests of the church, formed within the range of his influence, but that his wisdom in counsel or his energy in action, was put in requisition for the accomplishment of it.

During the latter years of Dr. Richards's life he was tried in common with many other good men, by the grievous disturbances that existed in the Presbyterian church. He was an attentive and deeply interested observer of the inroads of that fanatical spirit which about the year 1827 or '28, began its desolating operations in western New York. He was ready to admit that, as in days of old, there might be some commingling of good with the evil; but he entertained not a doubt that it was chiefly a ministration of fanaticism and error; and with this conviction, he set his face against it as a flint.\* He resisted at the expense of being denounced as an enemy of revivals; at the expense even of being most offensively, not to say calumniously, prayed for by some of his own students; for with all the precaution that he could use, the storm swept through the seminary; and while some were swept away, others *prudently* bent to the blast, and others still stood up with their venerable professor in the attitude of stern and dignified resistance. Suffice it to say, that the views which he maintained were the same in which the christian community now generally repose; to which it may be added many have long since returned, who, for a season, yielded to the popular impulse, and both in theory and in practice set at naught the first principles of evangelical order.

But notwithstanding Dr. Richards's vigorous and hearty opposition to the system of new measures, and to the attempted innovations upon the faith of the Presbyterian church, he was not prepared for the ultimate remedy which the General Assembly adopted for curing these disorders—the excision of the three western synods. He believed *that* to have been both unconstitutional and unwise;

\* This, though not the last, was in my view the crowning act of his life; and but for his loyalty to Heaven in that trying crisis, every Congregational and Presbyterian church in northern, central and western New York, had either been rent or annihilated, or far worse than lost to the cause of Christ, and even common morality. I was on the ground, had him for a father and counsellor, learned from his own lips the trials he endured; and never did I more admire human wisdom, ministerial fidelity and christian love in any other man. He was the father of Auburn Seminary, and the father then saved the child.—*Compiler*.



but it impaired not his confidence or his affection for the great and good men who differed with him, and he rejoiced in the belief that at no distant day, the two branches of the church would again be united in greater purity and love.

Dr. Richards was eminently favored in his life, and he was not less favored in his death. His latter years were years of great feebleness; but he was still, with slight interruptions, able to discharge his duties as a professor, and not unfrequently to preach in the town or the neighborhood. The waning of his life was as gradual and as glorious as the going down of the sun. He had some afflictions in his old age, but the darkest clouds that gathered over him were fringed with bright hues from the sun of righteousness. Whether in sorrow or in joy he sustained himself with the dignity of a patriarch. He was blessed in his family; blessed in the circle of his friends; blessed in all his relations; and when he was gathered into the community of the glorified, there was deep mourning on earth, corresponding no doubt to the joyful welcome that he met in Heaven."

He m. Nov. 9, 1794, Caroline Cowles of Farmington, Ct., b. April 11, 1771, a descendant of John C. (p. 55) and of Rev. Thomas Hooker, the founder of Hartford, through his son, the first minister of F. Apart from taste, and regard for his own happiness, Dr. R. in forming this connection must have exercised the same discernment and respect for the welfare of Zion which characterized his whole life; for no clergyman was ever more happy in a companion. Mrs. R. was delicate in her appearance, pleasing in her manners, intelligent, pious, sympathetic and devoted, calculated to exert a wide influence for good, without giving offence, and did so wherever she resided. Of her domestic virtues, the character of her children, and the success and happiness of her husband, are an endorsement; and well has she been pronounced by his biographer "emphatically an excellent woman." She survived her husband a little more than four years, and died at Auburn, Oct. 8, 1847. Rev. Dr. Lothrop, in a discourse at her funeral, after passing a high tribute to the memory of Dr. Richards, says: "And now she who was the sharer of his joys and his sorrows has gone, as we trust, to share in the same glorious and happy communion, and by her death we are called to mourn the loss of one who was distinguished for everything that was lovely and of good report, and whose practical virtues have largely secured for her the respect and esteem of all, in the different circles in which she has moved. Her hope in death was founded upon the rock of ages;—while of the deceitfulness of the heart and of the evil of sin she knew much, as we think every christian ought to know. For more than half a century she has been a professor of the religion of Christ, and an exemplary member of the Presbyterian church. The predominant desires and active prepossessions of her mind have for a long time seemed to be on the side of spiritual religion, while she rejoiced in all that tended to the temporal and eternal welfare of her fellow creatures. As we have reason to believe that she lived the life of the righteous, so we humbly trust that she died the death of the righteous, and that her spirit rejoices in the blessed communion of the spirits of the just made perfect, and that while absent from the body she is present with the Lord.

As an incentive to diligence in the service of God, and as a motive to give earnest heed to the instructions of his word, it is profitable to think of that state of glory and blessedness which awaits the righteous, and to follow them in their flight when summoned by that voice which Jesus sends to call them to his arms. And in view of the happy lot of those who die in the faith of the Gospel, those of you who are now called to mourn the final departure of an honored and tender mother and a beloved relative, will not sorrow as those who are without hope.

Perhaps when you now look back upon her long and useful life, you are able more fully to appreciate her value than you ever were before. To you it is a

cause of thankfulness, not only that she has lived so long, but that she has lived so honorably, so usefully, and so happily. And if you appreciate, as you ought, that religion which lay at the foundation of her only hope of Heaven, you will rejoice that she experienced its benign influence; and making it your own choice will seek to participate in its consolations, to enjoy its cheering and triumphant hope. You have been the witness of her maternal tenderness, and her devotion to your interest and happiness. The hands which labored for your good, the voice which spoke to you in kindness, and that administered reproof and counsel, the eye that beamed upon you with affection—are still and motionless in death. That voice you will hear no more, and those hands will no more be moved for your comfort and welfare. The hour of final separation has passed, and the grave is opened to receive all that was mortal of her that was so deservedly dear to you all. But her undying spirit waits a joyful reunion with her beloved kindred in yon brighter, purer world, whither her example would allure you, and to which, as we trust, she has led the way."

Her remains were interred at Auburn, near those of Dr. Richards, to whose memory their friends, and the alumni of the Theo. Sem., have erected an expensive monument, of a *very* perishable mineral. It ought to be replaced. They had, at Morristown,

306. 269. i. Anna Smith,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 21, 1796, d. Dec. 13, 1842, m. Aaron Beach.  
 314. 270. ii. Harriet Caroline,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 12, 1799, m. Anthony Dey.  
 iii. James Henry,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 6, 1801, and d. in infancy.  
 322. 271. iv. Henry Smith,<sup>5</sup> A. M., b. Dec. 6, 1802, d. July 5, '46, m. Margaret Smith Evertson.  
 v. James Cowles,<sup>5</sup> b. March 3, 1805, d. young.  
 328. 272. vi. Edward Cowles,<sup>5</sup> Esq., b. Mar. 27, 1806, m. Emily Matilda Ferris.  
 329. 273. vii. James,<sup>5</sup> D. D., b. at Newark, July 21, 1815, m. Elizabeth Beals.

- 
108. 274. William,<sup>4</sup> r. at Westport, Ct., m. Hannah Hanford, b. May 26, 1772, d. Oct. 28, 1830, dau. of Stephen H., and grd. dau. of Phineas H., and gr. grd. dau. of Eleazer H., b. Sept. 15, 1670, and gr. gr. grd. dau. of Rev. Thomas Hanford, pastor of the church at Norwalk, 1652-93. Had only,

275. i. William H.,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 6, 1811; rs. a teacher at Westport, Ct.; m. Oct. 1, 1834, Harriet Walker, dau. of Nathan N. W. of Trumbull, Ct.; had, 1. *William*,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 16, 1835, who died young.  
 276. 2. *Georgiana*,<sup>6</sup> Aug. 13, '36. 3. *Gertrude*,<sup>6</sup> Apr. 16, '39, d. yg.  
 277. 4. *Henry P.*,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 18, 1840.  
 278. 5. *Edward*,<sup>6</sup> Nov. 25, 1843.  
 6. *Mary E.*,<sup>6</sup> b. also Nov. 25, 1843, died young.  
 279. 7. *James S.*,<sup>6</sup> July 8, 1847.

- 
109. 280. Abraham,<sup>4</sup> r. New York. Had,  
 281. i. A daughter,<sup>5</sup> m. David Selden, Esq., of N. Y., a wealthy merchant.  
 282. ii. William,<sup>5</sup> who resides in New York, and other sons.<sup>5</sup>

- 
112. 295. Silas,<sup>4</sup> r. Savannah, Ga., and Liverpool, Eng., had a family of 11 children, two of whom have r. in U. S. He was one of the most extensive cotton brokers and shipping merchants of his age. The first packet ship out of New York was named the Silas Richards.
-

113. 305. Diana,<sup>4</sup> the only surviving child of Capt. James Richards,<sup>3</sup> inherits the ancient homestead of her father and grandfather, at New Canaan, and resides upon it, a happy, useful, maiden lady: sprightly, sensible, unaffected and extensively informed; a real lady of the genuine old school. Like her brother Dr. James, she is eminent for strong common sense and excellent judgment; so much so that she is often chosen and importuned by contending parties to arbitrate points in dispute. She has been particularly helpful in making this compilation.

269. 306. Anna Smith,<sup>5</sup> was a daughter altogether worthy of her parents, and a bright ornament to the christian graces. At the age of 30, when I knew her, she had the religious attainments of a mother in Israel, and must have been mourned as such when called to her reward at the age of 46. "The previous death of her husband had devolved on her the care of eight children, whom she was assiduously striving to train for Heaven. Devoted to the service of Christ she was ever active and useful in his church, and endeared to a large circle of friends. Her sudden removal filled the hearts of many with poignant grief. Many fall as sudden, few as safe."—*Newark Daily Advertiser*.

"She had for 30 years," said her father, "given the most abundant proof that her piety was sincere. Very few were so conscientious, so consistent and uniform as she. Her meekness and gentleness, her humility and self-denial, told us of whose spirit she had drunk, and in whose steps she was treading. I have not a particle of doubt that she has gone to be with Christ."

She m. 1818, Aaron Beach, Esq., cashier of Newark Bank, who d. Nov. 9, 1841, at N. She d. Dec. 11, 1842. They had, at N.,

i. James Richards,<sup>6</sup> deceased.

307. ii. Caroline Amelia,<sup>6</sup> rs. in New York.

308. iii. Sarah Maria,<sup>6</sup> m. Gilbert Grant, deceased. iv. Anna,<sup>6</sup> deceased.

309. v. Henry Nathaniel,<sup>6</sup> rs. in New York.

310. vi. Edward Payson,<sup>6</sup> rs. New York.

311. vii. John Newton,<sup>6</sup> rs. at Atlanta, Georgia.

312. viii. Anna Smith,<sup>6</sup> m. — Jessup; rs. in New York.

313. ix. Margaret E.,<sup>6</sup> rs. in New York. x. Aaron,<sup>6</sup> deceased.

270. 314. Harriet Caroline,<sup>5</sup> m. Feb. 16, 1821, Anthony Dey, Esq., of N. York, who d. 1859. Mrs. D. rs. his widow at Hudson, N. J. Had,

315. i. Caroline Richards,<sup>6</sup> m. Howland Bill; rs. Peoria, Ill.

316. ii. James Richards,<sup>6</sup> rs. New York.

317. iii. Archibald Laidlie,<sup>6</sup> d. of yellow fever at New Orleans.

318. iv. Anna Gertrude,<sup>6</sup> m. John Codman of Boston.

319. v. Charlotte,<sup>6</sup> rs. New Jersey.

320. vi. Julia Norton,<sup>6</sup> m. Rev. Mr. French of Bergen, N. J.

321. vii. Josephine Elizabeth,<sup>6</sup> m. Dr. Nichols of Newark, N. J.

271. 322. Henry Smith,<sup>5</sup> Esq., A. M., grad. in 1823, at Nassau Hall, with the highest honors of his class. He studied law at Litchfield, Ct., under the direction of Judge Gould, then president of the law school in L.; was admitted to the New York bar in 1827, and d. July 5, 1846, at Poughkeepsie, deeply and universally lamented. He m. May, 1827, Margaret Smith Everton, dau. of the late Nicholas E., Esq., and niece of the late Gov. John Cotton Smith of Ct. She d. at Auburn,



- July 11, 1833; and he m. 2d, Feb. 1, '37, Mary Howe Givan, b. Nov. 8, 1819, at N. York, dau. of Hon. John G. of Dutchess Co., and the niece of his first wife. Had,
323. I. James Nicholas,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 24, 1827, at New York.  
 II. Henry Evertson,<sup>6</sup> b. May 29, 1830, drowned April 22, 1843, in Hudson River.
324. III. Robert Givan,<sup>6</sup> b. at Ednam, (?) N. Y., March 19, 1838; rs. N. Y.
325. IV. Agnes Arden,<sup>6</sup> b. at Poughkeepsie, Sept. 14, 1840, deceased.
326. V. Siene Thomas Chapane,<sup>6</sup> b. at P., Feb. 16, 1842; rs. N. Y.  
 VI. Anna Beach,<sup>6</sup> b. at P., April 2, 1844. (d.)
327. VII. Henry Smith,<sup>6</sup> b. at P., April, 1846; rs. New York.

272. 328. Edward Cowles,<sup>5</sup> Esq., m. Oct. 30, 1841, Emily Matilda Ferris, dau. of the late Benjamin F., Esq., of New York, and during the greater part of his public life he has resided in the city of New York, and for the last 25 years has occupied a commanding position among the honorable and *successful* merchants and real estate owners of the great metropolis. In size, figure and general bearing he greatly resembles his father. His kindness to those members of his family who have presented a claim upon his sympathies stands unrivalled; and his unwearied beneficence and prompt interference for their relief, and his liberal benefactions to other objects, entitle him to a distinguished place among those who have borne the name of Richards. No one of the race has exceeded him in the patronage of our enterprise.

273. 329. James,<sup>5</sup> D. D. and LL. D., prepared for col. at the polytechnic school at Chittenango, N. Y., under the care of the venerable Andrew Yates, D. D., entered Union Col. 1830, where he remained two years and then transferred his standing to Ham. Col., where he grad. A. B. in 1834, aged 18 years, and took A. M. in 1837. On leaving col. he entered the Theo. Sem. at Auburn, was licensed to preach by Cayuga Presbytery, April, 1836, and ordained at Aurora, July 19, 1837. In June, 1841, he was installed pastor of the Presb. ch. at Penn Yan. In Oct., 1847, he accepted a call from the 1st Presb. ch. of Morristown, N. J., where he was installed, Dec. 28, by the Presb. of Elizabethtown, the Rev. Dr. Magie delivering the following charge:

"You come, dear brother, to take part with us in the ministry of reconciliation. This is always an interesting event. Yet allow me to say, it is peculiarly so in relation to yourself. Many tender reminiscences are awakened by this transaction. In addition to the fact that you are now assuming the charge of one of our oldest and most important congregations, in a pulpit honored by the labors of eminent men, and on ground where the Lord has often made the place of his feet glorious, you occupy the post once so ably filled by your own venerated father. Your duties lie among the people to whom he consecrated the opening vigor of his nobly spent life. We shall expect you, as well from the name you bear as from the flock you feed, to set your mark of ministerial influence and usefulness high. You have had before you from your childhood one of the finest models of ministerial character.

It is now twenty-seven years since I took my place in this presbytery, at the feet of as noble a set of ministers as can be found in any section of the church of God. Griffin was here, towering up with his majestic frame, eagle eye, and all-subduing eloquence, above his compeers. Armstrong was here, with his penetrating mind, and his large, warm heart. Hillyer was here, a name never to be pronounced but with affection, with his mild temper and his gentlemanly deportment. Cook too, and Riggs, and Crane, were here, all of them good men and



true, and valiant for the Lord of Hosts. It was a bright constellation;—you may look far and will scarcely find their equals. But among all, I say it with the earnestness of thorough conviction, there is not one to whom my mind reverts with a deeper and more filial reverence than to James Richards. He was so wise, so judicious, so prudent. His counsel, in those days, was as if a man inquired at the oracle of God. Everywhere, in the pulpit, the lecture-room, the parlor, and the market-place, he was the same upright, dignified, consistent christian minister. Especially did his excellencies shine out as a member of our church judicatories. The amenity of his manners, the clearness of his reasoning, and the solidity of his judgment, gave him an influence which could not but be felt. I look back upon him with mingled feelings of love and veneration, and have only to wish that the son may be like the father;” &c.

Rev. James while at M., and only 34 years of age, received D. D. from Lafayette Col., Pa., and subsequently from a southern col. In April, 1851, he was presented with an unanimous call from the 2d Pres. ch. of New Orleans, which he declined. Having been released from his charge at M., after a pastorate of about four years, he accepted an invitation to the chair of Moral Philosophy and Belles-lettres in the Planters Col. of Miss., and entered upon the duties of his professorship June 6, 1853. Here he received the degree of LL. D. In the ensuing winter he was presented with two calls, one from the Presb. ch. in Baton Rouge, and the other from the 3d Presb. ch. in New Orleans. He accepted the latter, and was installed by the Presb. of La., April 16, 1854. The duties of this new field so impaired his health as to render a sea voyage necessary; and Feb. 7, 1855, he embarked for Europe, returned in the summer following, and took up his residence among the mountains of New England. He now resides in Litchfield, Ct., as the proprietor and superintendent of the Elm Park Collegiate Institute for Boys, and the acting pastor of the Independent Congl. ch. of Northfield, in L. In a late visit at N., I found evidence of his usefulness, and a high appreciation of him and his ministry. Like his father he is reserved in his contributions to the press. But of his learning and eminence as a preacher we find ample endorsement, not only in the high stations to which he has been called, but in the notices of him by literary men. For one, the celebrated writer and speaker, Lovell, author of so many series of school orators, &c., thus speaks of him in the Greensborough Times, of N. C., in August last:

“The individual who occupied the pulpit was a man of middle age, fine and intellectual looking, and though somewhat more easy in his style of dress than most of our northern clergymen—who are remarkably stiff in their appearance, and sometimes more remarkably dull in their not too short sermons—yet there was that about this gentleman which gave me to expect something original. I was not disappointed—his subject was the truth of the Gospel;—it is rarely I have listened to a finer discourse—he possessed wonderful oratorical powers, his logical abilities were equally astonishing—he not only made his points clear to his own mind but had the happy art of making his hearers fully comprehend them.

“He was a deep observer, and he looked  
Quite through the deeds of men.”

I listened to this brilliant mind with deep attention; he won me to him—his fascination was complete, his voice charmed my sense of hearing as he poured thought after thought out, meeting this and that point, clearing all obstacles that might arise, and sailing onward with an intellectual freedom that few scholars possess. His effort was a masterly one, and I shall always remember it, both as an intellectual and spiritual treat. I learned after church he was the Rev. Dr. R——, formerly pastor over a congregational church at New Orleans, which he left a few years ago on account of ill health.”

Other testimonials, equally flattering, might be added, but the above will suffice to show that talents are hereditary; and although all minds are in all respects created essentially alike, yet in size and susceptibility of culture they differ as much as the Appalachian mountains do from the boulders of the valley. This difference might be preserved, if young men and maidens would study and obey physical laws and consult genealogies.

Dr. James,<sup>5</sup> m. Aug. 25, 1836, Elizabeth Beals, 5th dau. of Thomas B., Esq., of Canandaigua, N. Y., who d. at Penn Yan, June 13, 1846, in the hope of a blissful immortality. He m. 2d, Nov. 16, '47, Sarah Wisner, dau. of Henry A. Wisner of P. Y., and niece of Rev. Dr. W., late pastor of Old South Ch., Boston; and 3d, July 26, '57, Mrs. Helen L. Franklin, a descendant of the Lawrence family of Flushing, L. I. Had,

330. I. James,<sup>6</sup> b. March 7, 1839, at Aurora; rs. a lawyer in New York.

331. II. John Morgan,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 16, 1841, at A.; rs. a merchant in N. Y.

332. III. Caroline Cowles,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 21, 1842, at Penn Yan, and now member of the female seminary in Canandaigua.

333. IV. Anna Beach,<sup>6</sup> b. June 30, 1845, now member of do. in do.

334. V. Elizabeth,<sup>6</sup> by 2d wife, b. Dec. 27, 1848, at Morristown, and now at school in Bethlehem, Pa.

VI. Julia Dey,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 6, 1850, at M., d. 1854, at Penn Yan.

## CHAPT. XII.

## CHARLES RICHARDS.

Charles Richards,<sup>1</sup> of Marblehead, and afterwards of Lunenburg, was born on the banks of the Tweed, in Scotland. When a young man he came to New England, and in Boston met and married a very beautiful young woman by the name of "Margaret," alias "Janet," alias "Jane" Mitchell, who was born on the opposite bank of the Tweed. He must have been a susceptible youth; and her beauty, to have attracted 3000 miles off, far superior to that of modern belles, stupefied in the ball-room, and sentimentalized by novel reading, and the morality of the theatre.

After their marriage they resided first at Marblehead, next at Wenham, and afterwards at Groton and Lunenburg. They had,

2. i. John,<sup>2</sup> b. Jan. 13, 1729-30, at Marblehead; was he a captain in the army of the revolution, and did he settle in Winslow, Me.?
  3. ii. Margaret,<sup>2</sup> b. June 24, 1732, at Wenham, d. 1752, at W.
  13. 4. iii. Charles,<sup>2</sup> Lt., b. May 27, 1735, at W.; m. Anna Craig.
  22. 5. iv. Mitchell,<sup>2</sup> b. Oct. 7, 1737, at W.; m. Esther —.
  6. v. Edward,<sup>2</sup> b. Aug. 25, 1740, recorded at Lunenburg; m. Mary —; r. King's Bridge, Lun. and Shirley, and had 12 children. (See Book of Lockes.)
  7. vi. Elizabeth,<sup>2</sup> b. Feb. 22, 1742-43, at Groton.
  8. vii. Moses,<sup>2</sup> May 24, 1745, at G.
  9. viii. Eleanor,<sup>2</sup> b. April 26, 1748, at G.
  29. 10. ix. Lurana,<sup>2</sup> b. Sept. 15, 1750, at G., m. a gentleman from London.
  11. x. Abigail,<sup>2</sup> who m. Charles Perrin of Boston.
  12. xi. Penelope,<sup>2</sup> who m. Mr. — Edson; r. Springfield, Vt.
- 
4. 13. Charles,<sup>2</sup> Lt., served as such in the revolutionary war; m. Anna Craig, and resided in Groton, from whence he probably removed about 1762 to Rockingham, Vt., and 1786 to Townsend, Mass. Had,
    14. i. Charles,<sup>3</sup> b. Sept. 5, 1757. ii. Mary,<sup>3</sup> b. Aug. 20, 1759.
    16. iii. Daniel,<sup>3</sup> b. Aug. 23, 1761.
  30. 17. iv. Edward,<sup>3</sup> b. Oct. 4, 1763, at Rockingham, Vt.; m. Eunice Locke.
    18. v. Perrin.<sup>3</sup> vi. Sarah.<sup>3</sup>
    20. vii. Betsey,<sup>3</sup> b. ab. 1770, m. — Wallace.
    21. viii. Moses.<sup>3</sup> ix. Anna,<sup>3</sup> who died young.
- 
5. 22. Mitchell,<sup>2</sup> m. Esther —, and resided in Groton. Had,
    23. i. John,<sup>3</sup> b. Sept. 18, 1762.
    24. ii. Mitchell,<sup>3</sup> b. June 19, 1764.
    25. iii. Jonas,<sup>3</sup> b. May 4, 1768, at Lunenburg.
    26. iv. Esther,<sup>3</sup> b. March 11, 1773, at L.
    27. v. Elizabeth,<sup>3</sup> b. May 28, 1775, at L.
    28. vi. Martha,<sup>3</sup> b. Jan. 27, 1780.
-

10. 29. Lurana,<sup>2</sup> inherited her mother's beauty, which, from *description*, could attract 3000 miles; for a gentleman of London, having been betrothed to a beautiful lady, and discarded for an old English lord, hearing a description of it as surpassing that of his jilt, yet bearing the same name, crossed the ocean, found Lurana restored, and took her home to England.
- 
17. 30. Edward,<sup>3</sup> resided as a farmer at Townsend, Mass.; Rockingham, Vt.; Charlestown, N. H., and Perry, N. Y., where he died aged nearly 90. He m. Jan. 1, 1787, Eunice Locke of Townsend, Mass., who d. at Gill, Mass., March 6, 1846, aged 83 years. They had,
31. I. Eunice,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 15, 1787, m. 1811, James Blake; 2d, 1833, Uriah Gilson; rs. Unity, N. H.
42. 32. II. John Locke,<sup>4</sup> b. April 14, 1789, m. March 10, 1813, Abigail Gilman.
33. III. Nancy,<sup>4</sup> b. May 13, 1791, m. March 19, 1812, Samuel B. Spear; rs. Townsend, Mass.
37. 34. IV. Urania Barrett,<sup>4</sup> b. March 8, 1794, m. Ira Stoughton.
35. V. Edward,<sup>4</sup> b. 1796, m. Feb. 14, 1820, Sally Densmore; rs. Rochester, N. Y.
36. VI. Perrin Nelson,<sup>4</sup> b. May 16, 1799, m. Oct. 16, 1822, Emily Griswold; rs. Sunderland, Mass.
- 
34. 37. Urania Barrett,<sup>4</sup> m. Sept. 24, 1819, Ira Stoughton; rs. Gill, Mass. Had,
38. I. Urania Locke,<sup>5</sup> b. Nov. 30, 1820, m. June 10, 1847, Benjamin Davis Bailey, who rs. a druggist and merchant at Providence, R. I.; has *Fanny Stoughton*,<sup>6</sup> b. May 24, '51.
40. II. Eunice Lucretia,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 5, 1823; rs. Providence.
41. III. Frances Sophia,<sup>5</sup> b. June 25, 1830, m. Feb. 23, '57, Henry Lee Pratt, trader; rs. Greenfield, Mass.
- 
32. 42. John Locke,<sup>4</sup> m. March 10, 1813, Abigail Gilman of Unity, N. H.; rs. Marietta, O. Had,
- I. John Locke,<sup>5</sup> b. April 23, 1815, m. March 10, 1850, Ellen Maria Hibbard, b. Oct. 11, 1830, dau. of Asa Hibbard of Concord, Vt., by wife Charlotte Wallace, b. Aug. 1, 1805, dau. of Betsey Richards, (No. 20); rs. a watch-dealer and broker in Boston; had,
1. *Mary Florilla*,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 25, 1852.
- II. Urania S.,<sup>5</sup> b. Nov. 20, 1819, d. July 29, 1858, s. p., m. George H. Wells.
- III. Edward G.,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 27, 1817, d. unnm. Aug. 22, 1829.
- IV. Luman,<sup>5</sup> b. July 28, 1822, d. July 31, 1843, unnm.
- V. Anna,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 16, 1829, d. Jan. 24, 1833.



*Received too late for insertion in order.*

- Chapt. II. No. 123, p. 28, Noah Richards,<sup>5</sup> d. in Va., aged 80 years; m. 1st, Abigail Reynolds of Waterbury, Ct., who d. Sept. 1773, at Watertown, Ct.; 2d, Sarah Norton, dau. of Jonathan N. of Norfolk, Ct., who d. at W., 1777; and 3d, Hannah Parmley, from Litchfield, who d. at W., 1781. Had, at W.,
2. I. Gideon,<sup>6</sup> (by 1st wife,) d. at Akron, O., aged 80 years, m. Hetty Hungerford; had children.
  6. 3. II. Timothy,<sup>6</sup> (by 2d wife,) b. Aug. 1776, m. Betsey Hickock.
  12. 4. III. Joel Parmley,<sup>6</sup> (by 2d wife,) b. 1781, d. 1860, m. Polly Warren.
  5. IV. Abigail,<sup>6</sup> (by 2d wife,) m. Samuel N. Copley; r. and d. at Goshen; had, 1. *Samuel P.*,<sup>7</sup> who d. at Watertown, Oct. 1842, aged 29 years. 2. *Abigail*,<sup>7</sup> m. — Wetmore; rs. Litchfield.
- 
3. 6. Timothy,<sup>6</sup> m. Betsey Hickock, who d. at Watertown, July, 1826, aged 43; and 2d, Sally Dailey; rs. a farmer at W., and now in his 85th year "works every day"; had at W.,
  7. I. Eli H.,<sup>7</sup> b. 1806, formerly r. at New Haven, Ct., and Richmond, Va., and about 1840, rm. to Cedar Key, Fla.; engaged "in mercantile shipping, lumber business, and cotton speculation, was the first P. M. of the island"; m. — Munson of Richmond, (d.) had a child; rs. Cedar Key.
  8. II. Norton N.,<sup>7</sup> b. 1809, d. Sept. 1836, at Cleveland, O.; m. Harriet C. Daniels of Chester, Ct. (d.) had, 1. *Norton*,<sup>8</sup> d. '36, at Schenectady. 2. *Sarah Matilda*,<sup>8</sup> d. '48, aged 15 years.
  - III. Sarah Norton,<sup>7</sup> b. 1811, d. unm. 1829.
  9. IV. Henry B.,<sup>7</sup> b. June, 1814; rs. at Wolcottville, Ct., as agent for the Naugatuck R. R., and the Adams express; was formerly P. M. under Pres. Fillmore, and judge of probate two successive terms for Torrington district; m. at Hartford, Mar. 26, '42, Elizabeth A. Worden, dau. of Dea. John W. of Berk. Co., Mass., from R. I.; had, 1. *Grace Louisa*,<sup>8</sup> April, '48, at Wolcottville, Ct., d. Sept. 1849. 2. *Harry Norton*,<sup>8</sup> Aug. '53.
  10. V. William,<sup>7</sup> b. 1817, settled first at Cleveland, O., served years as dep. sheriff and recorder for Cuyahoga Co., and as clerk in U. S. department of the interior during Pres. Fillmore's administration; m. Lonese M. Marston, dau. of Dr. John S. M. of Elyria, O., who d. at C., 1845; and 2d, Sarah A. Murphy, dau. of Dr. Robert M. of Westmoreland, Va.; rs. Montgomery Co., Md.
  11. VI. George,<sup>7</sup> b. 1823; rs. a farmer in his native place, Watertown.
- 
4. 12. Joel P.,<sup>6</sup> m. Polly Warren; r. Watertown. Had,
    - I. Hannah,<sup>7</sup> b. 1806, d. unm. 1825.
    - II. Emeline,<sup>7</sup> b. 1808, d. 1833.
- 
- Chapt. II. No. 125, p. 28, Obadiah,<sup>6</sup> m. Margaret Hickok; r. and d. at Waterbury. Had,
- I. Timothy,<sup>7</sup> d. at sea.
  - II. Asa,<sup>7</sup> d. in New York.

GRADUATES.

HARVARD UNIVERSITY, MASS.

Ch. VI.	Sect. I.	No. 9.	Joseph, A. B.	1721.
Ch. VI.	Sect. II.	No. 284.	John Holbrook, A. B., M. D.	1822.
			Francis Gardiner, A. B.	1853.
Ch. VI.	Sect. II.	No. 685.	William Whiting, A. B.	1855.
Ch. VI.	Sect. II.	No. 694.	Eben, A. B.	1857.
Ch. IV.		No. 320.	James Bardwell, (honorary) A. M.	1856.

YALE COLLEGE, CONN.

Ch. II.		No. 65.	Aaron, A. B.	1743.
			John, A. B.	1745.
			John, A. B.	1757.
			Guido, A. B.	1807.
Ch. VI.	Sect. I.	No. 98½.	Frederick, A. B.	1814.
Ch. II.		No. 311.	John, A. B.,	1821.
			Robert Kerr, A. B.	1827.
Ch. V.		No. 448.	George, A. B.	1840.
			Samuel Thomas, A. B.	1846.
Ch. V.		No. 409.	Charles Augustus Lewis, A. B., M. D.	1849.
Ch. V.		No. 398.	William Haughton, A. B.	1850.
Ch. V.		No. 413.	Channing, A. B.	1858.
Ch. V.		No. 408.	Wolcott, M. D.	1825.
Ch. XI.		No. 145.	Lewis, M. D.	1855.
			James Austin, M. D. (Amh.)	1858.
			Robert Henry, (Law)	1857.
			Selden Silliman, (Philos.)	1857.

DARTMOUTH COLLEGE, N. H.

Ch. II.		No. 179.	Elijah, A. B.	1799.
Ch. IX.		No. 53.	John, A. B.	1809.
Ch. IV.		No. 422.	Cyrus Smith, A. B.	1835.
Ch. IV.		No. 423.	Jonas DeForest, A. B.	1836.
Ch. II.		No. 517.	John, A. B.	1851.
Ch. IV.		No. 461.	Chandler, A. B.	1855.
Ch. VI.	Sect. II.	No. 322.	Josiah, M. D.	1815.

WILLIAMS COLLEGE, MASS.

Ch. IV.		No. 208.	James, A. B.	1809.
Ch. IV.		No. 211.	William, A. B.	1819.
			John, A. B.	1831.
Ch. II.		No. 319.	William Mason, A. B.	1832.
			Zalmon, A. B.	1836.
			John, A. B.	1855.

BROWN UNIVERSITY, R. I.

Ch. V.		No. 269.	George Hallam, A. B.	1809.
Ch. IV.		No. 251.	Jacob, A. B.	1824.

Ch. VI.	Sect. II.	No. 595.	William Coolidge, A. B.	1837.
Ch. VI.	Sect. I.	No. 224.	Samuel, A. B.	1838.
			William, (honorary) LL. D.	1793.

## AMHERST COLLEGE, MASS.

Ch. IV.		No. 213.	Austin, A. B.	1824.
Ch. IV.		No. 136.	William, A. B.	1828.

## BOWDOIN COLLEGE, ME.

Ch. IV.		No. 310.	Lemuel, M. D.	1840.
Ch. IX.		No. 39.	John Almond, M. D.	1854.

## NASSAU HALL, N. J.

			Benjamin W., A. B.,	1815.
Ch. XI.		No. 322.	Henry S., A. B.	1823.
Ch. II.		No. 461.	William A., A. B.	1824.
			Thomas H., A. B.	1832.
			Samuel P., A. B.	1833.
			Elijah J., A. B.	1834.
			Jonathan Davies, A. B.	1848.

## UNION COLLEGE, N. Y.

			Joseph W., M. D.	1823.
			Benjamin, M. D.	1835.
Ch. XI.		No. 164.	Charles R., A. B.	1839.
Ch. II.		No. 560.	George, A. B.	1840.
Ch. XI.		No. 173.	Charles, A. B.	1841.
Ch. II.		No. 562.	Samuel Thomas, A. B.	1844.
			Albert, A. B.	1850.
Ch. XI.		No. 273.	James, (Univer. course) A. B., Ham. Col.	1834.
Ch. II.		No. 553.	Salmon, (do.) M. D.	1849.

## GAMBIER COLLEGE, OHIO.

Ch. V.		No. 348.	William, A. B.	
--------	--	----------	----------------	--

## HENRY AND EMERY COLLEGE, VA.

Ch. VI.	Sect. II.	No. 568.	William Coolidge, A. B.	1850.
---------	-----------	----------	-------------------------	-------

## MEDICAL COLLEGE, NEW YORK.

Ch. IV.		No. 325.	James F., M. D.	1859.
---------	--	----------	-----------------	-------

## HAMILTON UNIVERSITY, N. Y.

Ch. IX.		No. 58.	Humphrey, A. B.	1838.
---------	--	---------	-----------------	-------

## INDEX.

A.		Brookfield, 74, 159, 160, 167, 168	Darien, Ct., 202, 204, 206, 207
Abbeville, S. C.,	36	Brunswick, Me., 156, 189	Dayton, O., 96
Abington, 75, 76, 79, 85		Buffalo, N. Y., 102	Deerfield, 38, 56
Akron, O., 59, 114		Burrillville, R. I., 120	Dedham, 14, 34, 105, 106, 107, 108,
Albany, N. Y., 166, 174, 182		Burlington, Ct., 38, 55	109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115,
Alton, N. H., 189, 197		Burns, Mich., 64	117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 123, 124,
Amesbury, 185			125, 128, 129, 131, 133, 135, 136,
Andover, 75, 85			137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 151, 153,
Anoca, Min., 114			154, 160, 161
Appleton, Me., 192		C.	
Ashford, Ct., 110, 114, 120, 138, 167		Cambridge, 19, 68, 101, 105, 125, 144,	Denmark, N. Y., 79
Ashtabula County, O., 33			Derby, Vt., 88
Atkinson, N. H., 184, 186, 187, 189		Camden, Me., 157, 185, 187, 190, 191,	Dexter, Me., 155
Atlanta, Ga., 220			Dodge Co., Min., 193
Attleborough, 109, 112, 113, 119		Canaan, Ct., 30, 31	Dorchester, 3, 6, 13, 82, 108, 112, 130,
Auburn, O., 58, 59		Canaan, N. Y., 117	133, 140
Auburn, N. Y., 63, 209		Canton, 109, 120, 130, 131	Dover, N. H., 185, 188
Augusta, Me., 142, 192		Canton, Ct., 35, 167	Dover, 110, 115, 120, 121, 128, 129,
Augusta, Ill., 37		Canterbury, Ct., 14	134, 137, 138, 139, 141, 160, 161
Aurora, Me., 122		Canandaigua, N. Y., 33, 96	Dresden, Me., 88
Aurora, N. Y., 221		Cape Elizabeth, Me., 181	Dubuque, Iowa, 14, 44
Austinburg, O., 42		Cazenovia, N. Y., 42	Dublin, N. H., 169
Avon, Ct., 36		Cedar Key, Fla., 226	Dudley, 167
		Ceylon, E. I., 83	Durham, N. H., 148
		Centerville, La., 178	Durham Me., 181, 182
		Charleston, Me., 194, 197	Duxbury, 14, 71, 73, 74, 76
		Charleston, S. C., 60	
B.		Charlestown, 112, 155, 195	E.
Bakers' Corners, Ind., 61, 63		Charlestown, N. H., 91, 225	Easton, 141, 142
Barnstable, 13		Chardon, O., 58, 59	East Haven, Ct., 176
Baltimore, Md., 142, 151		Charlton, N. Y., 207	Egremont, 44
Bangor, Me., 197		Chelsea, 87	Elbridge, N. Y., 62, 63, 66
Bashi, Ala., 79		Chelmsford, 16	Elizabethtown, N. J., 29, 39, 174
Baton Rouge, La., 166		Cheshire, Ct., 99	Ellsworth, Me., 122
Bellingham, 161		Chester, N. J., 14	Ellsworth, Ct., 46
Belvidere, Ill., 57, 166		Chester Factory, 46	Elmira, N. Y., 131
Benton, N. Y., 89		Chester, N. H., 121, 189	Enfield, 74, 76, 81, 154, 159
Bentonsport, 81		Chester, Vt., 91	Exeter, N. Y., 95
Berlin, Ct., 32		China, Me., 78	
Berlin, Wis., 45, 56		Chicago, Ill., 120, 135, 136, 149, 160	
Bergen, N. J., 220		Chichester, N. H., 187, 189	
Bermuda Isles, 174		Cincinnati, O., 102, 133, 140	
Billerica, 149		Cincinnati, N. Y., 60	F.
Blandford, 33, 46		Clarksville, N. Y., 63	Fairhaven, Vt., 135
Bloomfield, East, N. Y., 204		Clark's Hill, Ind., 62, 63	Fairfax, Vt., 42
Boggs' Run, Va., 146		Claremont, N. H., 108, 114, 155	Falmouth, Me., 181
Boston, 4, 6, 13, 14, 16, 17, 18, 34, 42,		Climax, Mich., 116	Farmington, Ct., 21, 25, 29, 30, 31,
46, 59, 75, 78, 81, 82, 84, 95, 101,		Cleveland, O., 98, 226	36, 37, 39, 55
102, 103, 110, 111, 116, 117, 118,		Cohasset, 132	Farmington, N. H., 197
119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 131, 132,		Colchester, Ct., 100	Farm Ridge, Ill., 42
133, 135, 136, 140, 141, 142, 143,		Colehairne, 130	Fayette, Me., 141, 142
144, 146, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152,		Columbia, N. J., 29, 35, 47, 49	Fiskville, R. I., 149
153, 154, 155, 157, 158, 159, 161,		Columbia, N. Y., 32, 61, 63	Fiskdale, 150
162, 164, 181, 182, 183, 206, 220,		Columbus, Miss., 146	Fitchville, O., 176
224, 225		Concord, 141	Flanders, N. J., 29
Bowdoinham, Me., 88		Concord, N. H., 114, 197	Footville, Wis., 45
Boxford, 149		Compo, Ct., 293	Fort Dodge, Iowa, 61
Bradford, Vt., 43		Compton, 42	Fort Madison, Iowa, 81
Braintree, Vt., 121		Cornwall, Ct., 46	Foxborough, 126
Braintree, 78, 115		Council Bluffs, Iowa, 76	Fox Island, Me., 191
Bremen, Me., 87		Cunnington, 75, 76, 78, 80, 160	Framingham, 108, 120, 165, 167
Brighton, 134		Cuyahoga Rapids, O., 45	Francetown, N. H., 86, 110, 121, 142
Bristol, Ct., 39, 41, 55, 57, 58, 139			Franklin, 161
Bristol, Me., 75, 78, 82, 83, 185, 187,			Franklin, La., 177, 178
191, 192, 197			Fredericktown, O., 64
Bristol, O., 55		D.	Fundersbush, N. Y., 45
Bridgeport, Pa., 145		Dalton, 166	
Bridgewater, N. E. and W., 72, 73,		Danbury, Ct., 203	G.
74, 76, 77, 80, 86, 100, 142, 161		Danville, Me., 181	Galesburg, Ill., 46
Brookline, 130, 143, 157		Danville, N. H., 187	Galway, N. Y., 202, 207, 208
Brooklyn, Ct. ? or N. Y., 99		Danvers, 147, 195, 197	
Brooklyn, N. Y., 45, 46, 57, 59, 60,		Dartford, Wis., 59	
103, 157, 176, 203, 206, 207		Dartmouth, 143	



- Gardiner, Me., 141, 142  
Georgetown, O., 49  
Gill, 38, 55, 225  
Glens Falls, N. Y., 56, 57, 60, 61  
Goffstown, N. H., 185, 186, 189  
Goshen, Ct., 27, 32, 45, 46, 60, 226  
Grand Rapids, Mich., 47  
Granger, O., 89  
Granville, O., 101  
Grafton, 147  
Grafton, N. H., 194  
Great Barrington, 28  
Great Falls, N. H., 190, 192  
Great Salt Lake City, U. T., 168, 169  
Green Bay, Wis., 99  
Greenfield, 225  
Greenwich, 76  
Greenwich, Ct., 204  
Groton, 224  
Grundy Co., O., 193  
Guildford, Ct., 27
- H.
- Haddam, E., Ct., 96  
Hallowell, Me., 78, 185, 187, 190  
Hamden, Ct., 176, 179  
Hamilton, N. Y., 55  
Hampstead, N. H., 187, 189  
Hanover, N. H., 50, 92  
Hartford, Ct., 14, 19, 20, 22, 23, 25, 26, 38, 42, 45, 46, 50, 59, 68, 97, 138, 139  
Hartford, Vt., 42, 89, 90  
Hartford, Wis., 59  
Hartford, Me., 193  
Hartland, Ct., 46  
Harwinton, Ct., 32  
Hardwick, 134  
Hardin Co., O., 193  
Harrisburgh, N. Y., 76, 78, 79  
Harlemville, N. Y., 85  
Harpersville, Ala., 146  
Haverhill, 183, 185  
Hillsborough, 117  
Hingham, 14, 156, 157, 169, 170  
Hinckley, O., 89  
Hinsdale, 166  
Holliston, 149  
Honolulu, Sand. Islands, 92, 97  
Hope, Me., 78, 82  
Hopefield, Ark., 66  
Hopkinton, 168  
Hudson, N. J., 220  
Hyde Park, Vt., 131, 155
- I.
- Independence, Iowa, 97  
Ipswich, 183  
Isleboro, Me., 78
- J.
- Jacksonville, Ill., 36  
Jacksonville, Fla., 161  
Jefferson, O., 79, 145  
Jersey City, N. J., 120  
Johnson, Vt., 142, 189  
Joliet, Ill., 136  
Jonesville, Mich., 168  
Jordan, N. Y., 63, 64
- K.
- Keene, N. H., 150, 183  
Kennebunk, Me., 88  
Keokuk, Iowa, 44  
Killingly, Ct., 88, 128, 159  
Kingston, N. Y., 208
- L.
- Lacrosse, Wis., 87  
Lancaster, 117  
Lansing, N. Y., 47  
Laporte, Ind., 44  
Lawrence, 156, 159, 188, 197  
Lauramie, Ind., 62, 65  
Lebanon, Ct., 208  
Lebanon, N. H., 42  
Lebanon, Me., 193  
Lempster, N. H., 155  
Letter B., Me., 193  
Lenox, 32, 166  
Lewishorough, N. Y., 203  
Lexington, Ky., 35  
Lexington, 149  
Liberty, Me., 78  
Lima, N. Y., 63  
Lincoln, 190  
Lincolnville, Me., 185, 192  
Litchfield, Ct., 222, 226  
Livermore, Me., 141, 142, 193, 194  
Liverpool, Eng., 219  
Lockport, Ill., 136  
Lockport, N. Y., 44  
Lord's Bridge, Ct., 145  
Louisville, Ky., 156  
Lowville, N. Y., 32, 79  
Lowell, 132, 142, 187  
Lunenburg, 224  
Lyme, Ct., 24, 97  
Lynn, 147, 157, 163, 164, 165  
Lyons, N. Y., 98  
Lysander, N. Y., 32, 62, 63
- M.
- Macomb, Ill., 37  
Madison, N. J., 29, 36  
Manchester, N. H., 114, 121, 147, 189  
Manchester, N. J., 115  
Mansfield, 124  
Marietta, O., 100, 225  
Marblehead, 224  
Maumee, O., 206  
Mechanicville, N. Y., 50  
Medfield, 156, 161  
Medway, 111, 152, 154, 161  
Melrose, 118  
Meriden, N. H., 90  
Meredith, N. Y., 95  
Mexico, N. Y., 36  
Middlesex, Ct., 200, 201, 202  
Middleton, N. H., 188, 193  
Middletown, Ct., 45, 99, 179  
Middlebury, Vt., 99  
Middleborough, 74  
Mile Strip, Me., 185  
Milford, Ct., 20, 176  
Milton, 128, 159  
Milton, N. Y., 204, 205  
Milton, Vt., 190  
Minot, Me., 186  
Mobile, Ala., 146, 195  
Moline, Ill., 83  
Mokence, Ill., 62, 64, 65  
Monroe, Ct., 202  
Monroe, O., 59  
Montville, Ct., 97  
Montgomery Co., Md., 226  
Monticello, Ga., 146  
Moravia, N. Y., 62  
Morristown, N. J., 209, 221  
Morrsville, N. Y., 60  
Mount Vernon, Me., 190
- N.
- Nashville, Tenn., 141  
Nashua, N. H., 86, 110, 142, 147  
Natchez, Miss., 36
- Natick, 167, 168  
Needham, 115, 134, 139, 148, 160  
Neponset, 140, 149, 183  
Newark, N. J., 20, 22, 24, 29, 36, 47, 49, 156, 209, 220  
Newington, Ct., 26, 30, 31, 32, 45, 46, 59  
Newbern, N. C., 34  
Newton, 99, 107, 110, 119, 128, 180, 133, 134, 145, 146, 148  
Newport, R. I., 99  
Newport, N. H., 114, 121  
Newbury, 184, 185  
Newburyport, 181, 182  
New Britain, Ct., 36  
New Bedford, 141  
New Boston, N. H., 142, 147  
Newcastle, Me., 192  
New Canaan, Ct., 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 208, 220  
New Durham, N. H., 187  
New Haven, Ct., 21, 85, 175, 176, 177, 179, 205, 207, 226  
New London, Ct., 16, 17, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104  
New York, N. Y., 28, 29, 32, 42, 43, 44, 46, 49, 50, 56, 80, 85, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 115, 120, 120, 132, 135, 136, 138, 139, 144, 156, 157, 171, 172, 173, 174, 177, 183, 190, 202, 203, 205, 206, 207, 208, 219, 220, 221, 223  
New Hartford, Ct., 23, 26, 27, 30, 36, 38, 39, 49, 50, 56  
New Orleans, La., 35, 90, 100, 114, 139, 155, 222  
Noank, Ct., 97  
Norton, O., 43, 44, 58  
Norfolk, Ct., 25, 31, 32, 43, 44, 59  
Norwich, Ct., 14, 96, 98  
Norwich, Vt., 88, 89, 90, 92  
North Haven, Ct., 46  
Norridgewock, Me., 187, 190  
Norwalk, Ct., 68, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 205, 206, 208
- O.
- Oak Dale, Wis., 57  
Oneco, Ill., 62  
Onondaga, Co., N. Y., 32  
Orange, 139, 175  
Orange, N. J., 47  
Orford, Vt., 43  
Oshkosh, Wis., 58  
Oswego Co., N. Y., 45  
Otis, 45  
Ottawa, Ill., 32  
Oxford, Me., 188, 189, 193, 194
- P.
- Paris, France, 34, 136  
Paris, S., Me., 188, 194  
Payson, Ill., 36  
Pendleton, N. Y., 44  
Penn Yan, N. Y., 221  
Peoria, Ill., 177, 220  
Perry, N. Y., 225  
Petersham, 108  
Philadelphia, Pa., 85, 135, 150, 176  
Piermont, N. H., 30, 42, 43  
Pittsfield, 166  
Pittston, Pa., 55  
Pittston, Me., 82  
Plainfield, 77, 79, 80, 83, 85  
Plymouth, 14, 71, 93  
Portland, Me., 118, 121, 122, 181  
Portsmouth, N. H., 118, 193  
Potsdam, N. Y., 42  
Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 220

Pownal, Me.,	182	Savannah, Ga.,	131, 219	W.	
Prairie Du Chien, Wis.,	207	Schroon Lake, N. Y.,	38	Wakeman, O.,	205
Preston, N. Y.,	55	Scipio, Mich.,	168	Wakefield, N. H.,	187, 188, 190
Princeton,	108	Scituate,	71, 73, 74, 75, 112	Wales, N. Y.,	90
Princeton, Ill.,	43, 58	Sears Mount, Me.,	192	Walpole,	110, 129, 154
Providence, R. I.,	99, 110, 113, 115, 117, 147, 168, 225	Sharon,	115, 116, 119, 124, 126, 130, 131, 143, 144, 145	Walton, N. Y.,	203, 205
		Sherborn,	116	Wardsborough, Vt.,	111
Q.		Shirley,	117, 224	Warren, N. Y.,	32
Quincy,	156	Short Crack, Va.,	145	Warren, R. I.,	144
		Shrewsbury,	120, 169	Warren, Me.,	75
		Siloam Hollow, N. Y.,	32	Warrensburg, N. Y.,	57, 61
		Somerville,	121	Warwick	127, 138, 140
		Sonora, Mex.,	35	Washington, Ct.,	102, 103
R.		Southington, Ct.,	25, 29	Washington, N. H.,	138, 155, 156
Racine, Wis.,	37	Southborough,	165, 166, 167	Washington, Me.,	191
Rahway, N. J.,	28, 29, 49	South East, N. Y.,	201, 204	Waterbury, Ct.,	21, 22, 23, 24, 27, 28, 33, 34, 46, 226
Randolph,	74, 76	Spencer,	148, 168	Water Proof, La.,	36
Reading, S.,	142	Springfield, Vt.,	35, 224	Waterville, N. Y.,	77
Red Bluff, Cal.,	62	Springfield,	50, 53, 183	Waterford, Ct.,	95, 97, 98, 101
Rehoboth,	123	Stamford, Ct.,	199, 200, 207	Watertown, Me.,	145, 147, 149
Richland, N. Y.,	32, 45, 60	Stephenson, N. Y.,	96	Watertown, N. Y.,	201
Richmond, Va.,	63	Stetson, Me.,	88	Watertown, Ct.,	226
Richmond,	142, 226	Stow,	107	Watertown, Wis.,	166
Ridgebury, Ct.,	165, 166, 169	Stoughton,	74, 76, 126, 143	Waukegan, Ill.,	33
Ridgefield, Ct.,	202, 203	Strafford, N. H.,	43	Wayzetta, Min.,	168
Ridgefield, Ct.,	202, 203, 208	Stratfield, Ct.,	202	Weathersfield, Vt.,	91
Riga, N. Y.,	166	Stratford, Ct.,	202	Wethersfield, Ct.,	26, 30, 31, 32, 45
Rindge, N. H.,	147	Strawberry Point, Iowa,	60	Wellington, Me.,	124
Ripon, Wis.,	58	Strong, Me.,	141, 182	Wenham,	224
Rochester, N. H.,	184, 185, 187, 188, 192	Sturbridge,	150, 167, 168	Westborough,	169
Rochester, N. Y.,	33, 120, 203, 225	Sudbury,	137, 138	Westminster, Vt.,	33, 35, 46
Rockingham, Vt.,	224, 225	Sunderland,	225	Westmoreland, N. H.,	31
Rock Island, Ill.,	50	Sutton,	117, 169	West Haven, Ct.,	175, 176, 177, 178, 179
Rockland, Me.,	83	Sutton, N. H.,	115	Westport, Ct.,	203, 219
Rockport, Me.,	157			West Farms, N. Y.,	206
Romè, N. Y.,	45	T.		Westfield, Ct.,	45, 58
Rosemont, Ill.,	166	Talbotton, Ga.,	79	Weymouth, 3, 14, 19, 71, 72, 73, 75, 78, 81, 82, 86, 87	
Ross Co., O.,	193	Tariffville, Ct.,	76	Wheeling, Va.,	145
Rowley,	14, 182, 183	Taunton,	147, 154	Whitefield, Me.,	192
Roxbury,	102, 119, 120, 122, 123, 124, 126, 127, 130, 131, 132, 134, 139, 140, 141, 143, 148, 149, 151, 152, 156, 160, 161, 195	Templeton,	75	Whitehall, N. Y.,	135
Royal Oak, Mich.,	36	Terryville, Ct.,	60	Wilton, Ct.,	208
Rumford, Me.,	130	Thompson, Ct.,	88	Windham, Ct.,	14
Butland, Vt.,	108	Thornton, N. H.,	189	Wilkesbarre, Pa.,	55, 95
		Tiverton, R. I.,	143	Windham, N. Y.,	204
		Tolland, Ct.,	25	Windsor, Vt.,	42, 108
		Tolono, Ill.,	149	Winsted, Ct.,	60
		Topsham, Me.,	167	Winthrop, Me.,	188, 224
S.		Torrington, Ct.,	33	Woburn,	144
Saco, Me.,	82	Townsend,	224, 225	Wolborough, N. H.,	192
Sacramento, Cal.,	63	Troy, N. Y.,	45, 56, 59, 116, 203, 206	Wolcottville, Ct.,	226
Saint Albans, Me.,	190	Tyringham,	44, 45	Woodbridge, N. J.,	29
Saint Louis, Mo.,	36, 99, 102, 151			Woodhull, Ill.,	46
Salisbury, Ct.,	59, 200	U.		Woodstock, Fa.,	122
Salisbury, N. H.,	148, 186	Union, Me.,	78	Woodstock, Ill.,	158
Salmon,	165	Unity, N. H.,	225	Woodstock, Vt.,	50
Salmon, N. Y.,	200	Upson Co., Ga.,	79	Worcester,	77, 116, 167, 169
Sand Lake, N. Y.,	35	Upton,	108, 114	Worden Co., O.,	192
Sandisfield,	50	Utica, N. Y.,	168, 220	Worthington,	85
Sandusky, O.,	98			Wrentham,	110, 118, 131
Sandwich,	149	V.			
Sandwich Islands,	85	Vergennes, Vt.,	166	Y.	
San Francisco, Cal.,	42, 120, 161	Vernon Springs, Ia.,	122	Yarmouth, Me.,	182
Santa Clara, Cal.,	161	Wadsworth, O.,	43, 44, 58	Yazoo, Miss.,	76
Saratoga, N. Y.,	208				

# SURNAMES OF PERSONS WHO HAVE INTERMARRIED WITH THE RICHARDS'S.

Adams, 34, 35, 94, 114, 147	Bennett, 192	Carrie, 77	Curtis, 33, 83
Adan, 34	Betts, 201	Carrington, 39	Cushing, 113
Alcott, 50	Bickford, 185, 188, 189	Carson, 106	Cushman, 109
Alden, 73, 76, 116, 134	Bicknell, 60, 138	Carter, 78	Cutter, 112
Aldis, 123	Bidwell, 36	Chadwick, 29, 44, 58	
Alexander, 189	Bigelow, 49	Chafa, 38	
Alford, 16	Bill, 58	Chamberlain, 43, 167	Daggett, 110
Allen, 64, 79, 85, 119, 138, 160, 161, 165, 168	Billings, 142	Champion, 55	Dailey, 226
	Bird, 118, 142, 143, 144, 148, 160	Chaplin, 96	Dana, 122, 137
Alley, 164	Bisbee, 141, 195	Chapman, 138	Daniels, 96, 111, 169, 194, 226
Allinton, 165	Bishop, 98, 203	Chase, 114, 163, 190	Darling, 164
Alsop, 101	Bixby, 165, 166, 208	Chenery, 154	Darrow, 98
Amazeen, 193	Blackinton, 113	Cheney, 160, 184	Dauchy, 206
Amsden, 167	Blake, 138, 142, 225	Chickering, 137, 167, 168	Daugherty, 56
Amy, 113	Blanche, 78	Child, 117, 140, 151	Davenport, 72
Andrews, 195	Bliss, 43	Chisholm, 119	Davis, 16, 46, 59, 87, 111, 117, 121, 131, 140, 141, 195
Andros, 39	Bloss, 45	Church, 50	
Angier, 120	Bolles, 97	Churchill, 55	
Appleton, 154	Bolton, 98	Clapp, 182	Day, 59, 125
Apthorp, 116	Bonnell, 29, 138	Clark, 46, 62, 112, 118, 144, 159, 168, 187, 188	Dean, 32, 108, 192
Arms, 38	Bordman, 97, 153, 189	Cleveland, 99, 102	Deans, 154
Armstrong, 180, 181	Bosworth, 113, 121	Cline, 55	Dear, 46
Arnold, 46, 98, 167	Bourne, 204	Clock, 206	Decamp, 29
Ashby, 27	Boutin, 165	Clough, 59, 196	Decastro, 121
Atwood, 142	Boyd, 155	Coates, 102, 208	Delano, 142, 181
Austin, 44	Boyd, 155	Cobb, 82, 87, 97	Dennis, 36, 97, 98
Avery, 96, 98, 107, 137	Boyden, 115	Coda, 169	Dennison, 147
	Boynton, 85, 183	Coe, 32	Densmore, 225
Babcock, 98, 155, 157, 205	Brackett, 204	Coffin, 114, 197	Denton, 143
Bache, 172	Bradford, 14, 183	Coggin, 75	Derby, 131
Baccus, 96	Bradley, 35, 60, 184, 204	Cogswell, 120	Devce, 50
Badger, 117	Brainard, 142	Coit, 95, 100, 101	Dewey, 45, 101
Bailey, 73, 74, 81, 82, 121, 122	Brant, 149	Colburn, 107, 109, 115, 119, 126, 129, 137, 138, 160	Dewing, 140
Bain, 135, 153	Breed, 165	Cole, 98	Dexter, 132, 189
Baird, 147	Brewer, 163	Colefax, 101	Dey, 220
Baker, 59, 98, 126, 154, 203	Briggs, 130	Collins, 164	Dibble, 207
Balcom, 113	Bronson, 24	Combs, 78	Dickerman, 160, 203
Baldwin, 28, 44, 60, 176	Brooker, 18	Conant, 161	Dickinson, 30, 36
Ballard, 116	Brookins, 45	Coney, 131	Dilling, 32
Bancroft, 77, 152	Brooks, 110, 193	Cook, 134, 166, 171	Dingee, 266
Banister, 167	Brown, 29, 32, 49, 80, 98, 107, 114, 147, 166, 188, 189, 204	Coolidge, 86, 145, 146	Dix, 32
Barber, 38, 167	Bruce, 167	Cooper, 28, 46	Dodd, 17
Barclay, 179	Bryan, 208	Copeland, 80, 155	Dodge, 57, 142, 195
Barker, 196	Bryant, 73, 78, 115, 159	Copley, 225	Dolan, 101
Barnes, 30, 55	Brydon, 56	Corey, 29, 127, 143	Dolbear, 98
Barnett, 29	Buck, 20	Corkins, 62, 63	Dorr, 35, 116
Barrett, 77, 151, 207	Buckland, 27	Corson, 187, 193	Doud, 45
Barrows, 119	Bucklin, 113	Cottrell, 192	Douglas, 95
Bartholomew, 45, 55, 90	Bullard, 106, 110, 113, 116, 129, 133, 139, 144, 145	Courtney, 3	Dow, 189
Bartlett, 56, 76, 133	Buntin, 189	Cousens, 193	Downing, 187
Barton, 197	Burhans, 61	Covell, 121	Drake, 73, 142, 143
Bassett, 148, 176	Burke, 119	Cowles, 41, 54, 102, 218	Draper, 119, 127, 137, 138, 193
Batchelor, 87	Burnham, 138, 141	Cox, 165, 205	Dudley, 108, 115, 160
Bates, 73, 87	Burrell, 72, 165	Coy, 139	Dunbar, 161, 192
Battelle, 110, 115, 125, 129, 138, 139	Burt, 23	Craig, 142, 224	Duncan, 82
	Bushnell, 101, 195	Crane, 24, 29, 112	Dunham, 32
Baxter, 82	Butler, 55	Crawford, 56	Dunn, 59, 62
Beach, 45, 98, 220	Butts, 97	Crocker, 78	Dunning, 205
Beal, 77, 201	Campbell, 65	Crombie, 147	Durand, 28
Beals, 223	Capen, 130, 145, 157	Crook, 43	Durant, 114
Bear, 30	Carpenter, 50	Crooker, 191, 196	Durkee, 202
Beckwith, 33, 57		Crow, 193	Dwincell, 167, 194
Belcher, 108, 126, 130		Crowell, 49	Dyer, 117, 181, 197
Belknap, 187		Crump, 104	
Bell, 29, 144, 204		Culver, 33	Eames, 166
Beman, 93		Cummings, 130	Earle, 192
Benedict, 57, 202, 204, 205		Curry, 115	Eastman, 141
Benmore, 93			

Easton, 168, 195	Gove, 190	Hodgman, 141	Knower, 120
Eaton, 141	Graham, 98	Hogg, 145	Knox, 58
Eayrs, 179	Grant, 161	Hoit, 164	Kollock, 130
Eddy, 140	Graves, 86	Holbrook, 76, 116	
Edgecomb, 95	Gray, 38, 94	Holden, 108	
Edgerly, 188	Greeley, 183	Hollis, 58, 86	Laforrest, 170
Edson, 111, 224	Green, 60, 77, 96, 167	Holmes, 45, 60, 80, 110, 113	Lakeman, 116
Egery, 83	Greenleaf, 95, 145	Holt, 149	Lambert, 175, 182, 183
Elliot, 117	Greenwood, 167	Hooper, 142	Lane, 76, 194
Ellis, 112, 154, 161	Gregg, 142	Hopkins, 28, 98	Lardner, 39
Ellsworth, 114, 185, 187	Gregory, 183, 207	Horne, 189	Larue, 36
Emerson, 50, 58	Gridley, 87	Horton, 131, 144, 196	Latham, 199
Ensign, 78, 82, 87	Griggs, 127	Hotchkiss, 21 55	Lawrence, 84
Erskine, 113, 124	Grimmond, 3	Hough, 94, 95	Leadbetter, 166
Everett, 220	Griswold, 225	Houghton, 142	Leary, 150
Evertson, 220	Groat, 204	Hovey, 187	Leath, 144
	Grover, 76, 77	Howard, 159, 169	Lee, 203
	Grow, 118	Howe, 75, 77, 115, 159, 160, 168, 169, 190, 196, 207	Leet, 176
Fairbanks, 107, 121	Guild, 135	Howell, 102	Leflingwell, 95
Fargo, 33	Guillion, 81	Hoyt, 202, 203	Leland, 161
Farnum, 82	Guy, 76	Hubbell, 177	Leman, 46
Farrington, 132, 141		Hudson, 18	Leonard, 130
Farrow, 78	Hagar, 141	Huggins, 42	Lewis, 33, 41, 42, 60, 98, 101, 103, 108, 119, 156
Faunce, 149	Hale, 44, 183, 189	Hungerford, 226	Lincoln, 195
Faxon, 73	Hall, 28, 82	Hunnewell, 139	Lindon, 68
Fayerweather, 204	Ham, 190	Hunt, 14	Linscott, 191
Felton, 139	Hamilton, 150, 167	Hunting, 106	Litchfield, 112
Ferguson, 189	Hamlin, 74, 77	Huntington, 45, 96, 102, 103	Little, 189
Ferrand, 196	Hammond, 144	Hurd, 115, 190	Lloyd, 34
Ferris, 207, 221	Hanford, 187, 201, 204, 205, 219	Hurford, 146	Locke, 165, 225
Field, 82, 119	Hannah, 120	Huston, 82	Lockwood, 103, 200, 201, 202, 208
Fifield, 83	Hapgood, 80	Hyde, 34	Lombard, 64
Filley, 32	Harding, 95, 97, 112, 161, 192		Lord, 88
Fisher, 107, 109, 114, 124, 125, 136, 140, 141, 160	Hardy, 185	Ingalls, 74	Lothrop, 130
Fisk, 120	Harkness, 126	Ingraham, 89	Loveland, 195
Fitch, 200	Harlow, 142	Isham, 100	Lovell, 112
Fitts, 161	Harmon, 59	Ivers, 98, 99	Loving, 59, 116
Flagg, 128, 182	Harne, 112	Ives, 142	Low, 101, 120
Folsom, 192	Harris, 96, 97, 111, 193		Lowell, 181
Forbes, 166	Hart, 55, 118	Jackman, 189	Lucas, 58
Force, 47	Hartshorn, 142	Jackson, 113, 134, 150	Luce, 182
Ford, 42, 176	Hartwell, 77	James, 78, 103, 194	Lundy, 192
Forsaith, 86	Haskell, 156	Jaquith, 194	Lyman, 85, 103
Fosdick, 96	Hassan, 187, 192	Jarvis, 91	Lynde, 45
Foss, 185	Hasty, 182	Jenkins, 194	Lyon, 103, 125, 127, 130, 141
Foster, 32, 119, 140	Hatch, 114	Jerome, 97	
Francis, 33	Haughton, 102, 103	Jewell, 160	Mack, 80
Franklin, 168, 223	Haven, 77, 110	Jewett, 122, 182, 190	Mackintosh, 120
French, 75, 77, 113	Hawes, 131	Jillson, 113	Major, 62
Friszell, 166	Hawkins, 24, 27	Johnson, 33, 115, 135, 145, 158, 189, 207	Malay, 196
Fuller, 38, 75, 102, 134, 137	Hawley, 36, 58, 101	Jones, 81, 101, 139, 140	Mallard, 117
Fulton, 142	Hayden, 143, 202	Jordan, 160	Maloon, 193
	Hayes, 43, 120, 160, 197, 205	Judd, 33, 42	Malton, 59
	Hayward, 77, 80		Manchester, 143
	Healey, 155, 156	Karns, 58	Mann, 120, 127, 161
Gabriel, 35	Hearsey, 106	Keeler, 203, 204	Mansell, 139
Gale, 101	Hedding, 131	Kellogg, 166, 200, 205, 208	Manwaring, 93
Gallup, 102	Hedges, 35	Kelly, 187, 189	Marcy, 82
Gamblin, 207	Hempstead, 99	Kelsey, 31, 90, 197	Marsh, 49, 56
Gamboy, 3	Henbury, 23	Kempton, 76	Marshall, 32, 149, 150, 196, 207
Gardner, 45, 81, 96	Henshaw, 103	Kendall, 182, 162, 165	Marston, 165, 226
Gates, 60	Hensley, 184	Kennedy, 61	Martin, 56, 194
Gay, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 114, 128, 130	Herring, 109	Kenney, 97	Marvin, 203
	Hewins, 131, 145	Kent, 133, 149	Mason, 111
Gaylord, 95	Hibbard, 225	Kidder, 164	Mathers, 130, 206
George, 96, 113	Hickock, 43, 205, 226	Kilbourn, 45	Mattoon, 166
Gerrish, 182	Hickox, 27	Kimball, 160	Maudley, 73, 75
Gesner, 28	Higbee, 49, 168	Kimberly, 32	Maxwell, 151
Gibbons, 15, 96	Hill, 88, 183	King, 57	Maynard, 3, 59, 93
Giddings, 150	Hillman, 182	Kingman, 80	Mayo, 111, 126, 127, 132
Gidney, 206	Hills, 60	Kingsbury, 108, 109, 110	McCobb, 157
Gilman, 187, 225	Hillyer, 102	Kinney, 190	McCormick, 120
Gilmore, 45, 168	Hilton, 35	Kinsman, 169	McCurdy, 189
Gilson, 225	Hinckley, 13, 166	Kirkwood, 103	McDowell, 36
Givan, 221	Hiscox, 141	Kittredge, 102	McElwie, 141
Gleason, 164	Hitchcock, 77	Knapp, 165	McKean, 143
Glenney, 177	Hixon, 145		McKenney, 132, 150, 181, 192
Glover, 138	Hobbs, 44		McLane, 102
Goodhue, 183	Hodge, 143		
Gooding, 193	Hodges, 180, 131		
Goodman, 61			
Goodnow, 46			
Goodrich, 62, 63, 108, 184			
Gore, 126, 152			



McLauthlin,	80	Perrill,	192	Sackett,	176	Taft,	65
McLeary,	99	Perrin,	224	Sage,	224	Talbot,	141, 142
Mead,	204	Perry,	36, 50	Saint John,	206	Tanner,	155
Mecum,	46	Peterson,	193	Salmond,	190	Tapley,	197
Meeker,	49	Pettee,	131, 143, 144	Saltonstall,	17, 94	Tarbell,	161
Meloy,	175	Pettengill,	185	Sanborn,	189	Taylor,	193, 202
Mercer,	58	Phelon,	46	Sanford,	187	Terry,	77
Merrill,	46, 58, 167	Phelps,	60	Sargent,	87, 190	Tewksbury,	116, 187
Merritt,	46	Phillips,	115, 164, 166	Savils,	126	Thacher,	145
Messinger,	59	Pickworth,	118	Sawin,	161	Thayer,	74, 75, 139, 161
Metcalf,	124, 128, 129, 138	Pidcock,	71	Sawyer,	181, 186, 190	Thomas,	175, 176, 179, 182, 189
Middleton,	116	Pierce,	98, 140, 160	Saymore,	28	Thompson,	39, 58, 78, 97, 100, 175
Miles,	186	Pierpont,	46	Sayre,	97, 202, 208	Thorndike,	191, 192
Miller,	36, 49, 75, 176, 193	Piereson,	49	Scholfeld,	22, 23, 101, 165,	Thrall,	25
Millett,	194	Pike,	194	Scott,	191	Ticknor,	97
Mills,	31, 121	Pinny,	76	Scoville,	22, 24	Tilden,	151
Minar,	93	Pittee,	60	Scribner,	208	Tileston,	108
Minot,	135	Pittis,	108	Sears,	177, 204	Tingley,	113
Mitchell,	114, 150, 224	Platt,	203, 205	Seely,	203	Tirrell,	87
Monroe,	122	Plympton,	168	Seldon,	219	Titcomb,	117
Moody,	181, 189	Poland,	82	Selleck,	205	Titus,	123
Moore,	97, 193	Pond,	125	Shackford,	150	Tolman,	117
Morrison,	182	Pope,	76, 143, 202	Shapley,	95	Totman,	123
Morse,	80, 119, 120, 157, 160	Porter,	35, 182	Shaw,	76, 79	Tower,	208
Mosely,	135	Praiseworthy,	3	Shedd,	141	Train,	78
Mosier,	94	Pratt,	46, 59	Shepard,	38, 60, 130, 142,	Traphagan,	56
Mosset,	97	Pray,	116	Shepardson,	149, 208	Trask,	82
Mower,	101	Prentiss,	94, 98, 99	Sherman,	113	Trowbridge,	133
Mumford,	96, 103	Prescott,	131, 142	Shipman,	35, 78	Truce,	33
Mun,	22	Price,	31, 36, 208	Shuttleworth,	111, 138	Turner,	23, 25, 100, 101, 112, 114, 166
Munson,	226	Prichard,	28, 33	Sibley,	82, 88	Twigg,	47, 193, 202
Murdoch,	156	Prince,	182	Silloway,	195	Tyler,	102, 110
Murphy,	78, 122, 226	Proctor,	95, 96	Sisby,	122	Ulmer,	88, 196
Murray,	79	Proper,	168	Simmons,	75, 76, 78, 144, 188, 191	Upson,	24
Myers,	101, 186	Quinley,	94	Simonton,	196	Uteley,	138
		Quinn,	97	Sirdam,	45		
Nash,	75, 77, 79, 208			Slack,	112		
Nelson,	118, 183			Slade,	92		
Nettleton,	27			Sleeper,	189		
Newbert,	82			Smart,	156		
Newcomb,	76, 78	Ralston,	102	Smith,	28, 29, 45, 81, 87, 89, 98, 99, 103, 113, 114, 118, 129, 142, 143, 156, 157, 159, 175, 176, 177, 179, 190, 201, 205		
Newell,	110, 118, 120	Rand,	120	Snell,	80	Van Allstyne,	207
Newhall,	164	Randall,	143, 144	Snow,	59, 74, 76, 78, 114	Vance,	156
Newton,	90, 167, 169	Rathbun,	60	Southworth,	143	Van Fearing,	171
North,	32	Rawson,	140	Spaulding,	120	Van Rensselaer,	173
Norton,	166, 181, 226	Ray,	171	Spear,	225	Van Steenburg,	56
Nourse,	167	Raymond,	94, 208	Sprague,	49	Van Winkle,	156
Noyes,	140, 146, 161	Read,	75, 76, 116, 142, 200, 204	Spring,	107	Veazie,	83
Nye,	149, 169	Redford,	117	Sproul,	192	Ver Bryck,	103
		Requa,	207	Standish,	73	Vincent,	49
Oakes,	151	Reynolds,	27, 145, 176, 226	Stanley,	109	Vining,	73
O'Brien,	122	Rhoades,	45	Stanton,	95, 101	Vrooman,	58
Odin,	153	Rice,	79, 120	Stapley,	184		
Odiorne,	86	Rich,	76	Stebbins,	206		
Olcott,	57	Richards,	32, 46, 80, 94, 96, 97, 109, 110, 114, 122, 133, 134, 139, 143, 155, 159, 166, 190, 195, 203, 205	Steele,	33, 36, 45, 103, 187, 192, 195		
Olmstead,	49, 56, 202, 203, 205	Richardson,	22, 45, 114, 133, 135, 148	Stevens,	79, 117, 189, 207, 208		
Ordway,	195	Ritchell,	47	Stewart,	43, 78		
Orton,	44	Robbins,	76, 125	Stocking,	20	Wagenor,	49
Osborn,	46	Roberts,	45, 122, 185, 190, 206	Storms,	29	Wait,	100
Osgood,	60, 160, 182, 186	Robertson,	57, 96, 98	Stone,	160	Wakefield,	119
Otis,	96	Robinson,	46, 74, 109, 113	Story,	194	Walcott,	113
		Robley,	120	Stoughton,	225	Wales,	76, 82
Packard,	73, 74, 133, 142	Rockwell,	43	Stow,	149	Walker,	32, 60, 155, 190, 219
Page,	46, 79, 185	Rockwood,	159	Stowell,	32, 115, 131	Wallace,	141, 224
Paine,	98, 120, 126	Rogers,	78, 95, 97, 98, 124	Stratton,	128	Wallingford,	189
Palmes,	97	Rollins,	78, 168	Strickland,	95, 97, 101	Walter,	158
Pardee,	26	Root,	50	Stringham,	157	Walton,	130
Parish,	147	Rose,	98	Strong,	102	Ward,	22, 47, 175, 176, 179
Parker,	30, 139, 165, 197, 203	Ross,	149	Strout,	194	Warner,	45
		Rosseau,	206	Summer,	115, 143, 145	Warner,	22, 121, 122, 187
Parmelee,	114, 226	Rossiter,	204	Sweet,	108, 185	Warren,	128, 195, 226
Parmenter,	141	Ruggles,	141, 150	Sweetland,	63	Warring,	199, 200, 201, 202, 204
Parsons,	22, 139, 166	Rush,	62	Swift,	129	Washburn,	87, 114
Peak,	76	Russell,	46, 147, 168	Symmes,	84	Waterbury,	208
Pearce,	147					Waterman,	32
Pearson,	122					Waters,	130, 142
Pease,	144, 195					Watkins,	166, 207
Peck,	20, 22, 199, 201					Watson,	57, 112, 166, 197
Pendleton,	191					Watt,	65
Perkins,	101, 183, 189, 206					Weatherbee,	121, 144

Webb, 77, 82, 205, 207	Whitcomb, 90	Williamson, 102	Woodbury, 60, 167
Weed, 201, 205, 206	White, 46, 110, 118, 124, 135, 150, 159, 194	Willis, 117	Woodruff, 103
Weich, 157	Whiting, 50, 87, 109, 115, 118, 121, 125, 126, 129, 138, 142	Willmarth, 112	Woodward, 123, 150, 168, 176, 189
Weld, 151	Whitman, 59	Wilson, 32, 115, 118, 123, 128, 129, 132, 161, 166, 194	Worden, 226
Wellman, 155	Whitmarsh, 75, 76	Winants, 96	Works, 167
Wells, 37, 59, 97, 101, 113, 208, 225	Whitney, 27, 114, 125, 133, 156, 169, 208	Winchell, 41	Wright, 32, 145, 169
Welton, 23, 46	Whiton, 90	Winchester, 65	Wyman, 142
Wentworth, 82, 197	Whittemore, 119, 160	Wing, 56, 61	
Wesson, 74	Whitwell, 135	Winship, 167	
West, 77	Wight, 161	Winters, 193	Yates, 75, 194
Weston, 102	Wild, 3	Winthrop, 7	York, 188
Wharff, 150	Wilder, 103, 183	Wisner, 223	Young, 168
Wheaton, 89, 90, 127	Wiley, 102	Wiswall, 134, 149	
Wheeler, 57, 63, 88, 95, 114, 119, 125, 148, 157, 189, 204	Willard, 111, 147	Withington, 126	
Whiden, 59	Williams, 26, 164	Witt, 165	
Whipple, 116		Wolcott, 95	Zachry, 79
		Wood, 167, 169, 205	

ERRATA.

Page 1, line 5, Richard, son of the Conqueror, was killed in England, A. D., 1081; and Richard, son of Duke Robert, was do. in do., 1100.

Page 4, line 12, for '1844' read '1644'.

Page 14, No. 26, 'Mercy,'<sup>3</sup> read bap. at Boston, Sept. 2, 1660, and m. Sept. 16, 1680, Samuel Steel of Hartford,' and erase one and a half line preceding.

Page 16, for '51. 33.' before Thomas,<sup>3</sup> read '61½. 39.'

Page 17, for '39. 51.' read '39. 61½.' before 'Thomas.<sup>3</sup>'

Page 22, line 6, for 'Esther' read 'Rachel'.

Page 26, line 13, for '\$109' read '£109'.

Page 30, line 10 from bottom, for 'Abigail Parker' read 'Abigail Barber'.

Page 31, No. 179, Elijah graduated '1799' not '1779.'

Page 64, last line, for 'ward' read 'guardian'.

Page 73, Nos. 32 and 51 on p. 74 and p. 75 are confounded by Dr. Alden's address and the Thayer memorial, the latter probably correct.

Page 78, for '198. Robert,<sup>6</sup> read '312. 199. Robert,<sup>6</sup>'

Page 108, line 13, for 'Catherine Hack' read 'Catherine Hackburne'.

Page 110, line 7 from bottom, for '16' read '15' birthday.

Page 113, line 13 from bottom, erase 'Fanny W. Holmes'.

Page 114, line 3, for '2. Samuel,<sup>8</sup>' read '2. Sarah.<sup>8</sup>'

Page 128, No. 79, James m. Sarah Whitney.

Page 133, No. 216, for '505. 216.' read '565. 216.'

Page 190, line 7, for '137.' read '333. 137.'

Page 191, for '348. 170.' read '343. 170.'

Page 192, last line, for 'Warden' read 'Hardin County, Ohio.'

Page 200, for '00. 14.' read '90. 14.'

Page 208, for 'III. Lewis,<sup>5</sup>' read 'I. Lewis,<sup>5</sup>'



FAMILY RECORD, (CONTINUED.)









BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 9999 06573 035 8



